Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2026

https://archive.org/details/historyofmarthas0003unse

History of Martha's Vineyard

VOLUME III

THE HISTORY

OF

MARTHA'S VINEYARD

DUKES COUNTY

MASSACHUSETTS

IN THREE VOLUMES

VOLUME III

FAMILY GENEALOGIES

BY

CHARLES EDWARD BANKS, M. D.

ASSISTANT SURGEON GENERAL U. S. P. H. S.
(Retired)

EDGARTOWN

PUBLISHED BY THE DUKES COUNTY
HISTORICAL SOCIETY

1925

PRESS OF
EDWARD LEODORE SMITH
BOSTON

PREFACE

It will be recalled that the first two volumes of this work (published in 1911), covered, (1) the general history of Dukes County and (2) annals of the six towns of the Vineyard, leaving the more important family genealogies to conclude the whole in a third volume. For a number of reasons, including a long illness of the publisher resulting in his retirement, the Great War following and the subsequent high cost of printing, the third and last volume has remained in manuscript ready for publication for the past ten years. The appearance of it now is due to the generous interest of about sixty men and women of the Vineyard (with some from other parts of the States) who have underwritten the expenses of printing and issue, trusting to the widely expressed desire from all sections of the country for the completion of the author's work.

This present volume contains, as far as the author has been able to gather the material, the complete genealogies of every family resident on Martha's Vineyard from 1641 through the beginning of the 19th century, transient and permanent residents inclusive. It has been found necessary on account of the limitation of space and human endeavor to make an arbitrary bound to the records of these families, and the year 1800 has been set as a line of demarcation. This brings into the field of consideration any family which had issue in that year, whether it was the first born or the last in that particular family. In some cases it will be noted that with a marriage occurring in 1799 a family of a dozen or more beginning in 1800 will be brought forward as late as 1825 or thereabouts, and thus the living of this generation can readily find the records of their fathers and grandparents. Nothing further would be

practical, as an attempt to carry on the succeeding generations of 1800-1900 for forty families would require several volumes. As it is, the sixth and seventh, and frequently the eighth generations from the first settlers are here recorded, and when it is remembered that the genealogy of one family usually occupies one volume, sometimes two, the investigator who turns to these pages for help will readily understand that a stop had to be made somewhere. Those who contemplate a compilation of subsequent generations, or desire statistics of their immediate ancestors can turn to the published vital records of Edgartown, Tisbury and Chilmark and obtain therefrom ancestral data for either of these purposes.

Not only the families indigenous to the Vineyard from its first settlement are recorded herein, but the transient residents, are given equal consideration, for their stay here makes some hiatus elsewhere that the family genealogist will be glad to discover. In the course of the author's long preparation of the work he has been aware that the island has kept its attractive hold on many a stray person or family given up as "lost" elsewhere. The manuscript records of the Vineyard, until the very recent publication of its three volumes of vital statistics (Ch. 1904, Edg. 1906, Tis. 1910), were almost a "sealed book" to the rest of the historical world, and even these do not by any means tell all that is expected of them.

One would, for instance, expect to find in these vital records at least fifty per cent of the births happening in these towns, a ratio which will be admitted is a small percentage of such events actually occurring. The practical result, however, is even worse than this, as, for example, the Luce family. The author's manuscript notes contain the records of about one thousand males and females bearing this name who lived on the Vineyard between 1650 and 1800. The town and church records of the three settlements combined record less than four hundred births or baptisms under the name of Luce—less than fifty per cent of the known births. This proportion is not especially marked with this family, but has been noted in the case of

every family on the island, in greater or less degree.

From this the reader may infer the difficulties which have been met in constructing the genealogies from sources so incomplete, and the added difficulty of placing in proper relation members of a family, living contemporaneously, bearing the common baptismal names of John, William, Sarah and Mary.

Source of Information

The basis of all the following genealogies has naturally been the town record of births, marriages and deaths, but these are lamentably deficient, especially Chilmark. At one time it was the equal in population of the other two original townships and yet its record as printed makes but a meagre volume of 96 pages. Edgartown's volume, covering a period of thirty years before any other settlements began, has 276 pages, and Tisbury 244 pages. Family records before 1700 in many of the town books are an almost negligible quantity and it is safe to say that no genealogy in the book could be constructed if our main reliance were on our public records of births, deaths and marriages. It has been a constant source of wonder to the author why some of the most prominent families of the island in the first century of its existence as a settled community are not of record in any public depository. In this respect the town records do not compare favorably with other settlements elsewhere. There is no public record, for instance, of the early generations of the family of Governor Mayhew or Simon Athearn, Nicholas Butler, Nicholas Norton and a dozen other of the prominent pioneers of that day.

The church records are the next most valuable source of information, giving as they do (or should) the baptisms of children, marriages and deaths, limited to the membership of the several churches. Here, however, we are deprived of this invaluable help for the earliest church records of each town are either lost or destroyed. Edgartown has nothing prior to 1720; Tisbury, less fortunate, began in 1760, and Chilmark lags behind with the first existing record starting in 1788.

What has become of these first books dating from 1642 (Edgartown), 1670 (Tisbury), and about 1690 (Chilmark) is difficult of explanation. In the early days the ministers kept the records and regarded the books as their personal record and property and when they terminated connections with the parish took the volumes with them occasionally. That this happened in the case of Tisbury is known from a fragment of record made in 1760 when a committee of the parish waited on their late pastor, Rev. Nathaniel Hancock, to demand the church books which he was retaining in his possession. He refused to deliver them and as far as known never did so. Fortunately the late Richard L. Pease found somewhere the records of the church beginning with the pastorate of Rev. George Damon (1760) and made what appears to be a complete copy of them which is now in the possession of the author and it has proven to be an invaluable mine of information on Tisbury families not elsewhere found. The original of this has also disappeared since 1850, when the Pease copy was made, and but for his interest and labor we should never have found most of what his pen has saved. Various traditions have been told the author as to the last custodian of these volumes who held them as private property and finally committed them to the waste heap or to the flames.

The probate records constitute the third important source of family history, giving as they do the heirs of testators by name and relationship, in cases where wills were made, and of those entitled to participation as such when the descendants were intestate, but this source is also limited. There are not a dozen wills of record prior to 1700, and we know that does not represent the number of deaths of heads of families at that time. Neither do the probate records yield information on any of the considerable number of persons whose estate never was settled for one reason or another, and the author has noted the entire lack of any such reference to some of the most prominent persons known to have died here with real property in their possession. The deeds hold nearly an equal standing in

point of value to the genealogist, and they are practically complete from 1647 to the present time. They furnish many items of kinship not found elsewhere, and serve to distinguish individuals of the same name living contemporaneously, by the personal description of occupation, residence, relationship as "Senior", "Junior", "Tertia" (or Third) as well as furnishing the names of wives.

The court records, common pleas and quarter sessions, are fairly full from the year 1650 in various books, including the town records of Edgartown, and Vol. 1, Deeds, and frequently give unexpected valuable facts not elsewhere to be found. The "files" or original papers belonging to the thousands of suits, where we should expect to find depositions, documents relating to the case, accounts, etc. as at other county depositaries, are entirely wanting at our clerk's office before 1800 with some unimportant exceptions. Nobody seems to know what became of these valuable papers.

After these sources had been exhausted, the compiler had recourse to a number of miscellaneous public archives in the Commonwealth and elsewhere, to fill in gaps in families or confirm doubtful inferences. Family Bibles have yielded up a lot of unrecorded births and deaths and in some instances family records in manuscript have been preserved for two hundred years. The Athearn record, children of Simon, the first, is an instance of this latter class of information.

But by far the most valuable material which came into the possession of the compiler were the genealogical manuscripts of the late Richard L. Pease, who began collecting information about the island families seventy five years ago. Born in 1814, he knew and conversed with old people all over the island, people born before the Revolution, and the results of his "interviews" were jotted down at the time on all sorts and varieties of scraps of paper until thousands of notes accumulated which he sorted and arranged in tabular form and constructed therefrom skeleton genealogies of nearly every family on the island, even including the Indians. In this work he

had the aid of an earlier antiquarian, Rev. Frederic Baylies, whose odd and crude methods of delineating a family tree are found among the Pease Mss. Mr. Baylies had the advantage of about twenty-five years priority in quizzing the ancient men and women and he obtained much knowledge "by word of mouth" which has been found by test of documentary evidence now available to be singularly trustworthy. The author regards the Baylies Notes as of the highest value. As stated in the preface of the first volume, nearly all these Pease Mss. were acquired by Prof. Alex. Graham Bell of Washington, D. C., who employed Mr. Pease to prepare them for publication. With the aid of the late Mrs. Annie C. Pratt, and his daughter, the late Harriet Marshall Pease, a great mass of material was collected to bring each family down to date, but the death of Mr. Pease, the magnitude of the task, and the length of time expended in the preliminary canvassing, had the gradual effect of shelving the project. These papers were generously placed in my hands through the agency of Mrs. Pratt, herself a descendant of a number of Vineyard lines, and it has been a veritable mine of facts to which the author has had recourse in all doubtful cases.

The National Census Records have been of much help in the adjustment of families, although the names of "heads" only were given until 1850. The records of the Pension Office have been of special value in the matter of personal information about soldiers of the Revolutionary War.

English Ancestry

During two extended visits to England in 1922-1924, the author made special researches in various public and parochial records to fix the ancestral homes of the settlers of the Vineyard. In cases where he was successful the results appear in the appropriate places in each family record and for the first time appear in print. This part of the work is composed of entirely new material hitherto unknown.

Family Genealogies

Source of Immigration

The first settlers of Edgartown came from a limited area, principally from the towns tributary to Boston, Watertown, Dorchester, Salem, Weymouth while a few were drafted from the several Cape settlements. The new town of Tisbury, after 1690, drew a goodly number from Sandwich and Plymouth, Hampton, N. H., and Salisbury. At the beginning of the 18th century there was a gradual influx of new inhabitants from the adjoining island of Nantucket, the towns on the shores of Buzzards Bay, and always a contribution from some of the contiguous villages on Cape Cod. About 1770 our first Portuguese resident (Jose Diaz or Joseph Dias) came to Tisbury and he was followed by several others before 1800. In the last century there has been a steady increment from the Western Islands. The only alien element in our population, excepting an occasional "stray".

Family Peculiarities

It is an interesting fact that certain families who have lived on the Vineyard for two hundred years or more have been identified almost exclusively with the town where they originally settled. Considering the limited area of the island this is quite remarkable, but it is a fact that many families are scarcely ever known to have lived outside of the original habitation of their immigrant ancestor.

Edgartown has: Arey, Ripley, Pease, Stewart, Vincent.

Tisbury has: Luce, Athearn, Look, Merry, West, Manter.

Chilmark has: Tilton, Hillman, Skiff.

The Mayhews are found in plenty in Chilmark and Edgartown, but almost never in Tisbury.

Certain families of the Vineyard are almost unknown elsewhere in New England, as Mayhew, Athearn, Luce, Hillman, Manter and it is safe to say that any person bearing those names anywhere in 1800 were descendants of our Vineyard blood. Exception is to be made, of course, to "strays" who wandered

to America from England for transient residence.

Like all other people of their time with current custom predominating, our island families preserved certain names in families. There has been a peculiar tendency to perpetuate family names as baptismal names, particularly names of the first settlers who left no male issue, as Bayes, Sarson, (corrupted to Sisson) Whitten, Eddy. There has been a Bayes Norton in the latter family from 1698 to the present day.

Emigration to the Mainland

While there was a constant ebb and flow of people between Nantucket and the Cape and the Island, there was no exodus of distinct character until the last quarter of the 18th century. The newer settlements in northwestern Massachusetts were being opened up and land was freely granted there to desirable persons for the asking or it could be cheaply bought. This region between the outbreak of the Revolution and 1790 attracted a large number of Vineyard people to its fertile valleys and wooded hills. Whether this migration was due to surplusage of population here, the infertility of the soil, or the constant annoyance of vessels of war marauding the island, is not clear. But one thing is of traditional memory as a factor in the causation of the exodus. For several generations almost every family on the Vineyard had paid its toll of death to the remorseless ocean. Mothers, wives and sisters would see their "men folks" go forth in the frail craft of that period to scour the seven seas for the leviathan of the ocean, never to return alive to their island home. In time this tribute of human life to the perils of the deep became a constant spectre haunting their visions by day and their dreams by night. They came to wish for the time to come spoken of in the promises of the Revelations—"and there shall be no more sea". The romance and mystery of the vast waters held no more charm for them and their one desire was to go to some remote inland country far from its sound and sight where they would have no more of the awful reminders of those tragic and

often unknown deaths tallied up at the season's close as "lost at sea". In this spirit doubtless many went to the hill country of western Massachusetts, and for a like reason, certainly, a large quota of Vineyard families sought the productive valley of the Kennebec in Maine about 1790 and became the pioneers of Farmington, Industry and New Vineyard. A considerable number went to eastern New York about the same time probably, attracted thither by their kinsmen, who had pushed on there after a brief earlier sojourn in the hill towns of Franklin County, Massachusetts.

About the time of the second British war another contingent left the Vineyard and went into the new "Western Reserve" called Ohio and aided in the development of that splendid state.

Resident Families 250 Years Old

About a score of families who were settled here prior to 1700 are still represented by name in the male lines at this time, viz:—Allen, *Butler*, Cottle, Cleveland, Chase, Coffin, *Daggett*, Dunham, Hillman, Lambert, Look, Luce, *Mayhew*, Manter, Marchant, Merry, *Norton*, *Pease*, *Smith*, Tilton, *Vincent*, and West. Those printed in italics in this list have been here for 250 years or more, seven in all, and these seven are the most prolific of all the Vineyard families.

In this same period nearly two score of families have disappeared entirely from the Vineyard in the male line, either through failure of issue or removal. Of the former class may be named Bayes, Browning, Bland, Eddy, Gee, Harlock, Presbury and Sarson; of the latter class the names of Cathcart, Covell, Cartwright, Foster, Gray, Homer, Hunt, Hatch, Jenkins, Jones, Kelley, Martin, Milliken, Skiff, Trapp, Wass, Weeks and Wheldon have no male representation on the island today.

As above stated some families have maintained a numerical supremacy in the past two and a half centuries, and the following table will prove of interest in showing comparative results, viz:—

Name	1790 Census	1800 Census	1810 Census	1850 Census
Allen	13	19	21	11
Athearn	9	9	14	16
Butler	23	15	11	7
Chase	7	3	5	5
Cleveland	6	8	9	16
Coffin	13	14	13	19
Cottle	10	8	12	8
Daggett	15	14	13	21
Davis	8	3	5	12
Dunham	16	20	16	15
Fisher	14	13	20	17
Hillman	13	9	9	12
Look	10	10	10	10
Luce	41	45	49	66
Manter	7	6	9	12
Merry	8	7	7	5
Mayhew	26	27	25	38
Norton	39	33	24	50
Pease	27	22	26	31
Tilton	16	14	18	21
Vincent	9	14	16	25

It will be noted that the Luce family was the leading factor in populating the island fifty years ago with Norton second, followed by Smith, Mayhew, Pease and Vincent in the order named. The Allen, Butler, Chase, Cottle and Merry families show a loss, the Butlers especially, with a drop from 23 to 7 households in the period of sixty years, 1790 to 1850. The others about hold their place without much loss or gain.

Plan of Registration

The genealogies are printed on what is known as the "Register" plan, whereby each child is designated by a number in sequence from the progenitor and the generation shown by a small numeral above the line. As the compiler of these genealogies had to construct his work on an elastic plan to make room, every now and than, for an unrecorded child in a family, he adopted a slight modification of the "Register" plan and treated each family as to enumeration in the same way that

buildings are numbered in a city block. Each family is considered as a unit of ten persons and the first child of each family is given the number of 10, 20, 30, 40, and so on, instead of a number following that of the last child of a previous family. In this way as in a city block, numbers may be missing because there are not enough children to take up the count of ten. Sometimes it overruns, in which case the next family begins with the next decimal.

In order to avoid unnecessary statements and save space, the marriages of individuals are identified by their family number. Thus for example, James Adams m. Sarah Smith, (36), means that she is number 36 in the Smith family and that the searcher must turn to that family and look for number 36 to find her parentage. This saves the labor and space of stating a thousand times that the wife was "daughter of John and Mary (Jones) Johnson of Tisbury", for instance. In other respects the plan is simple enough to need no further explanation. Brevity has been aimed at for the same reason, to save space, and words in frequent use have been abbreviated but, most of these are self-evident contractions and should cause no doubt in reading the text.

In those cases where there was no record of a birth and the relative position of a child in the family problematical the author has given an assumed date, thus, Charles, (*1787*), to indicate that the exact date is not known and that 1787 is the probable year of birth. It would have been quite as easy to have left the space blank and permitted each of the readers to have a guess for himself, but the author has taken the position that because of his intimate knowledge of all of the circumstances connected with each family he can make a closer guess than one not familiar with the problem. Each family has been studied carefully from all angles to determine the possibilities where exact dates are wanting, such as precedence found in wills, signatures to deeds, order in baptism, the childbearing period in case of females, as well as all other circumstantial evidence, and these assumptions of dates by the author

have at least the foundation of studied effort to approximate the supposed and the actual but unknown dates. As the dates are italicised in brackets they are sufficiently contraindicated to prevent confusion with the regular type.

L'envoi and Acknowledgements

The labor of many years and of many hands is now finished and before the genealogical public. If anyone expects that it is free of human errors it would be well for him to close the book right here and look elsewhere for perfection. In the following pages several million figures are printed and it is not in a spirit of humility that the author concedes the probability of mistakes—rather a recognition of the fallibility of mortals in dealing with such a multiplicity of dates.

In addition to the acknowledgments made for help given in the two previous volumes, the author cannot refrain from repeating his indebtedness to Mr. William J. Rotch of West Tisbury for continued aid, and to Mr. William B. McGroarty of Baltimore, Md., Mr. Marshall Shepard of Edgartown and Mrs. Emma Mayhew Whiting of West Tisbury for long and loyally supporting the final work of publication of this volume.

C. E. B.

History of Martha's Vineyard

GENEALOGIES

ADAMS FAMILY

34. Eliashib[4] Adams, (*Edw.*,[3] *Edw.*,[2] *Henry*[1]), the first of this name to reside on the island, was the son of Edward[3] of Barnstable and his wife Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Thomas Walley of the same town, and was b. May 1699. He came to C. about 1728, and is called a cordwainer. He m. Reliance Mayhew (112) 15 Feb. 1728–9; who was b. 1696 and d. 8 Jan. 1729–30, in childbirth, her first and only child. "She was a pious prudent woman of blameless conversation," wrote Parson Homes. The date of his death is not known to the compiler, but he was living in 1768. The genealogy of the Adams Family has been published (1898), and reference to it may be made for particulars of his ancestry.

40. Mayhew,[5] b. 22 Dec. 1729.

40. Mayhew[5] Adams, (*Eliashib*,[4] *Edw.*,[3] *Edw.*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 22 Dec. 1729, res. C., master mariner. He m. Rebecca Mayhew (191) 27 Dec. 1750, who was b. 27 May 1730 and d. 11 June 1819. He d. 10 Sept. 1823, and his will dated 2 June 1818 was proved 19 June 1824.

45. Eliashib,[6] b. 15 Sept. 1751; d. 15 Nov. 1771, unm.
46. Reliance, b. 5 Nov. 1752; m. William Nichols.
47. James, b. 30 Sept. 1754.
48. Rebecca, b. 18 Aug. 1756; m. John Cottle (94), 22 Dec. 1774.
49. Parnell, b. 15 Dec. 1757; m. Thomas Wade Mayhew (108), 21 Dec. 1780.
50. Mayhew, b. 11 Mch. 1759.

51. Abigail, b. 11 Aug. 1760; m. Ebenezer Bassett (92), 21 May 1780.
52. Moses, b. 5 Dec. 1762.
53. Love, b. 6 May 1764; m. Shubael Norton (210), 11 Jan. 1791.
54. Susannah, b. 31 Aug. 1765; m. Samuel Athearn (90), 21 Apr. 1791.
55. Oliver, b. 5 Mch. 1767; d. y.
56. Mary, b. 31 Mch. 1769; d. unm.
57. William, b. 15 Aug. 1770.
58. Diana, b. 21 Apr. 1772; d. unm.
59. Elizabeth, b. 6 May 1774; m. Uriel Hillman (363), 21 Dec. 1797.

47. James[6] Adams, (*Mayhew*,[5] *Eliashib*,[4] *Edw.*,[3] *Edw.*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 30 Sept. 1754, res. C., mariner. He m. Dinah Allen (320). She was b. Aug. 1764 in C. and d. 13 Oct. 1844, in T. of typhus fever. He d. 31 July 1800.

60. James,[7] b. (*1785*); d. 27 Aug. 1814.
61. Louisa, b. (*1787*); m. Thomas Norton (1023), 26 Oct. 1806.
62. Mayhew, b. (*1789*).
63. Joshua Allen, b. 1791; m. Adeline Athearn (169), 12 Apr. 1821.
64. Prudence, b. 14 July 1793; m. Asa Johnson, 1 May 1814.
65. Lucretia, b. 22 Apr. 1796; m. Henry Robinson (125), 15 Mch. 1827.
66. ———, b. Oct. 1799.

50. Mayhew[6] Adams, (*Mayhew*,[5] *Eliashib*,[4] *Edw.*,[3] *Edw.*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 11 Mch. 1759, res. C., master mariner. He m. Lydia Russell (32) 13 Dec. 1792 who was b. 21 Jan. 1768. Capt. Adams d. at sea sometime before 1818. This family removed to New York State after his death. She d. in Cazenovia, N. Y.

70. Eliashib Mayhew,[6] b. (*1794*); he was a physician and removed from N. Y. State to Wis. where he died.
71. Eliza.
72. Lydia.
73. Betsey.

52. Moses[6] Adams, (*Mayhew*,[5] *Eliashib*,[4] *Edw.*,[3] *Edw.*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 17 Jan. 1762; res. C., master mariner. He m. Martha Look (86) 24 Mch, 1799; who was b. 24 Aug. 1770, d. 6 Oct. 1857. He d. 17 Apr. 1843.

80. Calvin C.,[6] b. 24 Dec. 1799; m. Lydia Athearn; int. 10 Oct. 1835.
81. David L., b. 28 Jan. 1801; m. Phoebe Mayhew; int. 26 May 1826.
82. Moses, b. 5 Nov. 1803; m. (1) Susan Redfield, (2) Susan P. Butler.
83. John, b. 16 Apr. 1807; d. unm.

84. Martha A., b. 9 Nov. 1809; m. Matthew Poole, 27 Aug. 1834.
85. Mayhew, b. 14 Nov. 1812; m. Mary C. Davis, 20 July 1845.
86. Mary C., b. 24 Oct. 1816; d. unm.

57. William[6] Adams, (*Mayhew*,[5] *Eliashib*,[4] *Edw.*,[3] *Edw.*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. Aug. 1770; res. C. and T., mariner. He m. Thankful Look (87) 14 June 1795, who was b. 23 June 1774. He d. 30 Mch. 1831.

90. Rebecca,[6] b. 27 May 1796; m. William Look (183), int. 6 Sept. 1817.
91. William, b. 1798; m. Lydia Clark.
92. Fanny, b. 28 Aug. 1803; m. Matthew Manter (184); int. 17 Aug. 1822.
93. Hiram, b. Jan. 1806; d. 11 May 1830; unm.
94. Washington, b. 8 July 1808; m. Cassandra Hancock, 10 Oct. 1833.
95. Reuben, b. 17 Jan. 1811; m. (1) Sophronia G. Newcombe, 16 May 1839; (2) Fanny Weeks, 30 Jan. 1847. He was a master mariner and d. 8 Jan. 1856 of yellow fever.
96. George Washington, b. 27 Oct. 1818; d. unm.

ALLEN FAMILY

1. Samuel[1] Allen, the first of this family, is not known to have been related to other emigrants of this name in New England. It is stated that he came from Bridgewater, Co. Somerset (Carey Genealogy). He was born about 1600 and settled in Braintree, Mass. where he lived until his death Aug. 5th, 1669. He married (1) Anne————who died in Sept. 1641; (2) Mrs. Margaret (————) Lamb, widow of Edward.

2. Samuel,[2] b. 1632; m. Sarah Partridge.
3. Mary, b. 1634; m. Nathaniel Greenwood 1655.
4. James, b. 1636.
5. Sarah, b. 1639; m. Josiah Standish.
6. Abigail, b. (*1645*); m. John Carey 7 Dec. 1670.

By second wife:

7. Joseph, b. 1650; m. (1) Rebecca Leader; (2) Mrs. Lydia ( ) Holbrook.

4. James[2] Allen, (*Samuel*[1]), b. 1636; res. Braintree and Sandwich prior to his removal to the Vineyard. A full biographical sketch may be read in Vol. II Annals of West Tisbury, pp. 25–28. He married Elizabeth Perkins according to family tradition, although it cannot be definitely determined whether it is worthy of acceptance. If that were her name there is no place for her in any of the known Perkins families of New England unless she was an unrecorded daughter of Isaac Perkins of Hampton, N. H. and thus a sister of Jacob Perkins and of Mary Perkins, the wife of Isaac Chase, both of whom came to Martha's Vineyard. This seems the only reasonable working hypothesis which the author has been able to develop. She was born in 1644 and died 7 Aug. 1722 in the 79th year of her age. Her will 11 May 1716 was proved 2 Oct. 1722.

8. Amy,[3] b. 14 Aug. 1663; m. Joseph Hatch (23), 7 Dec. 1683.
9. Mary, b. 22 Dec. 1665; m. Thomas Lassell, 26 Apr. 1685.
10. Abigail, b. 28 Sept. 1667; m. Samuel Seabury, 13 Dec. 1688.
11. Ruth, b. 1670; m. Lieut. Edward Bangs.
12. Ebenezer, b. 1672.
13. James, b. 1674.
14. Ichabod, b. 1676.
15. Samuel, b. 1678.
16. John, b. 1682.
17. Joseph, b. 1685.
18. Sarah, b. (*1687*); m. Josiah Luce (11).
19. Benjamin, b. 1689.

12. Ebenezer[3] Allen, (*James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]) b. 1672; res. C., farmer and gentleman. He was a large land holder on the Island and in other portions of New England, an early real estate speculator. He married Rebecca Russell 14 April 1698, daughter of Reverend Jonathan and Martha (Moody) Russell of Barnstable who was born 7 July 1681 in Hadley, Mass. and died 3 Dec. 1761 in the 81st year of her age. She was buried in Barnstable. He died 14 May 1733 and his will 6 Feb. 1730-31 was proved 14 June 1733.

20. Elizabeth,[4] b. 13 Apr. 1701; m. Rev. Wm. Waldron 28 Dec. 1721.
21. Martha, b. 6 Sept. 1703; m. Barnabas Taylor 4 Nov. 1725.
22. Eleazer, b. 16 May 1706; d. 7 Nov. 1735. Grad. H. C. 1726. High Sheriff of Dukes County.

23. Abigail, b. 3 May 1709; d. 31 July 1710.
24. Abigail, b. 20 May 1711; m. John Sturgess 5 Sept. 1728.
25. Jonathan, b. 12 Sept. 1713.
26. James, b. 8 May 1716.
27. Joseph, b. 3 Nov. 1718; of Newport, trader, 1744.
28. Benjamin, b. 3 Nov. 1718.
29. Rebecca, b. 22 July 1720; m. Josiah Crocker.
30. Hannah, b. 16 Nov. 1723; m. Dr. Abner Hersey.

13. James[3] Allen, (*James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 1674; res. C., farmer. He m. Mary Bourne dau. of Shearjashub and Bathsheba (Skiff) Bourne of Sandwich. She was b. 21 Oct. 1678 and d. 22 May 1722. He d. 14 Feb. 1723–24 and his estate was divided in Apr. 1725.

40. Bathsheba,[4] b. 1701; m. (1) John Mills 31 Oct. 1726; (2) Rev. Josiah Dennis 28 Aug. 1729.
41. Sylvanus, b. 1702.
42. Joshua, b. 1705; m. Agnes Homes (16) 14 Dec. 1725 and rem. to Boston, where he was a glazier by occupation. He d. 30 May 1730 in Medfield of smallpox and his est. was adm. by his brother-in-law Rev. Mr. Dennis in 1731. It is probable that his widow m. (2) Alexander Huston 22 Oct. 1730.
43. Mary, b. (*1707*).
44. Eunice, b. 1709.
45. Timothy, b. (*1713*). He rem. to Newport, R. I. bef. 1745 and a Mss. genealogy states that he was a goldsmith by occupation, and d. 1791.
46. Sarah, b. 1715.
47. Ezra, b. 1718. It is stated that he rem. to Windham, Conn. and d. 1779, but it is unverified.

14. Ichabod[3] Allen, (*James*[2], *Samuel*[1]), b. 1676; res. C., and rem. to T. (Chickemoo); farmer. He m. four times, each wife bearing the name of Elizabeth, viz:—(1) Elizabeth Belcher 25 Dec. 1701 dau. of Moses and Mary (Nash) Belcher of Braintree. She was b. 25 Apr. 1679 and d. 25 Aug. 1714; (2) Elizabeth Symonds 7 July 1715 who was b. 20 July 1678 and d. after 9 Nov. 1727; (3) Elizabeth [Mayhew] (64) Clifford 4 Nov. 1728 wid. of Jacob Clifford. She was b. 1679 and d. 16 July 1729; (4) Elizabeth (————————) bef. 1735. It is prob. that she was the Elizabeth Allen who d. 1 Dec. 1803 in T. aged 87 years. His will 22 Jan. 1751 was pro. 1 Feb. 1752.

50. Moses,[4] b. (*1702*); d. 25 Feb. 1721–22.
51. (Child), b. (——).
52. Benjamin, b. 1706.
53. Barnabas, b. (*1708*).
54. Thomas, b. 1710.

By second wife:

56. Elizabeth, b. 24 Oct. 1716; m. Jabez Norton (911) 9 Feb. 1736.
57. (Child), } bur. Jan. and Feb. 1717–18.
58. (Child), }
59. Ebenezer, b. 1721.

15. Samuel[3] Allen, (*James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]) b. 1678, res. C., farmer; m. Mary Tilton (11) who was b. 1676 and d. 25 Dec. 1756 aged 80 years. He d. 10 July 1755 aged 78 years and his will 14 Jan. 1750 was pro. 2 Aug. 1755.

60. Jethro,[4] b. 1705.
61. Hannah, b. (*1707*); m. Elnathan Wing 7 Oct. 1726.
62. Jedidah, b. (*1709*); m. ———— Doane or Dean.
63. Amy, b. 1711; m. Shubael Cottle (53) 8 Nov. 1744.
64. Maria, b. (*1713*); m. ———— Freeman living in 1750.
65. Samuel, b. 1720.

16. John[3] Allen, (*James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 1682, res. C., gentleman. He was a wealthy man, a large land holder and a speculator and held the rank of Colonel in the Island militia. He was High Sheriff of the county from 1714 to 1733. He m. Margaret Homes (11) 1 Mch. 1715–16, who was b. 28 Feb. 1695–6 and d. 26 Apr. 1778. He d. 17 Oct. 1767 aged 85 years.

66. Katherine,[4] b. 26 Feb. 1716–17; m. David Moore 3 Aug. 1738.
67. Rebecca, b. 26 Feb. 1716–17; m. Wilmot Wass (30) 22 Mch. 1733.
68. William, b. 6 Mch. 1719.
69. Elizabeth, b. 29 Sept. 1720; m. Zachariah Mayhew (117) 21 Nov. 1738.
70. Jane, b. 28 Aug. 1722; m. Handley Chipman 24 Apr. 1740.
71. Margaret, b. 17 Sept. 1724; m. Clement Peckham 29 Oct. 1744.
72. Abigail, b. 21 July 1726; d. y.
73. Mary, b. 3 Apr. 1728; m. Matthew Mayhew (88) 3 Jan. 1744.
74. John, b. 1 Apr. 1730.
75. Robert, b. 20 July 1732.
76. Jonathan, b. 2 Sept. 1734.
77. Eleazer, b. 10 June 1739; d. y.
78. Hannah, b. 23 July 1741; d. y.

17. Joseph[3] Allen, (*James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 1685, res. T., cooper. He m. Patience Bourne, dau. of Shearjashub and

Bathsheba (Skiff) Bourne who was b. 20 Apr. 1686 and d. 13 Feb. 1765. He d. 10 Mch. 1726–27 and his wid. was appointed admx. of his est. in July 1727. All his children were minors and the property was not divided until 3 Mch. 1734. His wid. m. Jonathan Lambert (5).

80. Ruth,[4] b. 16 June 1711; m. Samuel Gray (20) 3 Sept. 1731.
81. (Child), b.
82. Susanna, b. 28 Apr. 1716; m. Seth Look (22) 5 Sept. 1733.
83. Bathsheba, b. 31 Jan. 1719; m. Stephen Look (27) abt. 1738.
84. Joseph, b. 17 July 1723.
85. Shearjashub, b. 2 June 1725; d. y.
86. Benjamin, b. 28 Aug. 1727. No further record.

19. Benjamin[3] Allen, (*James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 1689. A biographical sketch of him and a record of his children may be read in Vol. 11 Annals of W. T. pp. 65–67. As far as known to the author there are no descendants in the male line.

25. Jonathan[4] Allen, (*Ebenezer*,[3] *James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]) b. 12 Sept. 1713, res. C., yeoman; m. Abigail Mayhew (115) 17 Nov. 1733. He d. 27 Nov. 1733 being then under 21 years of age. His wid. m. (2) Wilson Marsh 9 Dec. 1748.

100. Eleanor,[5] b. 1734 (only child); m. Seth Baxter 26 Oct. 1758 and d. bef. Dec. 1767.

26. James[4] Allen, (*Ebenezer*,[3] *James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]) b. 8 May 1716, res. C., husbandman and master mariner; m. Abigail Smith (400) who was b. 24 Oct. 1724 and d. 12 July 1806. He d. 14 Jan. 1786. No settlement of his est. is recorded.

120. Martha,[5] b. 28 Dec. 1742.
121. Anthony, b. 30 Oct. 1744, res. at T. He served in the Revolution and d. a prisoner of war in New York 29 June 1777 according to his g. s. in C. The name of his wife is not known and but one child is of record, James Anthony[6] who was bapt. 2 Aug. 1778.
122. Rebecca, b. 17 May 1749; m. Abisha Luce (390) 29 Mch. 1769.
123. Hannah, b. 13 Jan. 1753.
124. Eleazer, b. Oct. 1754; no further record.
125. Abigail, b. Oct. 1757; m. (1) Gamaliel Luce (165) 7 Dec. 1780; (2) Mitchell Daggett (427) 7 July 1796.
126. Mayhew, b. 24 Mch. 1760; no further record.
127. Sarah, b. 13 Feb. 1763; d. 23 Jan. 1812, unm.

28. Benjamin[4] Allen, (*Ebenezer*,[3] *James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 3 Nov. 1718, res. T., cooper; m. (1) Elizabeth Doane 9 Sept. 1742, dau. of Joseph and Mary (Godfrey) Doane of Eastham, Mass. She was b. 20 May 1717. It is not known that there was any issue of this marriage or when she died; m. (2) Eleanor Athern (43) 18 Jan. 1753 who was b. 4 Dec. 1727 and d. 15 May 1818. He was drowned on a voyage to Nantucket 14 Nov. 1791.

By second wife:

132. Bartlett,[5] b. 29 Nov. 1753; d. 28 Oct. 1781 unm.
133. Abisha, b. 3 May 1756; d. y.
134. Susanna, b. 18 July 1758; prob. m. Cyrus Butler (235).
135. Dinah, b. 11 July 1760; d. 5 Oct. 1791, unm.
136. Damaris, b. 18 Feb. 1762; m. Benjamin Luce (530).
137. Zerviah, b. 4 Sept. 1765; m. Samuel Butler (230) 30 Aug. 1787.
138. Benjamin, b. 14 Dec. 1767.
139. Nancy, b. 29 Dec. 1772; m. Rev. Nymphas Hatch.

41. Sylvanus[4] Allen, (*James*,[3,2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 1702, res. C., farmer and gentleman. He m. Jane Homes (15) 1 July 1725 who was b. 30 Aug. 1701 and d. 17 Dec. 1763. He d. 9 Oct. 1787. He held the office of Lieut. in the Island militia. His will 1 Nov. 1780 was pro. 4 Nov. 1787.

140. Katherine,[5] b. 19 Nov. 1727; m. (1) Rev. Andrew Boardman 8 Oct. 1747; m. (2) Shubael Cottle (53) 23 Nov. 1780.
141. Mary, b. 6 Dec. 1729; m. (1) Samuel Tilton (35) 16 May 1768; m. (2) Robert Allen (75) 21 Nov. 1793; m. (3) Shubael Cottle (53) 9 June 1803.
142. James, b. 28 Mch. 1732.
143. William, b. 4 Oct. 1735; d. 28 Oct. 1753.

52. Benjamin[4] Allen, (*Ichabod*,[3] *James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 1706, res. C., cooper. He rem. to Rochester, Mass. bef. 1762 but the author has no further record of him after that date. He m. Abiah Mayhew (100) 8 Jan. 1729–30 who was b. 3 Mch. 1712–13.

150. Joseph,[5] b. 1731; no further record.
151. Oliver,[5] b. 1734; no further record.
152. (Paine of Harwich, Mass. living 1790, may have been his son.)

53. Barnabas[4] Allen,(*Ichabod*,[3] *James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 1706, res. T., mariner; rem. to Boston bef. 1740 and prob. res. at Rochester, Mass. in 1755. He m. Mary Baxter (pub. 13 May 1740) dau. of John and Huldah (Hayward) Baxter of Braintree, who was b. 26 Jan. 1719 and d. 13 Jan. 1790 at Beverly, Mass. He had died before his wife as she was described as "widow of Capt. Barnabas". But two children of the marriage are known to the compiler:

160. John Baxter, b. 8 Oct. 1751; m. Ruth Stephens 8 Nov. 1784 at Salem, Mass. and d. 22 Aug. 1836.
161. Benjamin, bapt. 2 Feb. 1755 (2nd ch. Rochester).

54. Thomas[4] Allen, (*Ichabod*,[3] *James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. about 1710; res. T. (Chickemmoo), but rem. to Sharon, Conn. about 1777 with his two youngest daughters. He m. (1) Ruth Cartwright (36) bef. 1748; (2) Mrs. Keziah (Mayhew) (125) Butler 20 Jan. 1757 (wid. of Daniel Butler) who was b. Mch. 1708; d. 22 June 1764; (3) Mrs. Mary (Butler) (630) Luce 24 Dec. 1770 (wid. of Rowland Luce) who was b. 17 Oct. 1726; d. 3 Aug. 1793. He survived his three wives and d. 9 Sept. 1794 and was buried at Amenia, N.Y.

170. Anne,[5] b. (*1741*); m. John Metcalf 22 Nov. 1761.
171. Ruth, b. 1745; m. Seth Barstow 1 Dec. 1766.
172. Amy, b. 1750; m. Joshua Studley 22 Dec. 1766.
173. Ichabod, b. 1754 (said to have rem. to Pittsfield, Mass. and d. 1783).

59. Ebenezer[4] Allen,(*Ichabod*,[3] *James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 1721; res. T., (Homes Hole) innkeeper. He m. Mrs. Sarah (Chase) (36) Daggett (wid. of Thomas Daggett) about 1745 who was b. 14 Dec. 1717 and d. 1 Dec. 1803. He d. 20 Dec. 1807. No settlement of est. recorded.

180. Perkins,[5] b. 1746.
181. Ebenezer, b. 26 June 1748.
182. Ichabod, b. (*1750*).
183. Jedidah, b. (*1752*); m. Abisha Pease (302) 28 Feb. 1798.
184. Sarah, b. (*1755*); m. David Dexter of Rochester, Mass. bef. 1786.
185. Maria, b. 1758; m. David Smith (100) 13 Nov. 1788.
186. Elizabeth, b. (*1760*); living in 1810; unm.

60. JETHRO[4] ALLEN, (*Samuel*,[3] *James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 1705. res. C., husbandman. He m. MRS. DINAH (NORTON) (70) MAYHEW, (wid. of Paine Mayhew) 25 Mch. 1736. He d. 1774 and his widow in 1782. His will 12 Dec. 1771 was pro. 16 Apr. 1774 and the inventory showed property to the value of £523–9–11.

190. ABIGAIL,[5] b. 3 Jan. 1736–7; m. CAPT. BARNABAS HINCKLEY of Falmouth and d. 6 Nov. 1825.
191. JOSIAH, b. 1739.
192. SUSANNA, b. (*1741*); m. (1) PHILIP HATHAWAY 17 July 1765; (2) WALLEY ADAMS.
193. JOSHUA, b. (*1743*).
194. MOSES, b. (*1745*) rem. to Sandwich, Mass. bef. 1779 where he was engaged in mercantile business. He m. (1) MEHITABLE PARKER; (2) EUNICE STONE. He d. in 1790 and no issue known to the compiler.
195. JETHRO, b. 1748.

65. SAMUEL[4] ALLEN, (*Samuel*,[3] *James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 1720, res. C., farmer; m. BEULAH DAVIS of Falmouth, Mass., 12 Feb. 1741–2 who d. 28 May 1806. He d. 22 Oct. 1808 and his will 25 July 1806 was pro. 9 Nov. 1808.

200. EPHRAIM,[5] b. 26 Oct. 1742.
201. PERSIS, b. 13 Sept. 1747; m. JEDUTHAN WING.
202. JEDIDAH, b. 20 Sept. 1752; m. TIMOTHY NORTON (430) 13 June 1780.
203. BEULAH, b. 31 Jan. 1756; m. ———— PERRY.

68. WILLIAM[4] ALLEN, (*John*,[3] *James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 6 Apr. 1719, res. C., farmer. m. SARAH MAYHEW (93) 13 Nov. 1737 who was b. 13 Jan. 1719 and d. 23 July 1812. He d. 2 June 1746 and his wid. m. (2) REV. SAMUEL PALMER of Falmouth Mass. (pub.) 3 Nov. 1751.

205. SUSANNA,[5] b. 5 Nov. 1751.
206. NATHANIEL, b. 5 Nov. 1738; mariner.
207. DAVID, b. 11 Feb. 1741–2.
208. WILLIAM, b. 20 June 1743; d. 1763.
209. ZACCHEUS, b. 4 Feb. 1744–5; d. 1770. He res. Falmouth 1766, mariner; m. BETSEY COFFIN.

74. JOHN[4] ALLEN, (*John*,[3] *James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 1 Apr. 1730, res. C., trader; m. ANN MAYHEW (93) who was b. 1727 and d.

4 June 1794. He d. 8 Oct. 1756 and no settlement of his est. is recorded.

210. Elizabeth,[5] b. 20 Apr. 1752; m. Rev. Lemuel Le Baron 29 Dec. 1774.
211. Peggy, b. 6 Feb. 1754; d. y.
212. John, b. 14 Mch. 1755.

75. Robert[4] Allen, (*John*,[3] *James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]) b., 20 July 1732, res. C., husbandman; m. (1) Desire Norton (944) 21 Dec. 1752 who was born 10 July 1731 and d. 13 June 1792; (2) Mrs. Mary (Allen) (141) Tilton (wid. of Samuel Tilton) 21 Nov. 1793. He d. 10 Jan. 1801.

220. Huldah,[5] b. 29 Oct. 1753; m. James Coffin (63) 9 Sept. 1773.
221. Ezra, b. 5 July 1755.
222. Mary, b. 3 Feb. 1758; m. Rev. Joseph Thaxter (50) 11 Oct. 1781.
223. Peggy, b. 22 Mch. 1760; m. Rev. Moses Hallock 12 Sept. 1792.
224. Lois, b. 19 July 1762; m. James Allen (272) 18 Dec. 1783.
225. Robert, b. 10 Apr. 1765; m. Elizabeth Faunce of Williamsburg, Mass. 10 Jan. 1793. She was b. 9 Sept. 1773 and d. 9 June 1835. He rem. to Williamsburg bef. 1790 and later to Arcadia, N. Y., where he d. 29 Mch. 1831.
226. Desire, b. 5 Nov. 1767; m. (1) Athearn Butler (240) 2 Oct. 1788; (2) Zachariah Mayhew (254).
227. Rebecca, b. 15 July 1770; m. Solomon Butler (241) Sept. 1792.
228. Matthew, b. 7 June 1773.
229. Betsey, b. 7 May 1776; m. Matthew Coffin (79) 21 Feb. 1799.

76. Jonathan[4] Allen, (*John*,[3] *James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 2 Sept. 1734; res. C., farmer and gentleman, also called "Esquire". He m. Deborah Gardner 31 Dec. 1761 (prob. dau. of Tristram and Deborah (Coffin) Gardner of Nantucket) who was b. 1743 and d. 19 Apr. 1821. His will 4 Nov. 1783 was pro. 20 Feb. 1784. He d. 6 Jan. 1784.

230. Deborah[5], b. 3 Jan. 1763; m. Dr. James Tupper.
231. Tristram, b. 17 Mch. 1765; d. y.
232. Theodore, b. 15 Mch. 1767; d. y.
233. Tristram, b. 25 Apr. 1769.
234. Jonathan, b. 8 Mch. 1771; d. 1800 at Delogoa Bay.
235. Eunice, b. 24 Dec. 1772; m. Dr. Allen Mayhew (219) 18 Dec. 1795.
235. Homes, b. 29 Jan. 1775; m. Lucy Lawrence, res. Barnstable.
237. Henry, b. 29 July 1777; m. Sophia Spalding 19 Feb. 1801. He was a mariner and res. Barnstable.
238. Frederick, b. 22 Dec. 1780.

84. JOSEPH[4] ALLEN,(*Joseph*,[3] *James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 17 July. 1723, res. T., but was a temporary res. of Plympton, Mass. (*1749*). He m. PATIENCE NYE, dau. of Benjamin and Lydia (Freeman) Nye of Sandwich, 1746. She was b. 3 Aug. 1728 and d. 13 Feb. 1817. He d. 5 Jan 1798. He was a clothier.

239. LYDIA,[5] b. 22 Jan. 1747; m. JOSEPH ATHEARN (62) 25 Aug. 1768.
240. JOSEPH, b. 27 Mch. 1749; d. y.
241. PRINCE, b. 13 Aug. 1751; d. 2 Oct. 1769 at sea.
242. BATHSHEBA, b. 7 Apr. 1754; m. HUGH CATHCART (31) 27 Sept. 1775.
243. LUCY, b. 16 Nov. 1756; m. ICHABOD ALLEN (182) 20 Oct. 1774.
244. TEMPERANCE, b. 20 Aug. 1759.
245. ZADOC, b. 19 Feb. 1762; d. 15 Feb. 1797 at Aux Cayes, Hispaniola.
246. JOSEPH, b. 18 Jan. 1764; m. KATHERINE GRAY (41) 1 Jan. 1795. No ch.
247. FREEMAN, b. 3 Oct. 1767; m. BEULAH PEASE (512) 22 Apr. 1810. He rem. to New York City and d. there 1841, leaving two dau's.
248. MARY, b. (*1770*); d. 18 Mch. 1833.
249. LAVINIA, b. 6 Apr. 1774; m. DANIEL TILTON (220) 11 Oct. 1793.

138. BENJAMIN[5] ALLEN, (*Benjamin*,[4] *Ebenezer*,[3] *James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 14 Dec. 1767, res. Homes Hole, trader. He m. ABIGAIL MORSE 7 Oct. 1790 who was b. 2 July 1772, dau. of Rev. Asarelah and Hepsibah (Hall) Morse. He d. 1864 in Chilmark.

260. HEPSIBAH[6], bapt. 30 Aug. 1791; d. y.
261. HEPSIBAH MORSE, bapt. 30 June 1793; m. RICHARD LUCE (672) int. 25 Nov. 1816.
262. NANCY, bapt. 22 May 1796; m. NATHANIEL MAYHEW (440).
263. CHARLES BARTLETT, b. 1798; lived in Brazil, S. A. many years.
264. BENJAMIN, b. July 1801; m. DELIA ROBINSON (127) int. 1 June 1822.
265. ELLSWORTH, bapt. 10 July 1808; d. 1860 in New Orleans, unm.
266. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 1810 unm.

142. JAMES[5] ALLEN, (*Sylvanus*,[4] *James*,[3 2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 28 Mch. 1732, res. C. farmer. Deacon of church. He m. MARTHA ATHEARN (45) who was b. 9 Aug. 1733 and d. 26 Oct. 1826. He d. 3 Nov. 1815 and his will 25 Mch. 1810 was pro. 8 Apr. 1816.

270. WILLIAM,[6] b. 5 Jan. 1756.
271. JANE, b. 2 July 1759; m. SILAS BASSETT (84) 11 Mch. 1779.
272. JAMES, b. 23 May 1762.
273. ZEBULON, b. 27 Nov. 1764.
274. MARTHA. b, 14 Apr. 1767; m. WILLIAM WORTH (65) 5 Apr. 1788.

275. Sylvanus, b. 27 Aug. 1770.
276. Prudence, b. 9 Mch. 1778; m. William Brandon Mayhew (492) 6 Nov. 1800.

180. Perkins[5] Allen, (*Ebenezer*,[4] *Ichabod*,[3] *James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 1746, res. Homes Hole, farmer; rem. to Sidney, Maine bef. 1810 and later to Phillips, Maine where he d. 1826. He m. Abigail Smith (442) who was b. abt. 1749 and prob. d. bef. 1810.

280. Elizabeth,[6] b. (*1770*); bapt. 14 May 1775.
281. Ichabod, b. (*1773*); bapt. 14 May 1775.
282. Abigail Smith, b. (*1776*); bapt. 8 Nov. 1776.
283. Perkins, b. (*1779*); bapt. 24 Oct. 1779.

181. Ebenezer[5] Allen, (*Ebenezer*,[4] *Ichabod*,[3] *James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 26 June 1748, res. T., clergyman; grad. H. C. 1771; rem. to Kingston, N. H. where he was settled as minister 1781 and later to Wolfboro, N. H., where he was settled in 1792. He m. Betsey Fernald 8 Nov. 1796 who was b. 1777, and d. 24 Jan. 1810. He d. 17 July 1806 in Wolfboro.

290. Lois,[6] b. 4 July 1797.
291. Sarah, b. 27 May 1798.
292. Betsey Ann, b. 21 Oct. 1799.
293. Ebenezer, b. 2 May 1801; d. y.
294. David Tappan, b. 17 Sept. 1803.
295. Alpheus Spring, b. 22 Feb. 1805.

182. Ichabod[5] Allen, (*Ebenezer*,[4] *Ichabod*,[3] *James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. abt. 1750, res. Homes Hole, farmer; rem. to Pittsfield, Mass. and prob. d. there. He m. Lucy Allen (243), 20 Oct. 1774. She ret. to T. and d. 22 Dec. 1843.

300. Patience,[6] b. 4 Sept. 1777; m. Matthew Allen (228) 8 Dec. 1796.
301. Temperance, b. 13 Apr. 1780; m. Matthew Allen (228) 29 Nov. 1798.
302. Bartlett, b. 25 Aug. 1781; d. 24 Dec. 1827, unm. His will 20 Mch. 1827 was pro. 5 Feb. 1828.
303. Ichabod, b. (*1783*); m. Fransina ———— prob. of Philadelphia. He was a mariner and d. New York City.
304. Thomas, b. (*1785*); m. and res. Hinsdale, Mass.

191. Josiah[5] Allen, (*Jethro*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 1739, res. C., cooper; m. Bathsheba Tilton (110) 4 Nov.

1762 who was b. April 1745 and d. 20 Feb. 1825. He d. 11 Aug. 1821.

320. Dinah,[6] b. 6 Aug. 1764; m. James Adams (47).
321. Salathiel, b. (1764); m. Lucy Norton (223) 24 Sept. 1789; res. C., no issue, a child and the mother d. in childbirth 1790.
322. Peninah, b. 1774; d. 7 Apr. 1847 unm.

193. Joshua[5] Allen, (*Jethro*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. abt. 1743, res. C., mariner; rem. to Philadelphia bef. 1776, where he became a merchant. He m. Elizabeth Shearard 29 Aug. 1776 and d. prior to 1803. His wid. m. (2) Clement Humphreys of Philadelphia.

325. William.[6]
326. Ann.
327. Joshua (a person of this name was living in Phila. with a family 1803–15).

195. Jethro[5] Allen, (*Jethro*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 1748, res. C., boat-builder, merchant and gentleman; rem. to Dartmouth, Mass. 1778 and later to Fairhaven where he d. 10 Apr. 1812, aged 64 years. He m. (1) Susanna Mayhew (230), who was b. 21 June 1751 and d. 5 March 1790; (2) Ruby (Eldredge) Merrihew 1792 (wid. of Stephen) who survived.

330. Betsey,[6] b. ( ); m. Robert Tabor.
331. Rebecca, b. ( ); m. ———— Pope.
332. Polly, b. ( ); m. ———— Blossom.
333. William, b. 1776; d. 1798.
334. Zaccheus Mayhew, b. ( ); m. Abigail ————.

By Second Wife:

335. John, b. ( ); m. and had descendants who lived in Fairhaven, Mass.

200. Ephraim[5] Allen, (*Samuel*,[4.3] *James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 26 Oct. 1742, res. C., yeoman; m. Hannah Manter (67) 4 Feb. 1768, who was b. 3 Nov. 1742, and survived her husband. He d. in 1823 and his will 4 June 1822 was pro. 3 Dec. 1823.

340. Katherine,[6] b. 13 Oct. 1768; d. 14 June, 1848.
341. George, b. 28 June 1771; d. October 1791 unm.
342. Samuel, b. 28 June 1771; d. 27 Apr. 1783.
343. Persis, b. 9 Sept. 1774; m. George Look (132) 27 Nov. 1800.
344. Davis, b. 29 Aug. 1778; d. 20 Aug. 1793.
345. Hannah, b. 28 Mch. 1781; m. William Lawrence 5 Nov. 1801.
346. Ephraim, b. 31 Aug. 1784; m. Rebecca Look (166) 2 Apr. 1807.

207. DAVID[5] ALLEN, (*William,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 11 Feb. 1741–42, res. C., tailor; rem. Falmouth, Mass. bef. 1771, and later to E. where he d. 3 June 1812. He m. BETSEY (————), who was b. 19 Nov. 1744, and d. 5 Jan. 1838.

360. DAVID.[6]
361. SUSANNA.

212. JOHN[5] ALLEN, (*John,*[4-3] *James,*[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 14 Mch. 1755, res. C., farmer; m. MARY MAYHEW (212) 17 Oct. 7, 1777 who was b. 31 May 1750. This family was living in C. in 1800, but no further record of it has been obtained.

380. JOHN,[6] b. 9 Jan. 1779; m. CLARISSA PEASE (696) 1 Apr. 1804.
381. MARY, b. 6 Sept. 1780; m. HORACE GOULD 23 Aug. 1801.
382. ELIZABETH, b. 3 Sept. 1782; m. (1) JOSEPH SAUNDERS 18 Nov. 1801; (2) JOSEPH KENDRICK 16 Oct. 1806.

221. EZRA[5] ALLEN (*Robert,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 5 July 1755, res. C., farmer. Deacon of the Baptist Church. He m. BEULAH COFFIN (76) 6 Apr. 1797, who was b. 26 Feb. 1761 and d. 26 Oct. 1830. He d. 30 Mch. 1833 in New York City.

390. ELIZA,[6] b. 30 Sept. 1800; m. GERARD H. HALLOCK 2 June 1825.

228. MATTHEW[5] ALLEN, (*Robert,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 7 June 1773, res. C., yeoman; rem. Hinsdale, Mass. bef. 1814, but ret. to C., where he d. 6 Feb. 1849. He m.(1) PATIENCE ALLEN (300) 8 Dec. 1796, who d. 6 Nov. 1797; m. (2) her sister TEMPERANCE ALLEN (301) 29 Nov. 1798.

410. PATIENCE,[6] b. 20 Oct. 1797.
By Second Wife:
411. BARTLETT, b. 16 Sept. 1799; m. CORDELIA COFFIN (176) 19 Feb. 1832.
412. LUCY, b. Mch. 1802; d. y.
413. POLLY, b. Jan. 1804.; d. y.
414. (Child) b. (*1806*)
415. LUCY, b. Feb. 1808; m. (——) Shurtleff of Warren, R. I.
416. POLLY, b. Feb. 1810; d. y.
417. BETSEY ANN, b. Nov. 1811; m. GEORGE A. SMITH 7 Sept. 1837.
418. SOPHIA BUTLER, b. Oct. 1813; m. GEORGE LUCE (992) 5 June 1839.
419. MATTHEW HOMES, b. Apr. 1816; rem. to Cal.
420. MARTHA HALLOCK, b. 1818; d. y.

421. Huldah Coffin, b. 1820; m. Charles Randall, Waterford, N. Y. 16 Aug. 1845.

233. Tristram[5] Allen,(*Jonathan*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 25 Apr. 1769, res. C., farmer; m. Clarissa Mayhew (220) 17 Dec. 1795 who was b. 8 Dec. 1770 and d. 26 Aug. 1841. He d. 27 Oct. 1852.

430. Jonathan,[6] b. 7 Oct. 1796; d. unm.
431. Thomas Lothrop, b. 8 Feb. 1799; d. 27 Dec. 1882 unm.
432. Mary Ann, b. 13 Jan. 1802; m. Truman Cottle (193) 25 May 1837.
433. Tristram, b. 5 Sept. 1804; d. 23 June 1864.
434. Deborah, b. 24 Jan. 1807; d. 11 Dec. 1847 unm.
435. Frederick, b. 25 Aug. 1811; m. Caroline Wales.
436. Clarissa, b. 26 Feb. 1814; d. unm.

270. William[6] Allen, (*James*,[5] *Sylvanus*,[4] *James*,[3-2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 5 Jan. 1756, res. C., farmer; rem. to Industry, Me. 1792. He m. Love Coffin (86) 10 Mch. 1779 who was b. 3 May 1756.

440. William,[7] b. 16 Apr. 1780; m. Hannah Titcomb.
441. Bartlett, b. 25 Aug. 1781; m. (1) Lucy Fairbanks; (2) Priscilla Dexter (46) b. May 1797.
442. Truman, b. 19 June 1783; m. Hannah Sewall.
443. Deborah, b. 13 Feb. 1785; m. Thomas Merrill.
444. Jane, b. 12 June 1787; m. John Robinson (120).
445. Love, b. 12 June 1787; d. y.
446. Love, b. 1790; m. George Gowen.
447. Harrison, b. 1792; m. Nancy Eames.
448. John, b. 1795; m. Anna Hersey. He was the famous evangelist known as "Camp Meeting John Allen" in Methodist circles. He was grandfather of the still more famous Lillian Nordica (Norton) the operatic soprano.
449. James, b. 1796; m. Naomi Sylvester.
450. Clementine, b. 1800; m. John Cook.

272. James[6] Allen,(*James*,[5] *Sylvanus*,[4] *James*,[3-2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 23 May 1762, res. C., blacksmith; rem. to Farmington, Me. (*1809*), ret. to C., and then rem. to Zanesvillle, Ohio (*1815*), where he d. 1848. He m. Lois Allen (224) 18 Dec. 1783.

460. James,[7] b. 3 Feb. 1785; m. Cynthia Cottle (182) int. 20 Aug. 1803.
461. Patience adopted niece of his wife, see abv. (410).

273. Zebulon[6] Allen, (*James*,[5] *Sylvanus*,[4] *James*,[3,2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 27 Nov. 1764; res. C., clothier; rem. to Farmington, Me. and later to Industry (*1818*), where he d. Dec. 1837; He m. Prudence Mayhew (218) 7 May 1789, who was b. 12 Apr. 1764 and d. Oct. 1842.

470. Julia,[7] b. 1 Mch. 1791.
471. Myra, b. 23 Sept. 1794; m. James Mayhew.
472. Sarah Mayhew, b. 10 July 1797; m. Adoniram Crane.
473. Joshua, b. 10 Mch. 1800; m. (1) Naomi D. Sweet; (2) Rosaline L. Crane.
474. Horace, b. 7 Sept. 1804; m. Mary Macomber.
475. Louisa, b. 25 Nov. 1807; m. Leander S. Tripp.

275. Sylvanus[6] Allen, (*James*,[5] *Sylvanus*,[4] *James*,[3,2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 22 Aug. 1770, res. C., rem. to Industry, Me. later to Farmington, Me., Nan., and T. He m. (1) Katherine Athearn (122) 30 Aug. 1792, who was b. 30 Sept. 1772, and d. 15 Sept. 1827; (2) Prudence Cathcart (63) 15 Oct. 1833, who was b. 29 Mch. 1787. He d. in T. 1853.

480. Martha[7], b. 1792; d. y.
481. Katherine, b. 1793; d. y.
482. Martha Worth, b. 1795; m. Thomas Whittier.
483. Freeman, b. 1797.
484. Lydia, b. 1799.
485. Achsah, b. 1802; d. 1820.
486. Lovina, b. 1805; unm.; lived in Rome, Italy.
487. Katherine, b. 1809; m. Henry Davis.
488. Callista, b. 1811; d. y.
489. Sylvanus, b. 1814; d. 1836 at sea.

321. Salathiel[6] Allen, (*Josiah*,[5] *Jethro*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *James*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 1768, res. C., master mariner. He m. Lucy Norton (223) 24 Sept. 1789; no issue as she d. 18 Oct. 1793 in childbirth. He m. (2) Mary South by whom he had issue. He was lost at sea before 1815.

490. Samuel[7], his only son Dr. John Allen was living in Batesville, Ark. in 1896.
491. Mary.

Zachariah Smith Allen, b. 22 Nov. 1753 at Elizabeth Town, N. J.; m. Joyce Athearn (57) 16 June 1774, and the births of the following named issue of the marriage (at Elizabeth

Town) are recorded in T., but whether he resided on the Vineyard is not known. His name does not appear in any lists of tax payers at the dates named.

PEGGY, b. 20 Feb. 1775; d. 11 Aug. 1779.
LUCY, b. 25 Jan. 1779.

AREY FAMILY

1. RICHARD[1] AREY, the ancestor of this family, has been considered fully in Vol. II, Annals of E., pp. 36–8, and further reference to him is not necessary here. He left two sons presumably the issue by his wife ELIZABETH, viz:

10. RICHARD,[2] b. (*1640*).
11. JOHN, b. (*1645*). Signed a petition to Mass. 1673. He d. 12 Oct. 1675, intestate and his brother Richard was app. adm. as heir at law. (Deeds 1, 301).

10. RICHARD[2] AREY, (*Richard*[1]), b. abt. 1640; res. E.; m. SARAH MARCHANT (8) abt. 1677. He was Juror 1677, 1679; constable 1678; townsman 1679, 1680. Prop. and agt. 1687–8, and d. 14 Feb. 1688–9. After his death the wid. m. THOMAS HARLOCK (10) 16 Nov. 1696.

15. JOHN,[3] b. 3 Oct. 1677.
16. JEAN, b. (*1679*); m. BENJAMIN PEASE (68) 17 June 1697.
17. RICHARD, b. 3 July 1682.
18. SARAH, b. 1684; m. NATHAN LEWIS 24 Aug. 1705.
19. SAMUEL, b. (*1686*).

15. JOHN[3] AREY, (*Richard*[2·1]), b. 3 Oct. 1677. It is not known to the author where he resided after the death of his father, but it is prob. that he was cared for by his mother's people at Yarmouth, Mass. He came to E. abt. 1698 and in May 1699, being accused of selling rum without license he pleaded that he was "a stranger and newly come to dwell

within said county." He rem. to Salem in 1700 and was living the following year, but the date of his death is not of record, although he was deceased before 1724. He m. SARAH ————.

20. OLIVER[4] alias JOHN. He res. Boston and moved to E. abt. 1723; later rem. (after 1726) to the mainland, the exact location unknown. He was a blacksmith by occupation; perh. m. ELIZABETH GOULD of Harwich 9 Mch. 1737–8; see No. 51.
21. JOSEPH. He was res. of Braintree 1724 and of E. 1726 but nothing further is known of him. He was a cordwainer.

17. RICHARD[3] AREY, (*Richard*,[2·1]), b. 3 July 1682; res. E., cordwainer; rem. to Truro, Mass. bef. 1717. He m. LYDIA NORTON (53) 6 Dec. 1705, who was b. abt. 1685 and d. 2 Mch. 1726–27. He was living in Truro in 1736.

30. MARY,[4] b. 13 Sept. 1706; m. MOSES HIGGINS.
31. BETHIA, b. 15 Apr. 1708; m. SAMUEL RICH.
32. JOSEPH, b. 22 Mch. 1710; d. 11 Feb. 1736–7.
33. RICHARD, b. 24 Dec. 1712; d. 14 Feb. 1763.
34. JOHN, b. 11 Sept. 1714.
35. THOMAS, b. 12 May 1716.
36. SAMUEL, b. 20 Jan. 1718–19.
37. SARAH, b. 10 May 1722; m. CHRISTOPHER LUCE (55).
38. JANE, b. (*1724*); m. NATHANIEL GOULD.
39. SYLVANUS, b. 26 Feb. 1726–27.
40. MARGARET, b. 26 Feb. 1726–27.

19. SAMUEL[3] AREY, (*Richard*,[2·1]), b. abt. 1686; res. E., rem. to Eastham, Mass. bef. 1715 and d. aft. 1742. He m. MARY MAYO 10 Mch. 1714–15, who was b. 1683 and d. 1777 aged 94 years.

50. JOSEPH,[4] b. 24 Mch. 1715.
51. OLIVER, b. 15 Sept. 1717; perh. m. ELIZABETH GOULD 9 Mch. 1738. (See No. 20). He d. 30 Mch. 1760 at Orleans, Mass.
52. THOMAS, b. 7 May 1719.
53. RUTH, b. 30 June 1721.
54. MARY, b. 30 June 1721.
55. JOSHUA, b. 8 Mch. 1722–23.
56. ZELOTAS, b. 31 May 1724.
57. PAUL, b. 22 Apr. 1726.

35. THOMAS[4] AREY, (*Richard*,[3·2·1]), b. 12 May 1716; res. at Truro, Mass. rem. to E. abt. 1740, master mariner. He m. BEULAH TRAPP (41) 4 Sept. 1740, who was b. 1718 and d. Oct.

1779. He d. June 1787. He was one of the first settlers as well as one of the largest proprietors of Chappaquiddick.

70. Thomas,[5] b. (*1744*).
71. Mary, b. 9 Jan. 1746; m. Joseph H[illegible]xford (40) 30 Nov. 1780
72. (Child.)
73. Elijah, b. Feb. 1752.
74. Jabez, b. ( ); rem. to Nantucket.
75. Lydia, b. (*1761*); d. Mch. 1794 unm.

70. Thomas[5] Arey, (*Thomas*,[4] *Richard*,[3·2·1]), b. abt. 1744, res. Chappaquiddick, master mariner. He m. Mary Sumner (67) 2 Nov. 1769 who was b. 4 June 1749. He d. July 1774.

80. Mary,[6] b. 20 Sept. 1770; d. 1781.
81. Thomas, b. 10 Sept. 1772 (originally named Henry).

73. Elijah[5] Arey, (*Thomas*,[4] *Richard*[3·2·1]), b. Feb. 1752; res. Chappaquiddick; m. Anna Pease (601) 22 Feb. 1774, who was b. 1755 and d. 9 Jan. 1807. He d. 9 July 1806. Occupation, mariner.

90. Henry,[6] b. (*1776*); m. Cynthia Butler (182); died at sea.
91. Betsey, b. (*1778*); m. Freeman Ripley (56) 4 Mch. 1804.
92. George Washington, b. 5 Sept. 1780; m. Mary Marchant (97) 27 Mch. 1803.
93. Polly, b. 1782; d. 6 July 1821, unm.
94. (Infant) b. 1785; d. 1786.
95. Thomas, bapt. 11 Sept. 1787; d. 24 Dec. 1830 at New Haven, Conn.
96. Heman, b. 20 Dec. 1788; m. Mrs. Sally (Worth) (90) Thaxter (wid. of Joseph Thaxter) 5 May 1818.
97. Martin, b. 12 June 1791; m. Margaret Pease (983) 1 Dec. 18 14, d. 2 Jan. 1823 in Valparaiso S. A.

ATHEARN FAMILY

The most promising clew to the English origin of this family is found in the existence of an Athorn (Athourne, Atherne) family as early as 1602 in the parish of Boughton-under-Blean,

co. Kent, which is situated ten miles north of Ashford, from whence came our Nicholas Butler. The author has already stated his belief that Simon Athearn came to New England as servant in the employ of Bulter, and the proximity of the two parishes seems to indicate that locality as the region where the Athearn family originated. With the exception of a family of the same name (Athorne) residing in Stratfield—Mortimer, co. Hants, at the same period, this is the only occurrence of the name known to the author after an extended research among the manuscript and printed vital records of England.

1. Simon[1] Athearn. A full biographical sketch of this prominent pioneer may be found in Vol. II, Annals of W. T., pp. 28–40, and it is not necessary to repeat facts there given. He m. Mary Butler (12) 4 Oct. 1665 when she was not yet fourteen years of age, one of the best authenticated cases of early marriage known to the compiler. She was b. 1652 and d. 8 Apr. 1741 in the 90th year of her age. He d. 20 Feb. 1714–15 aged 72 years.

10. Samuel,[2] b. 17 Sept. 1671; res. T., merchant; m. 16 Sept. 1719 Mrs. Phoebe (Coleman) Cathcart (wid. of Robert Cathcart) (1) and dau. of John and Phoebe (Starbuck) Coleman of Nantucket, who d. bef. 24 Nov. 1739. He d. 4 Mch. 1766 without issue.
11. Mary, b. 3 May 1674; m. Thomas Waldron (10).
12. Sarah, b. 1 Jan. 1676; m. Rev. Josiah Torrey (30).
13. Jabez, b. 10 Oct. 1678.
14. Lydia, b. 22 Sept. 1681; d. 1729 aged 50 years, unm.
15. Joyce, b. 22 Sept. 1684; m. Samuel Rhodes of Newport, R. I. 1717.
16. Solomon, b. 31 Mch. 1686.
17. Zerviah, b. 25 Aug. 1689; m. John Torrey of Bristol, R. I.
18. Jethro, b. 30 June 1692.

13. Jabez[2] Athearn, (*Simon*[1]), b. 10 Oct. 1678, res. T., gentleman, lawyer and Clerk of Courts. He m. (1) Katherine Belcher 30 Nov. 1705; (dau. of Moses and Mary (Nash) Belcher of Braintree, Mass.), who was b. 5 July 1686 and d. 3 Apr. 1752; (2) Mrs. Thankful (Daggett) (36) Butler Daggett (wid. of Zephaniah Butler and Brotherton Daggett) who was b. Apr. 1696 and d. 2 July 1766. Jabez Athearn d. 29 Nov. 1761.

20. Katherine,[3] b. 23 Apr. 1708; m. George Manter (32) 17 Nov. 1726.
21. Mary, b. 28 Oct. 1711; m. Gershom Cathcart (14) 19 July 1733.
22. Ezra, b. 23 Mch. 1713.
23. Elizabeth, b. 13 Apr. 1715; m. (1) Thomas Chase (35) 16 Aug. 1733; (2) Peter West (25) 16 Dec. 1740.
24. Abijah, b. 18 Feb. 1716–17.
25. Abigail, b. 24 Feb. 1726; m. Adonijah Luce (103).

16. Solomon[2] Athearn, (*Simon*[1]), b. 31 Mch. 1686, res. E., and later T., (Seconquit) farmer. He m. Sarah Skiff (47) 24 July 1717, who was b. 7 Feb. 1698 and d. 4 Sept. 1749. He d. 12 Dec. 1762.

30. Hepsibah,[3] b. (*1719*); m. Elisha Seabury of Lebanon, Conn.
31. Simon, b. (*1722*).
32. Sarah, bapt. 14 Mch. 1725; m. John Pope of Lebanon, Conn. 4 Oct. 1751.
33. Hannah, bapt. 26 Feb. 1727; m. Lemuel Butler (74).
34. Rebecca, bapt. 8 June, 1729; m. Thomas Daggett (82).
35. Lydia, b. July 1731; d. 5 Apr. 1763; unm.

18. Jethro[2] Athearn, (*Simon*[1]), b. 10 June 1692, res. T., gentleman and farmer. He m. Mary Mayhew 8 Sept. 1720 (80) who was b. 26 Sept. 1700 and d. 7 Apr. 1778. He d. 3 Feb. 1784.

40. Sarah,[3] b. 29 Nov. 1721; m. John Worth (13) 26 May 1748.
41. Zerviah, b. 23 Aug. 1723; m. Benjamin Manter (35) 9 Dec. 1742.
42. James, b. 16 Oct. 1725.
43. Eleanor, b. 4 Dec. 1727; m. Benjamin Allen (28) 8 Jan. 1753.
44. Mary, b. 16 Sept. 1731; m. Samuel Butler (73) 5 Apr. 1753.
45. Martha, b. 9 Aug. 1733; m. James Allen (142) 1755.
46. Susanna, b. 1 Nov. 1735; m. Nathan Mayhew (250) 28 June 1761.
47. Dinah, b. 24 Jan. 1737; m. Rev. George Damon 14 Oct. 1762.
48. Jethro, b. 23 June 1742.

22. Ezra[3] Athearn, (*Jabez*,[2] *Simon*[1]), b. 23 Mch. 1713, res. T., farmer; m. Margaret Torrey (43) 2 Sept. 1735, who was b. in 1714 and d. 13 Aug. 1811. He d. 11 Mch. 1801.

50. Nathan,[4] b. 18 June 1736; d. 13 Nov. 1809 at Newport, R. I.
51. Jabez, b. 13 Nov. 1737; d. Aug. 1762 at sea.
52. Sybil, b. 25 Feb. 1740; d. 31 Mch. 1818, unm.
53. Moses, b. 25 Apr. 1742.
54. Elijah, b. 10 Nov. 1743; d. 20 Nov. 1821, unm.
55. Sarah, b. 5 Mch. 1745–46; d. 19 July 1779, unm.
56. Solomon, b. 14 Dec. 1748.

57. Joyce, b. 11 June, 1755; m. Zachariah Smith Allen 16 June 1774.
58. Lovina, b. July 1758; d. 11 Sept. 1763.

24. Abijah[3] Athearn (*Jabez,*[2] *Simon*[1]), b. 18 Feb. 1716–17, res. T., farmer. He m. Tabitha Lambert (24) abt. 1738, who was b. 19 Oct. 1718 and d. 7 Aug. 1788. He d. 10 July 1796.

60. Katherine,[4] b. 10 Sept. 1739; m. John Rand (45) 12 Dec. 1765.
61. Mary, b. 14 May 1741; m. Isaiah Gray (32) 7 Feb. 1769.
62. Joseph, b. 13 Oct. 1742.
63. Jonathan, b. 12 Jan. 1748.
64. Tabitha, b. 17 Jan. 1756; m. Matthew Manter (72) 13 Oct. 1774.

31. Simon[3] Athearn (*Solomon,*[2] *Simon*[1]), b. 1722, res. T., farmer. He m. Ann Cottle (73) abt. 1750 who was b. 6 June 1732 and d. 25 Nov. 1815. He d. 24 Sept. 1808.

70. Sarah,[4] b. 17 Apr. 1752; m. George Manter (76) 22 Mch. 1770.
71. Robert, b. (*1757*).
72. Ann, b. (*1763*); m. Noah Waldron (28) 21 Aug. 1785.
73. Jonathan, b. (*1769*).
74. Benjamin, b. (*1772*).

42. James[3] Athearn (*Jethro,*[2] *Simon*[1]), b. 17 Oct. 1725, res. T., gentleman, lawyer, Clerk of Courts. He m. Rebecca Scudder (dau. of Ebenezer and Lydia (Cobb) Scudder of Barnstable) who was b. 27 Nov. 1730 and d. 31 Jan. 1813. He d. 10 Nov. 1814 having been, during his life,one of the leading citizens of his native town and prominent in many official positions.

80. Jonathan,[4] b. 7 Nov. 1751.
81. George, b. 13 Aug. 1754.
82. William, b. 11 Dec. 1756.
83. Elizabeth, b. 16 Sept. 1760; m. Peter Norton (496) 2 Nov. 1780.
84. Mary, b. 10 Oct. 1763; m. Nathaniel Mayhew (235) 23 Feb. 1786.
85. Rebecca, b. 18 Oct. 1768.
86. Susanna, b. 25 Oct. 1772; m. Ebenezer Jones (120) 2 Sept. 1790.

48. Jethro[3] Athearn (*Jethro,*[2] *Simon*[1]), b. 23 June 1742, res. T., farmer. He m. Mercy Chase (162) 5 Dec. 1765 who was b. 17 Feb. 1743 and d. 27 July 1820. He d. 11 July 1819.

90. Samuel,[4] b. 1767.
91. Timothy, b. 22 Feb. 1769.

92. Sarah, b. 1771; m. Thomas Butler (128) 20 Dec. 1813.
93. Mercy, b. 24 July 1773; d. 21 Apr. 1819, unm.
94. Lucy, b. 24 July 1773; m. Jonathan Athearn (73) 18 June 1815.
95. Benjamin, b. 1776; d. 5 Oct. 1794.
96. Abigail, b. Sept. 1778; m. Jonathan Athearn (73) 16 Sept. 1798.

53. Moses[4] Athearn, (*Ezra*,[3] *Jabez*,[2] *Simon*[1]), b. 25 Apr. 1742, res. T., farmer. He m. Jedidah Pease (304) who was b. abt. 1740. Little is known of this family except that he d. 16 Jan. (or on 9 Jan.) 1813.

100. *(————).
101. *(————).
102. *(————).
103. †Olive,[5] b. 17 Aug. 1769.
104. John, b. 29 May 1775.
105. Nathan, b. 12 Dec. 1783.

56. Solomon[4] Athearn, (*Ezra*,[3] *Jabez*,[2] *Simon*[1]), b. 14 Dec. 1748, res. T., mariner. He m. Waitstill Manter (111) 3 Nov. 1784, who was b. 30 Nov. 1764 and d. 5 Apr. 1848. He d. 5 Feb. 1824.

110. Peggy,[5] b. 3 Oct. 1785; m. Jesse Pease (397) 27 Mch. 1815.
111. Temperance, b. 23 Jan. 1787; d. unm.
112. Ezra, b. 2 Oct. 1789; d. 11 Apr. 1805.
113. Sarah, b. 5 Aug. 1793; d. 2 July 1805.
114. Sybil, b. 24 July, 1798; m. Joseph Look (138) 17 Dec. 1818.
115. Jabez, b. 16 Apr. 1800; d. 13 Sept. 1865.
116. Lovina, b. 9 Jan. 1804; m. James Rogers (124) 6 Nov. 1831.

62. Joseph[4] Athearn, (*Abijah*,[3] *Jabez*,[2] *Simon*[1]), b. 12 Oct. 1742; res. T., farmer. He m. Lydia Allen (239) 25 Aug. 1768, who was b. 22 Jan. 1747 and d. 27 Nov. 1829. He d. 1 June 1811.

120. Jabez,[5] b. 21 Jan. 1769; d. 17 Dec. 1795 at Port au Prince.
121. Prince, b. 6 Dec. 1770.
122. Katherine, b. 30 Sept. 1772; m. Sylvanus Allen (275) 30 Aug. 1792.

---

* In Oct. 1767 the Selectmen of Tisbury complained that Moses Athearn had left his wife and children in destitute condition, and the Court ordered them to be placed in care of the grandfather, Ezra, for support. The names of these children are not known to the compiler.

† The records of Tisbury contain the birth of Henry, son of Olive Athearn 9 Sept. 1788. A Henry Athearn married Anna Dunham (554) (?) 14 Sept. 1823.

123. Belcher, b. 30 Mch. 1777; m. Keziah Dexter 23 Oct. 1803.
124. Lovina, b. 14 Sept. 1779; m. Reuben Haskell 8 Oct. 1801.
125. Betsey, b. 17 Aug. 1785; m. Henry Davis (61) 12 Dec. 1305.

63. Jonathan[4] Athearn, (*Abijah*,[3] *Jabez*,[2] *Simon*[1]), b. 12 Jan. 1748, res. T., farmer. He m. Mary Manter (73) 11 Feb. 1773, who was b. 11 Apr. 1753 and d. 6 July 1810. He d. 4 Apr. 1841.

130. Abijah,[5] b. 17 Sept. 1775; d. y.
131. Zerviah, b. 5 Apr. 1777; d. 26 June 1847, unm.
132. Mary, b. 23 Nov. 1779; m. John Davis (35).
133. Susannah, b. 28 Sept. 1781; m. Barnard Luce (566) 25 Dec. 1819.
134. Abijah, b. 12 Apr. 1783; m. Polly Norton (228) 11 Oct. 1818, who was b. 2 Jan. 1783 and d. 19 Jan. 1862. He d. 29 July 1841.

71. Robert[4] Athearn, (*Simon*,[3] *Solomon*,[2] *Simon*[1]), b. abt. 1757, res. E., laborer. He m. Peggy Daggett (77) who perh. d. Sept. 1785; little is known of this family by the compiler and it is possible that removal to another place may explain lack of subsequent records concerning them.

140. Thomas,[5] b. 1778.
141. Solomon, b. Jan. 1780; m. Nancy Foster (83) 21 Nov. 1805.
142. John, bapt. 23 Mch. 1783.

73. Jonathan[4] Athearn, (*Simon*,[3] *Solomon*,[2] *Simon*[1]), b. abt. 1769 and bapt. 12 July 1772, res. T., farmer. He m. (1) Abigail Athearn (96) 16 Sept. 1798, who d. 16 Mch. 1813; m. (2) her sister, Lucy Athearn (94) 18 June 1815, who d. 15 Sept. 1856. He d. 30 May 1842.

143. Almira,[5] b. 4 Aug. 1799; m. Capt. Benjamin Manter (157).
144. Julia, b. July 1802; m. Capt. Granville Manter (158).
145. Lucy, b. 23 Aug. 1804; m. Samuel T. Hancock.
146. Mary, b. 16 Sept. 1807; m. Bartlett Mayhew.
147. Abigail, b. 1 Sept. 1809; m. (1) Horatio G. Norton: (2) Daniel Luce, Jr.
148. Jonathan, b. 28 Nov. 1811; m. Martha W. Cathcart 28 Oct. 1840.

By Second Wife:

149. William, b. 14 Mch. 1816; m. Sarah E. Chase 20 June 1841.

74. Benjamin[4] Athearn, (*Simon*,[3] *Solomon*,[2] *Simon*[1]), b. abt. 1772, res. T., He m. Sarah Luce (960) 30 May 1797 who was b. July 1779. He d. Apr. 1826.

150. Benjamin,[5] b. 1 Sept. 1797; m. Hepsibah Athearn (170)
151. Robert, b. 9 July 1799; m. Eliza Mayhew.
152. Alexander, b. 16 Aug. 1805; m. Louisa H. Smith.
153. James L., b. 3 Aug. 1815; m. Margaret Pease.

81. George[4] Athearn, (*James*,[3] *Jethro*,[2] *Simon*[1]), b. 13 Aug. 1754; res. T., lawyer; Judge of Probate for many years, 1816–1839. He grad. H. C. 1775 and took his master's degree in 1778. He m. Hepsibah Hussey 10 Sept. 1778, who was b. 13 Dec. 1761 and d. 2 Mch. 1842. He d. 8 Apr. 1837.

160. James Hussey,[5] b. 23 May 1779; d. y.
161. Betsey, b. 23 Oct. 1780; d. y.
162. Mary L., b. 20 Aug. 1782; m. (1) Freeborn Look (209); (2) Willard Luce (1024) 10 Jan. 1819.
163. James, b. 5 Aug. 1784; d. 1850.
164. Frederick William, b. 14 May 1786; d. 2 Sept. 1858.
165. Eliza, b. 18 June 1789; m. Jeremiah Manter (151).
166. Cyrus, b. 14 July 1791.
167. Avis, b. 15 Mch. 1794; m. James A. Jones (200) 31 July 1817.
168. Daniel Scudder, b. 26 Jan. 1796; d. y.
169. Adeline, b. 13 Mch. 1799; m. (1) Joshua A. Adams (63) 12 Apr. 1821; (2) Moses Jewett.
170. Hepsibah, b. 18 Mch. 1803; m. Benjamin Athearn (150) 1826.

82. William[4] Athearn, (*James*,[3] *Jethro*,[2] *Simon*[1]), b. 11 Dec. 1756; res. T., master mariner. He m. Hannah Leach (10) 20 Sept. 1792, who was b. abt. 1770. He d. 20 Nov. 1810.

180. Hepsibah,[5] b. 20 Aug. 1793.
181. William, b. 8 Jan. 1795.
182. George, b. 10 June 1796; d. 4 July 1797.
183. George, b. 21 Apr. 1798.
184. John Henry, b. 24 Feb. 1800.
185. Josepha Velina, b. 14 Oct. 1802.
186. Patience Hannah, b. 8 Apr. 1805; d. y.

90. Samuel[4] Athearn, (*Jethro*,[3·2] *Simon*[1]), b. 1767, res. T., farmer. He m. Susanna Adams (54) 21 Apr. 1791 who was b, 31 Aug. 1765. This family may have removed from the Vineyard as he is not enumerated among the heads of families in the census of 1800.

190. William.[5]
191. Jethro.
192. Mayhew.

193. Lucretia.
194. Polly.
195. Lucy.

91. Timothy[4] Athearn, (*Jethro*,[3-2] *Simon*[1]), b. 22 Feb. 1769, res. T., farmer, deacon of Congregational Church. He m. Nancy Lambert (103) 12 Dec. 1793, who was b. 23 Sept. 1770 and d. 18 Nov. 1858. He d. 7 Feb. 1828.

200. Nancy,[5] b. 12 Oct. 1794; m. Gilbert W. Smith (121) 27 Oct. 1816.
201. Benjamin, b. 26 July 1797; d. 3 July 1823.
202. Charles Grandison, b. 1800; m. Ann Thaxter (67) 1 Jan. 1824.
203. Sophronia Spaulding, b. 26 Sept. 1803; m. Bartlett Pease, Jr. 17 Oct. 1837.
204. Betsey Lambert, bapt. 5 Oct. 1805; m. William A. Mayhew 25 Nov. 1830.
205. Sarah, bapt. 10 Sept. 1808; m. Thomas L. Norton 18 July 1836.
206. Laura, b. 14 July 1813.

121. Prince[5] Athearn, (*Joseph*,[4] *Abijah*,[3] *Jabez*,[2] *Simon*[1]), b. 6 Dec. 1770, res. T., ship carpenter; rem. to Falmouth abt. 1802. He assisted Col. George Claghorn in building the U. S. S. Constitution. He m. Content Luce (1013) 15 Dec. 1796, who was b. 9 Aug. 1774. He d. 1862.

220. Content,[6] b. 30 Sept. 1797; m. Shadrach Hathaway.
221. Ira, b. 13 Feb. 1800.
222. Fanny Price, b. 29 Jan. 1803.
223. Rebecca Hatch, b. 9 Apr. 1805.
224. Jane Ann, b. 28 Aug. 1807.
225. Prince Allen, b. 12 Apr. 1811.
226. Harriett J., b. [————].
227. Martha, b. [————]; m. Lamkin.

ATSATT FAMILY

1. John Atsatt, the first of the name to reside on the Vineyard, probably belonged to a family of this name which resided in Lyme, Conn., and various branches of it are found under the spelling of Atsett, Adsit and possibly Edget. John

was a tailor and was admitted to the church at E. 1748 which is the probable date of his appearance on the Island. He was in the "alarm list" of the militia in 1757 and rem. to Conway, Mass. bef. 1790. He m. BATHSHEBA ————————.

10. JOHN[2], bapt. 4 Sept. 1748; served in Sea Coast Defence 1776.
11. THOMAS, b. 1750, d. Nov. 1777; served in Sea Coast Defence 1776.
12. BATHSHEBA, b. (*1752*); m. EDWARD BURGESS 4 Aug. 1774.
13. SARAH, b. (*1753*); m. DANIEL MANTER (77) 11 July 1774.
14. MARY, b. (*1756*); m. SHUBAEL LUCE (550).
15. (————————), b. (*1758*); m. JONATHAN DUNHAM (184).

BACON FAMILY

SOLOMON[3] BACON (*John*,[2] *Nathaniel*[1]), b. 3 Apr. 1701 in Barnstable, came to E. abt. 1720 and was a physician in the town for several years. He m. SARAH LOTHROP (60) 5 June 1719. Parson Homes in his diary states that "Mrs. Bacon died on Thursday last" (5 Oct. 1723).

BAILEY FAMILY

PHILIP BAILEY came to E. abt. 1705, at which time he purchased real estate in the town. He m. Mrs. DORCAS (STEWART) (6) SMITH, wid. of Philip Smith (22). Nothing is known of him but it may be inferred that he died bef. 1728. He may have come from Coventry, Conn. Dorcas Bailey died 1719 and inventory of her estate was returned 11 May 1719.

THOMAS, res. Coventry; weaver, E. 1728.
WILLIAM, res. E. 1729; C. 1743, cooper.
JAMES, res. E. 1729, weaver.

Family Genealogies

BAKER

Several persons of this name, probably from Cape Cod, resided in T. in the 18th century, the first being Isaac, a cooper, who bought land in W. T. in 1710. No connection is known to exist between him and others of the name who married there as late as 1769.

BANNING

James Banning, b. 1746, resided in E. and married Mercy Coffin (66) by whom he had: James, b. 1776; Frasier, b. 1785; Jeremiah, b. 1787; Mercy and Jeremiah. The latter named married Abigail Marchant (143) 16 Dec. 1821. James, Sr., died 9 Nov. 1826.

BARKER

Daniel Barker was a resident of C. in 1741, a blacksmith by occupation; perh. from Pembroke, Mass.

BARSTOW FAMILY

Seth[5] Barstow,(*Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *William*[1]), of Hanover, Mass., b. 15 June 1742, came to T. and bought

land at Chickemmoo 11 Mch. 1771. He had previously m. Ruth Allen (171) 1 Dec. 1766. He was a shipwright by trade. In 1774 he sold his property and removed to Mattapoisett, thence to Sharon, Conn. (*1777*). He d. 10 Oct. 1822 and she d. 2 Nov. 1816.

50. Thomas Allen,[6] b. 2 Sept. 1767.
51. Peggy, b. Sept. 1769.
52. Olive, b. Nov. 1771.
53. Mary, b. Feb. 1775.
54. Samuel, b. May, 1777.
55. Seth T., b. 30 Oct. 1779
56. Betsey, b. Dec. 1781.
57. Gamaliel, b. 1783.
58. Charles, b. 1787.

Silas Barstow, probably from Hanover, came to T. as a transient and m. Ruth Luce (411) 21 Oct. 1768.

BASSETT FAMILY

1. William[1] Bassett, the progenitor of the Vineyard family, came to Plymouth in the "Fortune" and although there were other early immigrants of the name yet there is no known connection between our family and the others who settled elsewhere. He was b. abt. 1595–1600; was a gunsmith and worker in metals by occupation. He res. in Plymouth until abt. 1650 when he rem. to Duxbury and afterward rem. to Bridgewater abt. 1655. He m. (1) Elizabeth (————————) and (2) Mrs. Mary (Tilden) Lapham (wid. of Thomas), who was bapt. 20 May 1610 at Tenterden, co. Kent, the dau. of Nathaniel Tilden. His will 5 Apr. 1667 was pro. 5 June 1667 and he d. between those dates. Only the direct line of the Vineyard branch is given here and it will be noted that it became a distinguished one in the annals of the island.

10. William,[2] b. 1624.

10. WILLIAM[2] BASSETT, (WILLIAM[1]), b. 1624, res. Duxbury and Sandwich, yeoman and innkeeper. He m. MARY RAINSFORD, dau. of Edward and Mary Rainsford, of Boston, who was b. 1 June 1632 and d. 12 Apr. 1694 at Falmouth, Mass. He d. bef. 29 May 1670 and his wid. was app. admx. of his estate. She m. (2) JAMES PERCIVAL of Sandwich.

20. MARY,[3] b. 21 Nov. 1654; m. JOHN REDDING 22 Oct. 1676.
21. WILLIAM, b. 1656; m. RACHEL WILLISON 9 Oct. 1675; he was prominent in military and civil life in Barnstable Co., holding high rank in each quality.
22. THOMAS, b. (*1659*) of Falmouth 1703.
23. SARAH, b. (*1662*); m. (THOMAS) LEWIS (of Falmouth ?)
24. RICHARD, b. (*1665*) of Falmouth.
25. NATHAN, b. 1667.

25. NATHAN[3] BASSETT, (*William*[2-1]), b. May–Nov. 1667; res. Sandwich and Falmouth, Mass.; rem. to C., abt. 1694. Blacksmith and in all deeds is called "gentleman". He m. MARY HUCKINS dau. of John and Hope (Chipman) Huckins of Barnstable abt. 1690, who was b. 3 Apr. 1673 and d. 8 Nov. 1743. Her will 31 Jan. 1739–40 was pro. 29 Nov. 1743. She was a woman of strong intellect and deep religious character and left a manuscript account of her experiences for the benefit of her children. He was also a man of large influence and a benefactor to the church of C. donating to it a site for its location in 1724 on Abel's Hill. His will 31 Jan. 1740 was pro. 29 Jan. 1743 and the inventory of his estate showed property to the value of £256-18-8. It will be noted that husband and wife made their wills on the same day and d. within eight days of each other, both being over three-score and ten years of age.

30. RUTH,[4] b. 17 Feb. 1691; d. Dec. 1691.
31. SAMUEL, b. 4 Feb. 1693.
32. CORNELIUS, b. 21 Apr. 1695; d. 12 Jan. 1714.
33. MARY, b. 10 May 1697; m. BENJAMIN SMITH (353) 29 Nov. 1716.
34. ELIZABETH, b. 12 Sept. 1699; m. THOMAS SMITH (355) 9 Nov. 1721.
35. NATHAN, b. 14 Feb. 1700–01.
36. WILLIAM, b. 17 Dec. 1702.
37. BARACHIAH, b. 2 Mch. 1704; d. 1728 Charleston, S. C.
38. JOHN, b. 25 Apr. 1706.
39. HOPE, b. 26 July 1708; m. EBENEZER TISDALE 12 Nov. 1730.
40. NATHANIEL, b. 2 Aug. 1715; d. 11 Aug. 1715.

31. Samuel[4] Bassett, (*Nathan*,[3] *William*[2.1]), b. 4 Feb. 1693 res. C., blacksmith, and always styled "gentleman." He m. Martha (*Pease*)? (85) who was b. 1695 and d. 30 Nov. 1774. He was a man who held many public offices in the town and county, being deputy sheriff at one time. His will 18 Mch. 1762, was pro. 19 Dec. 1770, and the inventory of his est. showed property to the value of £1265-7-10. He was one of the wealthiest men on the island, owning real estate in C. and E.

50. Sarah,[5] b. 19 Mch. 1719–20; m. Peter Norton (421).
51. Cornelius, b. 1722.

35. Rev. Nathan[4] Bassett, (*Nathan*,[3] *William*[2.1]), b. 14 Feb. 1700–01. He was sent by his father to H. C. and was graduated in the class of 1719 and was thus prepared to enter the ministry, a vocation which he followed with distinguished ability and marked success. In 1724 he was called by the "Circular" Church (so-called) of Charleston, S. C., an invitation which he accepted and the pastorate of which he held for fourteen years until death cut off prematurely a most promising career. Through a friendship formed in college with Rev. Joshua Smith of Charleston he was received as an honored guest into the family of his college mate, the wealthy and celebrated Landgrave Smiths of South Carolina. As a result he married his friend's sister, Mary Smith, dau. of Dr. George and Dorothy (Archer) Smith of Charleston, abt. 1730. He died 26 June 1738 of smallpox, and a large mural tablet with a Latin inscription testifying to his virtues and work was placed in the walls of the church where he preached. His brother-in-law, who delivered the funeral sermon, which was published, succeeded him in the pastorate. His wid. m. (2) John Dart, Esq., of Charleston 16 Apr. 1744.

60. Dorothy[5] (only child), b. 28 Mch. 1732. She was given a bequest in the will of her grandfather, Nathan (25). She m. John Edwards.

36. William[4] Bassett, (*Nathan*,[3] *William*[2.1]), b. 17 Dec. 1702; res. C., blacksmith. He m. Anna Mayhew (75) who was b. 1710 and d. 25 Sept. 1780. Like others of the family

he held prominent positions in the town and was a man of considerable wealth. His will 22 June 1779 was pro. 2 Jan. 1783, and the inventory of his est. showed property to the value of £527-15-2.

70. Nathaniel[5], b. 16 Nov. 1727.
71. Mary, b. (*1730*); m. Nathan[6] Bassett.
72. Barachiah, b. 1732.
73. Nathan, b. (*1735*).
74. Anna, bapt. 19 Oct. 1740; prob. d. y.
75. Fortunatus, b. (*1742*).
76. Susanna, b. (*1744*); m. Hilliard Mayhew (297) 16 Feb. 1764.
77. Abigail, b. 1746; m. Jeremiah Mayhew (298) 3 Mch. 1768.
78. Jedidah, b. 17 July 1749; unm. 1792.

38. John[4] Bassett,(*Nathan*,[3] *William*[2-1]), b. 6 May 1706; res. C., blacksmith. He m. Jane Mayhew (143) 31 July 1735 who was b. Sept. 1714 and d. 19 Apr. 1803. He d. 12 July 1791. He held various town offices and was a prominent man in the community. His will 3 June 1784 was pro. 11 Aug. 1791.

80. Elizabeth,[5] b. 16 May 1736; m. Ezra Tilton (121) 23 Oct. 1765.
81. Ruth, b. 17 June 1738; m. Jacob Norton (142) 18 Dec. 1760.
82. Jonathan, b. 13 Aug. 1741; d. 1825, unm.
83. Joseph, b. 26 Apr. 1743.
84. Silas, b. 9 Aug. 1746.
85. Benjamin, b. 21 July 1752.

51. Cornelius[5] Bassett,(*Samuel*,[4] *Nathan*,[3] *William*[2-1]), b. 1722; res. C., gentleman. He m. Lydia (*Norton*) (424) ?) abt. 1746 who was b. 21 June 1726 and was living a wid. in 1790. He was a distinguished person in civil and military affairs, being Colonel of the militia 1757–1762 and deputy sheriff 1768. He was selectman 1767–73 and was licensed as innholder 1761–73. He d. 1 Oct. 1778 and administration of his est. was granted 11 Dec. 1778 to his sons Ebenezer and John. Inventory £2228-3-3 indicating his great wealth. The est. was divided 1782.

90. Sarah,[6] b. 13 Jan. 1747; m. Fortunatus Bassett (75) 9 Feb. 1769.
91. Samuel, b. 18 Mch. 1749.
92. Ebenezer, b. (*1751*).
93. John, b. (*1753*).
94. Martha, b. Sept. 1756; m. Nathan Bassett, Jr. (73) 19 June 1776.

95. Mary, b. [————].
96. Lydia, b. [————].
97. Norton, b. 22 May 1770.

70. Nathaniel[5] Bassett, (*William*,[4] *Nathan*,[3] *William*[2-1]), b. 16 Nov. 1727, res. C., lawyer, gentleman. Unless there was an unrecorded marriage not now known, he did not enter into matrimony until he was over 60 years of age and then selected a wife 25 years his junior. He m. Katherine Boardman (42) 2 May 1788, who was b. 19 Mch. 1752 and d. 7 Mch. 1798. He d. 13 May 1804 and his est. was adm. 3 July 1805 by his cousin Benjamin Bassett (85). He was selectman 1774–92 and Judge of County Court 1785–90.

110. Nathaniel,[6] b. 2 June 1789.
111. Katherine, b. 20 Mch. 1794; living 1850 in E. unm.

72. Barachiah[5] Bassett, (*William*,[4] *Nathan*,[3] *William* [2-1]), b. 1732; res. C., rem. to Falmouth abt. 1760, gentleman. He m. Mercy Bourne 4 June 1761 at Falmouth. He had a distinguished military career in the Revolution, rising to the rank of Lieut. Colonel, having seen service at Ticonderoga, Valley Forge and West Point. He d. 13 June 1813 and his wife was living as late as 1793, but the date of her death is not known. He left an informal will dated 30 Oct. 1793 and adm. of his est. was granted to his son-in-law, Prince Dimmock 10 Nov. 1813. The est. was valued at $2690.90.

120. Ann,[6] b. 1762; d. bef. her father.
121. Mercy, b. 1764; m. Prince Dimmock.
122. Love, b. 1775; m. bef. 1793 and lived in Boone Co., Ky. Name of husband undertermined.

73. Nathan[5] Bassett, (*William*,[4] *Nathan*,[3] *William*[2-1]), b. abt. 1735; res. C., farmer. He m. (1) Martha Bassett (94) 17 June 1776 who d. 2 Nov. 1790; (2) Lydia Norton (504) 22 Sept. 1791, who was b. 17 Nov. 1747 and d. 20 Oct. 1815. He rem. to Florida, Montgomery (now Orange) Co., N. Y., bef. 1798 and it is presumed died there. Descendants still reside in that locality at Italy and Naples, N. Y. He was called

"Junior" in the Vineyard records to distinguish him from Nathan Bassett of Rochester (William $^{5\cdot4\cdot3\cdot2\cdot1}$) who m. his cousin Mary (71) and lived in C. from 1763 to 1792.

130. Mayhew,[6] b. (*1777*).
131. Francis, b. (*1779*).
132. Barachiah, b. (*1781*).
133. Nathan, b. 28 July 1785; m. (1) Rhoda Merry; (2) Laura Loomis.
134. William, b. 10 Apr. 1788.
135. Ira, b. 10 Apr. 1788; m. Louise Cleveland 26 Oct. 1815. He d. 24 July 1844, Italy, Yates Co., N. Y.
136. (Son), b. 12 Aug. 1790.

75. Fortunatus[5] Bassett, (*William*,[4] *Nathan*,[3] *William*$^{2\cdot1}$), b. abt. 1742; res. C., farmer. He m. his cousin, Sarah Bassett (90) 9 Feb. 1769. Like other members of this family he inherited the military spirit and served in the French and Indian Wars 1761–62 as a youth and in the Revolution. He was in the Sea Coast Defence as Lieutenant 1775–77 and later in the Continental Army 1777–78 as an officer. He was last recorded in a list of officers at White Plains, N. Y., Aug. 1778 and probably died shortly after in active service. His wid. was living in 1791. In April 1786 she was appointed guardian of her surviving children.

150. William,[6] b. 11 July 1772.
151. Fortunatus, b. 30 June 1775; prob. d. y.
152. Cornelius, b. 6 Oct. 1778.

83. Joseph[5] Bassett, (*John*,[4] *Nathan*,[3] *William*$^{2\cdot1}$), b. 26 Apr. 1743; res. C., mariner. He m. Mary Tilton (141) Apr. 1782, who was b. 2 Sept. 1764 and d. 23 Dec. 1848. He rem. to Goshen, Mass. bef. 1800 and d. there 23 Oct. 1826. Four of his sons went to Ohio.

160. Jane,[6] b. 25 Oct. 1784; unm.
161. John, b. 2 June 1786; m. Phebe Munson, 1821.
162. Joseph, b. 15 Sept. 1788; m. Granthea Tanner.
163. Silas, b. 11 July 1790; m. Pamela Bradford 26 May 1824.
164. Mayhew, b. 21 Sept. 1792; unm.
165. Mary, b. 15 May 1794; unm.
166. Hannah, b. 25 Apr. 1796; d. 17 May 1808.
167. Ruth, b. 15 Nov. 1798; m. Robert Rogers (121) 25 Mch. 1830.

168. William b. 29 Apr. 1801; m. Maria Smith 24 Jan. 1825.
169. Otis, b. 31 Aug. 1803; m. Emeline Glyne 27 June 1830.

84. Silas[5] Bassett, (*John*,[4] *Nathan*,[3] *William*[2-1]), b. 9 Aug. 1746; res. C., yeoman. He m. Jane Allen (271) 11 Mch. 1779, who was b. 2 July 1759 and d. 15 Feb. 1788. He rem. Chesterfield, Mass. in 1774 and later to Goshen, Mass., bef. 1790 where he d. 25 Sept. 1834.

170. Martha,[6] b. 22 Aug. 1780; m. Othniel Hannum.
171. Sophia, b. 4 Sept. 1783; m. David Kellogg.
172. Cynthia, b. 12 Apr. 1785; m. John Lyman.
173. Allen, b. 5 Feb. 1788; m. Philena Packard.

85. Benjamin[5] Bassett, (*John*,[4] *Nathan*,[3] *William*[2-1]), b. 1 Aug. 1752; res. C., gentleman. He m. Abigail Nickerson 22 Jan. 1778, dau. of Samuel and Abigail (Burgess) Nickerson of C., who was b. 22 Nov. 1754 and d. 12 Sept. 1841. He was a leading citizen of the island during his life there, serving as selectman of C. and Judge of the County Court for twenty years, 1790–1810. He was a soldier in the Sea Coast Defence 1776. He rem. to Cincinnati, Ohio in 1814 and died there 2 Jan. 1830.

180. Elizabeth,[7] b. 13 June 1780; m. Zadoc Davis (62) 15 Nov. 1804.
181. Zipporah, b. 18 June 1782; d. 16 Mch. 1812.
182. Abigail, b. 28 June 1784; d. 26 Oct. 1808.
183. Benjamin, b. 2 Oct. 1787; m. Prudence Mayhew (408).
184. Ruth, b. 4 Sept. 1789.
185. Jonathan,[7] b. 20 Mch. 1792; m. Katherine Skiff (172).

91. Samuel[6] Bassett, (*Cornelius*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Nathan*,[3] *William*[2-1]), b. 18 Mch. 1749; res. C., yeoman. He m. Anna (*Gould*) prob. dau. of Ephraim and Anna (Norton) Gould of C., b. abt. 1755. He sold his house and land in 1791 and with his brothers John and Ebenezer rem. to New York State. He may be the Samuel Bassett of Delaware Co., N. Y. whose est. was settled in 1822.

190. Ephraim,[7] Gould b. 7 May 1780; m. Abigail ————.
191. Samuel, b. 1 Dec. 1781.
192. Hepsibah, b. 13 Sept. 1783.

193. Elizabeth, b. 8 June 1785.
194. Anna, b. 22 Mch. 1787.
195. Lydia Norton, b. 28 Apr. 1789.

92. Ebenezer[6] Bassett, (*Cornelius*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Nathan*,[3] *William*[2.1]), b. abt. 1752; res. C., farmer. He m. Abigail Adams (51) 21 May 1780 who was b. 11 Aug. 1760 and lived to raise a family of eleven children, one of whom became a centenarian. He served in the Sea Coast Defence 1776 and was an innholder in C. 1782. He rem. to Washington Co., N. Y. in 1799 and descendants reside in that state and the West. He may be the Ebenezer Bassett who was Lieutenant of the Columbia Co. Militia 1797; Captain 1802; Major 1812. Resigned 1818.

200. Asahel,[7] b. 26 Nov. 1780.
201. Peter Norton, b. 16 Dec. 1782.
202. Elishab Adams, b. 22 July 1785.
203. Sarah Adams, b. 7 May 1787; m. Reuben Coffin 1808; she lived to the great age of 100 years, 8 months.
204. Cornelius, b. 14 Nov. 1790.
205. Polly, b. Jan. 1792; m. William Walmsley.
206. Ebenezer, b. 1794.
207. Harriett, b. 8 Aug. 1796.
208. Susan, b. 30 June 1797.
209. John, b. [————].
210. Francis, b. 27 Mch. 1807.

93. John[6] Bassett, (*Cornelius*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Nathan*,[3] *William*[2.1]), b. abt. 1753; res. C., farmer. He m. Anne Hillman (161) 7 Mch. 1776, who was b. abt. 1756. He rem. to Easton, Washington Co., N. Y. bef. 1800 and no further record of him has been obtained by the compiler.

220. John Norton,[7] b. 4 Aug. 1780; m. Amy Tiff.
221. James, b. 13 May 1783.
222. Henry, b. 19 Aug. 1785; m. Deborah Norton (326).
223. (————)?

97. Norton[6] Bassett, (*Cornelius*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Nathan*,[3] *William*[2.1]), b. 22 May 1770; res. C., farmer. He m. Carissa Stewart (129) 22 Sept. 1791, who was b. 23 Mch. 1772. He

d. 7 Nov. 1836. He rem. to New York State with his brothers, but returned and died in C.

230. NATHAN[7] STEWART, b. 20 Nov. 1796; m. DEBORAH M. TILTON (367) 8 Nov. 1827.
231. NORTON; m. FANNY TILTON (366) 10 Apr. 1823.

NATHAN[6] BASSETT, (*William*[5,4,3,2,1]), b. 1738, son of William and Lydia (Smith) Bassett of Sandwich and Rochester and came to C. abt. 1763 and settled with his Bassett kinsmen. He m. his distant cousin, MARY BASSETT (71) 9 June 1763. Both were admitted to the church 8 June 1788. He d. 15 Jan. 1792, aged 54 years, and his wid. d. 12 July 1799. He was a tailor.

240. PEREZ[7], b. 12 May 1764; m. PEGGY NORTON (240) 28 June 1795. He d. 1796 in England and his wid. m. (2) Zachariah Haskell of Rochester 14 Nov. 1802.
241. LYDIA, b. 18 Aug. 1766.
242. CLEMENT, b. 18 Apr. 1768; d. 1799 at sea.
243. WILLIAM, b. 25 May 1770.
244. POLLY, b. 28 June 1773; m. WILLIAM NORTON (260) 10 Nov. 1791.

243. WILLIAM[7] BASSETT, (*Nathan,*[6] *William*[5,4,3,2,1]), b. 25 May 1770, res. C., farmer. He m. OLIVIA TILTON (221) 16 Nov. 1794, who was b. 10 Oct. 1777. The Chilmark records do not contain any further information about the death of either parent.

250. NATHAN,[8] b. 4 July 1795.
251. PEREZ, b. 1 June 1797.
252. MARY, b. 16 Aug. 1801.
253. ANNA, b. 8 July 1803.

ELISHA[6] BASSETT, (*Nathaniel,*[5] *William*[4,3,2,1]), b. 11 Feb. 1760, of Sandwich, shoemaker. Came to Homes Hole abt. 1783 and bought land bordering on the harbor. He m. (1) MERCY SHERMAN of Rochester, 23 Mch. 1786, who was b. 1765 and d. 11 Mch. 1793; (2) KETURAH WEST (179) 14 July 1793, who was b. 30 Oct. 1770. He prob. m. (3) ABIGAIL DILLINGHAM of Sandwich 30 May 1799. He sold his property in T. in 1801 and moved from the island to Southern Indiana.

230. NATHAN[7] STEWART BASSETT, (*Norton*,[6] *Cornelius*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Nathan*,[3] *William*[2-1]), b. 20 Nov. 1796; res. C., mariner. He m. DEBORAH M. TILTON (367) who was b. 25 Aug. 1807. This family is the last of the Vineyard Bassetts on the island, and in the male line is represented by John D.[9] Bassett of Chilmark.

270. THERESA b. 23 Aug. 1828; m. HORATIO W. TILTON 15 Apr. 1847.
271. ICHABOD N., b. 8 Aug. 1834.
272. JOSEPH T., b. 10 Jan. 1837.
273. NORTON, b. 11 Apr. 1844.
274. CHARLOTTE H., b. 29 Feb. 1846.
275. PHEBE L. b. 10 Apr. 1853; m. ABISHA S. CLEVELAND. She is now Postmaster at W. T. (1925).

BAXTER FAMILY

30. MALACHI[4] BAXTER, (*Malachi*,[3] *Thomas*[2-1]), b. 19 June 1743, in Yarmouth, Mass., blacksmith; came to Homes Hole in 1777, having seen service in the Revolutionary War at Bunker Hill. He m. RHODA MANTER (109) 24 Apr. 1777, who was b. Jan. 1760 and d. 28 July 1843. He d. 27 July 1835.

40. CYNTHIA,[5] b. 19 Dec. 1777; m. MATTHEW LUCE (655) 8 Mch. 1802.
41. JOHN, b. 29 Feb. 1780; m. POLLY DEXTER 27 Jan. 1805.
42. THANKFUL, b. (*1781*).
43. CHARLES, b. (*1783*).
44. SARAH, b. (*1785*); m. CHARLES DEXTER (int.) 5 Mch. 1808.
45. ABIGAIL, b. 25 Sept. 1787; m. WILLIAM HARDING (24) 10 Nov. 1805.
46. RHODA, b. (*1790*); m. JAMES EARLE of New York.
47. BETSEY, b. 17 Jan. 1794; m. THOMAS HARDING (25) 1808.

Several transients of this family resided on the island. John Baxter has been referred to (Vol. II Annals of T. p. 28). Another one of the family, Simon Baxter, carpenter, b. 1716 "on Martha's Vineyard", according to the muster roll of a Westchester Co., N. Y. regiment 1762 has a connection with the Vineyard not revealed by any other existing record. If his parents resided here in that year they left no trace behind them. From him descends the late Hon. James Phinney Baxter, of Portland, Me., mayor of that city several terms, and president of the Maine Historical and the New England Genealogical Societies for many years.

BEETLE FAMILY

30. CHRISTOPHER[4] BEETLE, (*Christopher*, [3-2] *Robert*[1]), b. abt. 1695 prob. in Kittery, Me. (as the Beetle or Beadle family of that place is the only one which used the baptismal name of Christopher) came to E. about 1724 as a husbandman. He m. MARY NORTON (400) 25 Oct. 1718, who was b. 1700. He d. bet. Oct. 1746 and Dec. 1748. Inventory of his est. was taken 12 Dec. 1748, showing property valued at £2397-7-6 old tenor. The est. was divided 7 Nov. 1752.

40. CHRISTOPHER,[5] b. (*1719*).
41. JOHN, b. (*1721*); d. abt. 1761.
42. (Hannah, b. 1723?).
43. (Rebecca, b. 1725?).
44. SARAH, b. (*1727*); m. JETHRO COVELL (45).
45. MARY, b. 1729; m. PETER PEASE (243).
46. JEDIDAH, b. June 1732; m. (1) JOHN BUTLER (45) 5 Dec. 1749; (2) THOMAS JONES (73) 2 May 1765.
47. THOMAS, b. 1740.

40. CHRISTOPHER[5] BEETLE, (*Christopher*, [4-3-2] *Robert*[1]), b. abt. 1719; res. E. (Farm Neck), mariner. He m. HANNAH BUTLER (85) who was b. 8 Feb. 1725–26 and d. 1 Jan. 1820. He d. bef. 1790. He served in the militia (Alarm List) 1757.

50. MARY,[6] b. 17 June 1750; m. ELVERTON PARKER 1 Mch. 1771.
51. ELIZABETH, b. (*1752*); m. PETER NORTON (475) 23 Dec. 1775.
52. JAMES, b. 1754.
53. WILLIAM, b. (*1756*).
54. HENRY, b. 1760; d. 1814; shipwright, rem. New Bedford and m. GRACE ——.
56. HANNAH, b. 1765; d. Dec. 1790.

47. THOMAS[5] BEETLE, (*Christopher*, [4-3-2] *Robert*[1]), b. 1740, res. E., housewright and mariner. He m. PHOEBE GILES of Nantucket 29 Dec. 1762, who was b. 1 June 1744 and d. 21 May 1808. He d. 5 Mch. 1803. His will 16 Feb. 1803 was pro. 9 Mch. 1803.

60. MARY,[6] b. (*1763*); m. SAMUEL BRADLEY 2 July 1785.
61. REUBEN, b. July 1765.
62. LOVE, b. (*1767*); m. AARON COFFIN 15 Mch. 1789.
63. SARAH, b. 1769; m. URIAH COFFIN (78) 29 Dec. 1790.
64. (Child), b. 1770; d. y.

65. Thomas, b. 11 July 1773; d. 2 Jan. 1807; prob. unm.
66. John, b. Nov. 1780; d. 20 Apr. 1807; res. E., housewright; m. Sarah Butler (171) no issue. She m. (2) Elijah Stewart (96) 28 Apr. 1825.

52. James[6] Beetle, (*Christopher*,[5·4·3·2] *Robert*[1]), b. 1754; res. E., mariner. He m. Mary Butler (127) 24 Aug. 1775, who was b. 1753 and d. 17 Sept. 1836. He d. 26 Oct. 1801.

67. John,[7] b. 4 Oct. 1786; d. 10 July 1850; unm.
68. Henry, b. (*1788*).
69. James H. b. 13 Apr. 1790; d. 27 July 1850.
(Also six children died in infancy).

53. William[6] Beetle, (*Christopher*,[5·4·3·2] *Robert*[1]), b. abt. 1756; res. E., (Eastville), mariner. He m. Jane Coffin (98) who was b. 1760 and d. 24 June 1822. He d. 1836. His will 16 Feb. 1836 was pro. 17 Oct. 1836.

70. Christopher,[7] b. 8 Nov. 1777; d. 11 Sept. 1801.
71. Richard, b. 1779; d. 20 Sept. 1801.
72. Abigail, b. 1781; d. 1801.
73. Mary, b. 1784; m. Edmund Bradley 10 Mch. 1811.
74. (Child), b. 1787; d. 1787.
75. Ann, b. 1789; m. Harrison Smith (120) 21 June 1810.
76. Hannah, b. 29 Apr. 1791; m. Thomas Bradley 1 Sept. 1814.
77. Eliza, b. 1794; d. 1816.
78. William E., b. (————); m. Keziah O. Holley 1825.
79. Christopher R., b. 30 Apr. 1804.

61. Reuben[7] Beetle, (*Thomas*,[6] *Christopher*,[5·4·3·2] *Robert*[1]), b. July 1765; res. E., master mariner. He m. Jedidah Coffin (90) 26 June 1791, who was b. June 1765 and d. 20 Feb. 1841. He d. 18 Dec. 1818.

80. John,[8] b. [————].
81. Thomas, b. [————].
82. Simeon C., b. Jan. 1799; d. 26 May 1806.
83. Daniel Coffin; m. Elizabeth Thurber 26 Oct. 1817.
84. Eliza; m. John G. Thurber 15 Oct. 1826.

BENSON FAMILY

George Benson, b. 1 May 1768, son of Benjamin and Mary (Chamberlain) Benson, came to T. and m. Margaret

Manter (112) 15 May 1789, who was b. 16 Apr. 1767 and d. 9 July 1807. He d. bef. 1807.

10. George, b. 1790.
11. Benjamin, b. 1792.
12. Priscilla, b. 1794; m. Patrick Fitzgerald 16 June 1822.
13. Sarah Chase, b. 1796; m. Peter M. Vincent (119) 3 June 1821.
14. Thomas, b. 1798; m. Hannah Vincent (88) 31 Oct. 1822. He d. 7 Aug. 1826, leaving one child.
15. Peggy, b. 1801.

According to the census of 1790 there was a Benjamin Benson living in T. with a family, and Nathaniel, William and Timothy in E. with families. No connection is known bet. them and they prob. rem. from the island.

BERWICK

Thomas Berwick was an early resident of T., but did not remain long as he was called "of Newport" in 1680. (Ct. Rec.)

BICKFORD

Samuel Bickford appeared as a res. of T. in 1680, having previously lived in Nantucket for several years and probably before that in Salisbury. He may be son of John of Dover, N. H. and the father of Jeremiah of Yarmouth and Eastham. He m. Mary Cottle (3) but no descendants of his name remained on the Vineyard.

BISHOP

John Bishop was granted a lot in T. before 1671 "upon condition", which was not fulfilled as he did not become a settler. He may be identified with the John Bishop who was of Nantucket, 1661.

BLAIR

Thomas Blair and Brice Blair were residents of C. in 1719. The first named d. 1723 and adm. of his estate was granted in 1728 to Mary Magee. Nothing further is known of Brice Blair.

BOARDMAN FAMILY

Rev. Andrew[4] Boardman, (*Moses*,[3] *Aaron*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 20 Feb. 1720–21 in Cambridge, Mass.; served as pastor of church in C. 1746–76 and m. Katherine Allen (140) 8 Oct. 1747, who was b. 19 Nov. 1727. He d. 19 Nov. 1776 and his wid. m. Shubael Cottle (53) 23 Nov. 1780.

40. Andrew,[5] b. 16 July 1748.
41. Abigail, b. 9 Apr. 1750; m. Nathan Mayhew (250) 8 Nov. 1781.
42. Katherine, b. 19 Mch. 1752; m. Nathaniel Bassett (70) 2 May 1788.
43. William, b. 16 Nov. 1753.
44. Elizabeth, b. 25 Nov. 1755.
45. Sylvanus, b. 15 Sept. 1757. Baptist clergyman, res. Livermore, Me.
46. Walter, b. 12 July 1761; m. (1) Jane Hillman (195) 4 Dec. 1790; (2) Zada Scoville.
47. Herbert, b. 11 Apr. 1764; m. Mary Merry (81) 1788.
48. Jane, b. 14 Aug. 1767; m. Sarson Chase (226).

BOUDESART

JOHN BOUDESART was granted land in E. 15 Dec. 1671, but it was forfeited for non-occupancy two years later. He was a witness to the deed to the Proprietors of T., 31 Jan. 1671. He is probably identical with the John Budgezert who resided in the Province of Maine and m. there prior to 1669. [See Old Families of Salisbury, Vol. I., p. 188.]

BRADFORD FAMILY

SAMUEL[5] BRADFORD, (*Samuel*,[4] *John*,[3] *William*[2,1]), b. 1740 in Plympton, Mass. Came to C. and m. LYDIA PEASE (450) 25 Nov. 1762. He practised medicine in the town for some years but rem. elsewhere. They had the following children: SHUBAEL,[6] SARAH, SAMUEL, EDWARD, GRAY, PARDON and LYDIA.

BRADLEY FAMILY

SAMUEL BRADLEY, whose origin is unknown, came to E. abt. 1785 and m. MARY BEETLE (60) 2 July 1785. He was a seafaring man and left the island on a voyage, being last heard from in France.

10. THOMAS, b. 18 Feb. 1787; m. HANNAH BEETLE (76) 1 Sept. 1814, who was b. 29 Apr. 1791. He was a master mariner and res. T. They had CHARLES* b. 21 Apr. 1816; HENRY b. 21 Apr. 1816 (twins) EMILY b. 30 May 1819; JANE b. 15 Mch. 1821. Henry is the ancestor of the existing family of this name in T.

11. Polly, b. (*1789*).
12. Betsey, b. (*1791*).
13. Giles, b. (*1793*).

BRIDGES

Hackoliah Bridges, previously of Ipswich, was a resident of the Vineyard and was drowned "att the Gay Head" 23 Nov. 1671. His estate was administered by Richard Sarson.

BRYAN

Francis Bryan resided in C. 1731–1733, serving as schoolmaster in that town.

BUNKER

Jonathan Bunker, b. 1729, res. E., mariner. He m. Jerusha Pease (342) and was of the Military Co. in 1757 and he d. 1 Jan. 1779. Prob. from Nantucket. His dau. Hannah m. Thomas Ripley (33). Several other of the name married on the island.

---

* Charles Bradley m. Nancy Athearn 11 Oct. 1840, who was b. 11 Aug. 1821 and their eldest child, Isadora b. 7 Sept. 1841, became the wife of Murray W. Horton, a native of Wellfleet. Nellie Winchester Horton, b. 2 Sept. 1867 dau. of Murray W. Horton, m. George Hamilton Dean 10 June 1891 the publisher of the first two volumes of this history, and has two daughters, Marjorie, b. 30 Oct. 1895 and Florence Horton b. 17 Mch. 1899.

BURGESS FAMILY

Several representatives of this family, distantly related, resided on the Vineyard, principally in T., the first of whom, BENJAMIN[3] BURGESS (Jacob,[2] Thomas[1]), b. 1682 m. DORCAS SMITH (334) 15 May 1712, by whom he had the following named children:

30. BENJAMIN,[4] b. 19 Jan. 1712–13; m. ABIGAIL PEASE (221) 25 Feb. 1740; d. 10 Feb. 1752. She d. 2 Oct. 1798. Their son, Dr. Benjamin, who m. SUSAN MANTER (74) 12 Nov. 1772 was the grandfather of Hon. Henry L. Dawes, U. S. Senator from Mass. whose father, Mitchel Dawes m. Mercy Burgess.
31. THOMAS, b. 15 Nov. 1715; d. in 1757 in the French and Indian War.
32. SHUBAEL, b. 13 July 1718; m. MERCY PEASE (223) and d. 11 Oct. 1798.
33. ABIGAIL, b. 22 Aug. 1720; m. (1) JOHN PEASE (222) 24 May 1739; (2) SAMUEL NICKERSON. She d. 10 Feb. 1802.

The above family resided in C.

ROBERT BURGESS, son of Joseph and Desire (Luce) (16) of Harwich, b. 6 Jan. 1726 in that town, came to T. sometime bef. 1750 where he m. RUTH WEEKS (112) 30 Oct. 1748. He rem. to Vassalboro, Me. where he d. in 1793. They had the following named children:

40. DESIRE,[6] b. (*1750*); m. BENJAMIN BURGESS 28 May 1778.
41. MARY, b. (*1753*); m. ROBERT LUCE, JR. (393) 3 Aug. 1783.
42. SARAH, b. (*1756*) m. ALSBURY LUCE (720) 25 Oct. 1789.
43. JONATHAN, bapt. May 1761; m. MERIBEH TILTON 27 Jan. 1785.
44. DAVID, bapt. July 1763; d. 1781 in France.
45. AVERY, bapt. Nov. 1765; m. BETSEY JACKSON.
46. LEWIS, bapt. May 1768; d. 1779.
47. NANCY, bapt. Apr. 1771; m. THOMAS LOVEJOY.
48. ELIJAH, bapt. Oct. 1773; m. MARY WEST (258).
49. RHODA, b. (*1775*); m. DAVID JACKSON.

LUCE[5] BURGESS, brother of the above named Robert,[5] bapt. 2 Feb. 1728, also came to the Vineyard and was a member of the Military Co. in E. 1757. He had m. LYDIA LUCE (122) of T. 3 Aug. 1752, and he d. there 31 Dec. 1791. He left no descendants as far as known.

JOHN[5] BURGESS of Rochester, Mass. m. ABIGAIL CHASE (160) and they were the parents of TRISTRAM BURGESS, b. 26 Feb. 1770; member of Congress and Chief Justice of R. I.

THE BUTLER FAMILY

A biographical sketch of Mr. NICHOLAS BUTLER, the first of his name on the Vineyard, may be read in Vol. II Annals of E., pp. 54–58, but important information concerning his English homes and marriages has been obtained by the author and is here set down to complete the story of his earlier life and connections in England. He m. (1) at St. George's, Canterbury, MARY COTTERELL 18 July 1613, who d. in Aug. 1623 at Ashford, Kent, where he had resided for several years, His parentage and previous place of residence is not known. He m. (2) JOYCE BAKER, dau. of Richard and Margaret Baker of Ashford 22 Jan. 1623–4, who was bapt. 30 May 1602. Her father was a miller of Ashford and the family had resided in Kent for many generations. By these two marriages he had the following named children, but only those by the second wife survived and are the ancestors of American descendants of Nicholas Butler:

By First Wife:

3. LYDIA, b. ————; bur. 24 July 1625.
4. MARY, bapt. 30 June 1622; bur. 11 July 1622.
5. MARY, bapt. 24 Aug. 1623; d. y.

By Second Wife:

6. JOHN, bapt. 2 Jan. 1624–5.
7. HENRY, bapt. 7 Sept. 1626; grad. H. C. 1651; taught school Dorchester until 1656 when he returned to England and became dissenting preacher at Dorchester, Co. Dorset and Yeovil, Co. Somerset. His last service, after many persecutions and imprisonments, was at Witham Friary, Somerset, where he d. and was bur. 28 Apr. 1696. He m. ANNE, dau. of Thomas and Avis (Abbott) Bishop of Bridgeport, Dorset 9 Mch. 1655 at Dorchester, Mass. She was bapt. 22 Oct. 1616 and had m. (1) John Holman of Dorchester. She was a widow with five children when she m. Henry Butler and eight years his senior. She d. prior to Aug. 1673 and he m. (2) MARY ————. His last words were these: "A broken and a contrite heart, O God, Thou wilt not despise." (Calamy, Ejected Ministers, 11, 611; Comp. Mass. Arch. XV. 78; Suffolk Deeds, IX. 46; Dorchester Records, 309, 313, 316).

   His will names the following children and grandchildren:

   I. JOHN,[3] b. abt. 1655 and had HESTER, JOHN, JUDITH and NATHANIEL.

   II. NATHANIEL, b. abt. 1657; m. SARAH DANIEL of Yeovil 1677 and had HENRY, ANNE, SARAH and HANNAH. Descendants of this line are known to reside in England at

the present time.

III. Hayne, b. abt. 1660 and had Hannah, Robert, Elizabeth and Jeremiah.

IV. (Daughter), b. abt. 1662; m. Marshall.

8. Lydia, bapt. 23 Feb. 1628–9; m. John Minot 19 May 1647; she d. 25 Jan 1667, and an elegy on her death was printed (see Minot Genealogy p. 12).

9. Thomas, bapt. 28 Aug. 1631; bur. 24 Sept. 1631.

6. John[2] Butler, (Nicholas[1]) bapt. 2 Jan. 1624; res. Dorchester, rem. to E. abt. 1652, husbandman. He m. Mary Lynde, dau. of Thomas of Charlestown, who was b. abt. 1629. He d. 1658 and his wid. was app. admx.; inventory dated 21 July 1658, amounted to £219-9-11 which was divided among his heirs when the children reached their majority. He is the ancestor of all the Vineyard Butlers, as his only brother Henry returned to England and descendants of him now reside there. For convenience of presentation this family will be divided into two branches: the descendants of his two sons John and Thomas, the only ones who had issue. The wid. of John[2] m. William Weeks (1).

10. John,[3] b. (*1649–50*).

11. Mary, b. *1652*; m. Simon Athearn (1) 4 Oct. 1665.

12. Thomas, b. (*1654*).

13. Joseph, b. (*1656*), living in 1680 but no descendants known; prob. unm.

14. Hannah, b. (*1658*); m. James Chadwick Feb. 1676–7 at Malden; both living there in 1698.

THE JOHN[10] BUTLER BRANCH

10. John[3] Butler, (John,[2] Nicholas[1]), b. 1649–50 bap. 6 July 1651, in Dorchester, was brought to E. by his parents in infancy. He was called gentleman and captain in the records. He m. Priscilla Norton (16) abt. 1671, who was b. abt. 1655. He was a leading citizen in the town and served as coroner for the county. In 1691 he was sergeant of the Militia Company. His will 10 Nov. 1733 was pro. 3 Oct. 1738 and he d. in the latter year. He lived on Great Neck.

19. Henry,[4] b. (*1672*).

20. John, b. (*1674*).

21. Thomas, b. (*1676*).

22. Nicholas, b. 1678.

23. Joyce, b. (*1680*); m. Joseph Newcomb (28) 20 Nov. 1705.
24. Samuel, b. 1682.
25. Onesimus, b. (*1684*).
26. Simeon, b. (*1685*).
27. Zephaniah, b. (*1687*).
28. Malachi, b. (*1689*).
29. Priscilla, b. (*1691*); m. Thomas Snow.
30. Gamaliel, b. 1692.

19. Henry[4] Butler, (*John*,[3,2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1672; res. E., yeoman; perhaps rem. to R. I., but if so, returned and d. here 1759. He m. (1) Sarah ————; (2) Mrs. Priscilla (Norton) (64) Milliken (wid. of James Milliken of E.) 30 Dec. 1747; who was b. Jan. 1691 and d. 5 Oct. 1771. Adm. of his est. was granted to the widow 25 Apr. 1759.

35. Ruth,[5] b. 1701; m. Thomas Fish (25).
36. Henry, b. 1710; d. 17 Dec. 1737.
37. Sarah, b. (*1715*); prob. m. Huxford Marchant (20).

20. John[4] Butler, (*John*,[3,2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1674; res. E., farmer; rem. to T. (Watcha Neck) 1738. He m. Elizabeth Daggett (32) 16 Dec. 1708, who was b. abt. 1690. He was living 6 Feb. 1754, but the date of his death is unknown.

40. Keziah,[5] b. 1710; m. (1) Samuel Osborn (10) 9 Sept. 1731; (2) Matthew Pease (135) 1753.
41. Phebe, b. (*1713*); m. Abner Coffin (165) 9 Sept. 1731.
42. Paul, b. (*1716*); bapt. 8 July 1722; living in 1747.
43. Jane, b. (*1718*); d. 1763, unm.
44. Abigail, b. 1722; N. C. M. 1762.
45. John, b. 1728.

21. Thomas[4] Butler, (*John*,[3,2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1676; res. E., (Farm Neck) farmer. He m. Ann Torrey 18 Sept. 1702, dau. of Jonathan and Ruth (Fry) Torrey of Weymouth, Mass. who was b. 3 Mch. 1682 and d. 1 Oct. 1733. Her will 29 Sept. 1733 was pro. 6 Nov. 1733. He d. Sept.-Oct. 1721. Inventory of estate taken 19 Oct. 1721 and property divided in 1727.

50. Joseph,[5] b. (*1703*).
51. Timothy, b. (*1705*).
52. Anne, b. (*1707*).
53. Lydia, b. (*1709*).
54. Jedidah, b. (*1711*); m. Theophilus Pease (146) bef. 1733.

22. NICHOLAS[4] BUTLER, (*John* [3-2], *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1678; res. E., farmer. He m. (1) SARAH RIPLEY (13) 6 Sept. 1726, who d. Oct. 1727; (2) THANKFUL MARCHANT (22) 1 Jan. 1730, who was b. 1717 and d. 1762. He d. Jan. 1772. Children all by second wife.

60. PRISCILLA,[5] b. 1730; m. DAVID DUNHAM (141) 5 Nov. 1761.
61. NICHOLAS, b. (*1732*).
62. CORNELIUS, b. 1734.
63. MATTHEW, b. 1 Mch. 1736.
64. PETER, b. (*1738*); m. ELIZABETH FITCH.
65. SARAH, b. (*1739*); m. JABEZ WHELDON 12 Jan. 1764.
66. HENRY, b. (*1741*).
67. ZEPHANIAH, b. (*1743*); d. y.
68. SILAS, b. (*1746*).
69. ZEPHANIAH, b. 1749.

24. SAMUEL[4] BUTLER, (*John*, [3-2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1682; res. E., mariner. He m. MRS. ELIZABETH (CLAY) STANBRIDGE, wid. of Samuel Stanbridge bef. 1717, who was b. 28 Feb. 1689 in Boston. He d. Feb. 1765.

70. MARY, b. (*1717*); m. MATTHEW PEASE (135).
71. ELIZABETH, b. 1719–20; m. PETER MARTAIN (21) 24 Jan. 1739.
72. WILLIAM, b. (*1723*); m. MARY JENKINS (46) res. Nantucket, carpenter, d. s. p.
73. SAMUEL, b. 14 Dec. 1727.
74. LEMUEL, b. (*1729*).
75. JOHN, b. 1731.

26. SIMEON[4] BUTLER, (*John*, [3-2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1685; res. E. (Farm Neck) tanner. He m. HANNAH CHENEY 11 Sept. 1712, dau. of Thomas and Hannah (Woodie) Cheney of Roxbury, Mass. who was b. 14 Mch. 1688–9 and d. Feb. 1769. The date of his death is not known. He was Representative to the General Court in 1732.

80. ELIJAH,[5] b. 16 May 1713.
81. HENRY, b. 17 Apr. 1716.
82. HANNAH, b. 13 Feb. 1719–20; d. y.
83. THOMAS, b. 25 May 1721.
84. EBENEZER, b. 14 Sept. 1723.
85. HANNAH, b. 8 Feb. 1725–26; m. CHRISTOPHER BEETLE (40).
86. MARY, b. 27 Dec. 1728; m. PETER HUXFORD (24).
87. REBECCA, b. (*1730*); m. JAMES SHAW.
88. DEBORAH, b. 18 Aug. 1732.

27. ZEPHANIAH[4] BUTLER, (*John*,[3-2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1687; res. E., farmer. He m. THANKFUL DAGGETT (35) who was b. 6 Apr. 1696. He d. 15 Sept. 1721 and his wid. m. (2) BROTHERTON DAGGETT (40) 1723.

90. SHUBAEL,[5] b. (*1716*); bapt. 9 Dec. 1722.
91. SARAH, b. (*1718*); bapt. 9 Dec. 1722.

28. MALACHI[4] BUTLER, (*John*, [3-2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1689; res. T., "gentleman" and mariner. He m. JEMIMA DAGGETT (34) who was b. abt. 1694. He rem. to Lebanon, Conn. 1736, thence to Windham 1745 and later to Woodbury, Conn. 1758.*

100. THANKFUL,[5] bapt. 30 Jan. 1723; m. BARZILLAI HENDEE 18 Dec. 1739.
101. SUSANNA, bapt. 20 Dec. 1724.
102. ZEPHANIAH, bapt. 15 Jan. 1726–27. He was a Captain in the French and Indian Wars 1756–7, and served under Wolfe at Quebec. He rem. to Nottingham, N. H. where he m. ABIGAIL CILLEY, dau. of Gen. Joseph Cilley, by whom he had Benjamin,[6] Susan, Enoch, Alice, William and John. The last named, who was a Captain in the War of 1812, was the father of the famous Benjamin Franklin Butler,[7] b. 5 Nov. 1818, lawyer, Major-General in the Civil War 1861–5, Member of Congress and Governor of Mass. 1882. He d. 11 Jan. 1893.
103. BENJAMIN, bapt. 1 May 1729; grad. H. C. 1752, clergyman, settled at Nottingham, N. H.
104. MARGERY, bapt. 18 July 1731; m. ABRAHAM HILL 3 Sept. 1750.
105. SILAS, bapt. 11 Nov. 1733; said to have rem. to N. Y.
106. SOLOMON, bapt. 17 Feb. 1745 (*b. 1735*). Said to have rem. to So. Carolina and married there. A Malachi Butler was living at Ninety Six, Laurens Co., S. C. in 1790.

30. GAMALIEL[4] BUTLER, (*John*,[3-2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1692; res. E., (Plain) farmer. He m. (1) ANNA VINCENT (21) 11 Apr. 1732, who was b. 1713; m. (2) MERCY DUNHAM (498) 5 Dec. 1748, who was b. 1716 and d. Feb. 1801. He d. Feb.-June 1765 and his est. was adm. in 1765 and finally settled in 1787.

110. ABNER,[5] b. 1733.
111. ANNA, b. (*1735*); m. BENJAMIN PEASE (311).
112. DANIEL, b. 13 July 1737; m. HANNAH CROSSMAN (50).

By Second Wife:

113. JOSEPH, b. 1749.

---

* Mrs. Blanche (Butler) Ames, dau. of Gov. and Gen. Benjamin F. Butler of Lowell, Mass., has published a full account of her ancestor, Malachi Butler, and his descendants in her line.

114. Timothy, b. 31 Dec. 1752.
115. Jedidah, b. 1755; m. Elijah Stewart (96).

45. John[5] Butler,(*John*,[4.3.2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1728; res. T., (Watcha) yeoman. He m. Jedidah Beetle (46) 5 Dec. 1749 who was b. June 1732. He d. 10 June 1764 and his will 31 Mch. 1764 was pro. 30 June 1764. He was known as John, Jr. His wid. m. (2) Thomas Jones (56) 2 May 1765.

125. Christopher,[6] b. 18 Sept. 1750.
126. John, b. 1752.
127. Mary, b. 1754; m. James Beetle (51) 24 Aug. 1775.
128. Jedidah, b. (*1757*); m. Samuel Daggett (159) 13 Mch. 1777.
129. Thomas, b. (*1762*); m. Sarah Athearn (92) 20 Dec. 1813, who was b. 1771 and d. 18 Dec. 1849. He d. 22 Feb. 1836 without issue.

50. Joseph[5] Butler,(*Thomas*,[4] *John*,[3.2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1703; res. E., mariner. He m. Thankful Isham abt. 1725, dau. of John and Jane (Parker) Isham of Barnstable, who was b. abt. 1705; his estate was adm. 26 May 1752, which was the prob. year of his death.

130. Dinah,[6] b. 6 Nov. 1726; m. Abner Chapman 20 Mch. 1748–9.
131. Jane, b. 19 Nov. 1728; m. Robert Hammett (28) 13 Jan. 1749.
132. Jonathan, b. 9 May 1732.
133. Anne, b. 6 Jan. 1734–35.
134. Isham, bapt. 9 Mch. 1740.
135. Isaac, bapt. 6 Feb. 1743; d. y.
136. Isaac, b. 1 Dec. 1747; m. Thankful ————, res. E. bricklayer. His est. was adm. 20 Dec. 1770.

51. Timothy[5] Butler,(*Thomas*,[4] *John*,[3.2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1705; res. E., mariner. He m. (1) Ann ————; (2) Deborah Pease (142). He d. bet. 16 Jan. 1733 and 29 Apr. 1734 on which last named date his est. was adm. He left "2 small children to bring up". (Prob. Rec. 111.34) but the name of only one has survived. His wid. m. Arthur Snow 1737.

140. Parnell,[6] b. (——); m. David Humphreville of New Haven, Conn. 9 Dec. 1745.
141. (————).

61. Nicholas[5] Butler,(*Nicholas*,[4] *John*,[3.2] *Nicholas*[1]),b. abt. 1732, bapt. 17 Sept. 1738; res. E., mariner. He m. Hepsibah

Norton (425) who was b. 11 May 1732; no further particulars as to death of husband or wife. He prob. rem. to Hebron, Conn.

145. Francis,[6] b. 3 Feb. 1759.
146. Lydia, b. 1 July 1761; m. Beriah Tilton (140).
147. Hepsibah, b. 29 June 1763; m. John Luce (162).
148. Nicholas, b. 16 Dec. 1765.

62. Cornelius[5] Butler, (*Nicholas*,[4] *John*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1734; res. E., mariner. He m. Jane Coffin (60) who was b. 23 June 1740 and d. 7 Mch. 1830. He d. 1794 in the West Indies.

150. Dinah,[6] b. (*1762*); m. (1) James Hillman (160); (2) Eleazer Dunham 23 June 1801.
151. Thankful, b. 1764; m. Daniel Allen.
152. Love, b. (*1766*); m. Marshall E. Prady.
153. Richard, b.(*1768*).
154. Jane, b. (*1770*); m. Asa Dunbar.
155. Beulah, b. (*1772*); m. John B. Downs 16 Sept. 1792.
156. Cornelius, b. (*1774*); m. Sarah Bradstreet.
157. Lurana, b. (*1776*); m. Lot Sears.
158. Abigail, b. 13 Sept. 1778; m. George Marchant (84) 15 Oct. 1796.
159. Susanna, b. (*1780*); m. John Butler (250).
160. Waitstill, b. (*1782*); m. Isaiah Griffin.

63. Matthew[5] Butler, (*Nicholas*,[4] *John*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1 Mch. 1736, res. E., mariner, farmer. He m. (1) Elizabeth Osborn (22) who was b. 1736 and d. July 1772; m. (2) Jane Vincent (60) 11 Mch. 1773. He was wrecked off Gay Head and perished 17 Jan. 1782. See Vol. II, Annals of Gay Head pp. 31-2. His est. was divided 1783. The wid. m. (2) Timothy Butler (114) 31 Mch. 1785.

161. Elizabeth,[6] b. (*1760*); m. (1) John Fish (42) 9 Mch. 1780; (2) Benjamin Skinner.
162. Henry, b. (*1762*); res. E., m. Charlotte Norton (1004) 23 Sept. 1792.
163. Osborn, b. (*1764*); m. Polly Roberts.
164. Matthew, b. (*1767*); m. Keziah ————.
165. Keziah, b. (*1769*); m. John Moore.
166. Tristram, b. (*1772*); m. Elizabeth Hill.

By Second Wife:

167. Darius, b. 21 Dec. 1773; m. Polly Ross; rem. to Ohio abt. 1813.
168. Puella, b. 10 July, 1775; m. John Gray (130) 25 Sept. 1796.

169. Thomas Vincent, b. 31 Oct. 1777; d. 14 Jan. 1782 at Gay Head.
170. Jane, b. 11 Apr. 1780; m. Joseph Randall 15 May 1803.
171. Sarah, b. 6 Jan. 1782; m. (1) John Beetle (66) 18 Nov. 1804, (2) Elijah Stewart (96) 28 Apr. 1825.

66. Henry[5] Butler, (*Nicholas*,[4] *John*,[3] [2] *Nicholas*[1]), bapt. 25 Oct. 1741; res. E., master mariner. He m. Elizabeth Ripley (32) 2 Feb. 1766, who was b. 23 Oct. 1747. He served in the Revolution and was captured and d. on a prison ship betw. Jan. and May 1781. His estate was adm. 26 May 1781 and his wid. m. (2) Benjamin Pease (311).

180. Barzillai,[6] b. 14 Aug. 1769; d. Nov. 1784 at sea.
181. Walter, b. 20 Nov. 1772.
182. Cynthia, b. 1774; m. (1) Henry Arey (90); (2) ———— Almy.
183. Archilaus, b. 1778; d. Dec. 1800.

68. Silas[5] Butler, (*Nicholas*,[4] *John*,[3] [2] *Nicholas*[1]), bapt. 25 May 1746, res. E., master mariner. He m. Mary Neal 12 Oct. 1767, who was b. 1774 and d. 27 June 1818. He d. 19 Oct. 1828.

190. Thomas,[6] b. 13 Nov. 1767; d. 1790.
191. Mary, b. 8 Nov. 1769.
192. Peggy, b. 7 June; d. 1779.
193. Silas, b. 16 July 1774; d. Aug. 1794.
194. Prudence, b. 3 June 1776; m. (1) Bartlett Norton (975); (2) Daniel Merry (73); (3) Edmund Freeman.
195. Hepsibah, 10 Aug. 1778; m. Obed Fisher (111) 15 Nov. 1801.
196. Margaret, 1780; m. John Gray (130) 14 Oct. 1819.
197. Thaddeus, bapt. 14 Apr. 1782; m. Lucy Sisson; d. 24 Sept. 1828 at sea.
198. John Neal, bapt. 22 Feb. 1784.
199. Deborah, bapt. 6 Aug. 1786; m. (1) Simeon Coffin 1 Dec. 1806. (2) Osborn Fisher (82) 30 Oct. 1818.
200. Charles, b. 1788; m. Lucy Mayhew (664) 7 June 1813; d. 14 May 1834.

69. Zephaniah[5] Butler, (*Nicholas*,[4] *John*,[3] [2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1749; res. E., yeoman. He m. Hannah Ripley (35) 3 Mch. 1774, who was b. 5 Apr. 1755 and d. Dec. 1803. He d. 19 July 1816.

201. Zephaniah.[6]
202. Bartlett, b. 1780; d. Sept. 1794.
203. Edward, m. in the Sandwich Islands.
204. Henry, b. 1788; m. Love Pease; d. 28 Mch. 1848.
205. Silas, b. 1796; m. Mrs. Miriam Thompson (int.) 7 Jan. 1821; d. 1824 at sea.

73. Samuel[5] Butler, (*Samuel*,[4] *John*,[3 2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 14 Dec. 1727; res. E., rem. to Providence, R. I. 1757. He m. Mary Athearn (44) 5 Apr. 1753, who was b. 16 Sept. 1731 and d. 1 Jan. 1819. He d. 29 June 1814. His will 10 Jan. 1793 was pro. 6 Aug. 1814 . (Prov. Co. Prob. Rec. A. 4237.)

230. Mary,[6] b. 24 Dec. 1753; m. Peter Taylor.
231. Samuel, b. 5 Mch. 1756.
232. George, b. 11 Mch. 1758; d. 16 May 1775.
233. Betsey, b. 26 Jan. 1760; m. Robert Davis.
234. Joseph, b. 30 Nov. 1764; d. 1788 at sea.
235. Cyrus, b. 16 May 1767; prob. m. Susannah Allen (134).
236. William, b. May 1771; d. Aug. 1772.

74. Lemuel[5] Butler, (*Samuel*,[4] *John*,[3 2] *Nicholas*)[1], b. abt. 1729; res. C., mariner; was living in C. 1776 but had rem. or d. bef. 1790. He m. Hannah Athearn (33) of whom no further particulars have been found.

240. Athearn,[6] b. 21 July 1763.
241. Solomon, b. (*1770*); m. (1) Rebecca Allen (227); Sept. 1792; rem. to Farmington, Me.; (2) Polly Parker
242. Prudence, b. (*1772*); m. Shadrack Hillman (200) 20 Mch. 1794.

75. John[5] Butler, (*Samuel*,[4] *John*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1731; res. E., cooper. He m. Anna Dunham (150) who was b. 1731 and d. 23 Nov. 1803. He d. 9 Dec. 1793. His will 5 Oct. 1793 was pro. 25 Dec. 1793.

250. John,[6] b. (*1753*); bapt. 25 July 1762.
251. Elizabeth, b. (*1754*); bapt. 8 July 1764; m. Abraham Fisher (56).
252. Anna, b. 1756 (bapt. 15 June 1766); m. William Covell 25 June 1774.
253. Sarah, bapt. 9 Apr. 1769; prob. d. y.
254. Mary, bapt. 25 Aug. 1776; m. Isaac Ewers 4 Dec. 1796.

80. Elijah[5] Butler, (*Simeon*,[4] *John*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 16 May 1713; res. E., (Eastville) tanner and gentleman. He m. Thankful Smith (64) 14 Apr. 1737, who was b. 1718 and d. 20 Oct. 1797 at New Vineyard, Me. He d. 5 Apr. 1789. His will 18 Mch. 1789 was pro. 4 May 1789.

260. Elijah,[6] b. 1738.
261. Abigail, b. 1740; m. Joseph Smith (432) 18 Apr. 1764.
262. Elizabeth, b. 1743; m. Lemuel Jenkins (121) 14 Nov. 1766.

263. Henry, b. (*1746*); bapt. 15 June 1746.
264. Zebulon, b. (*1748*); bapt. 4 June 1749; m. Ann Starbuck 18 Nov. 1774 and prob. res. Nantucket.
265. Mary, b. 1751; m. James Manter (71) 28 Nov. 1771.
266. Thankful, b. (*1753*); m. Samuel Pease 15 Dec. 1774 of Glastonbury, Conn.
267. Deborah, b. 13 Nov. 1759; m. Silas Daggett (115) 11 Dec. 1778.

83. Thomas[5] Butler, (*Simeon,*[4] *John,*[3 2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 25 May 1721; res. E., (Farm Neck) tanner. He m. Hannah Smith (66). His will 26 Feb. 1780 was pro. 18 Sept. 1781. He carried on the tannery business with his brother Ebenezer.

270. Hannah,[6] b. 1753; m. Eliakim Norton (505) 18 Aug. 1774.
271. Thomas, b. 1755.
272. Love, b. (*1757*); m. Gilbert Fuller.
273. Rebecca, b. 1759; d. 1832, unm.
274. William, b. 1761.
275. Levi, b. (*1763*); no further record.

84. Ebenezer[5] Butler, (*Simeon,*[4] *John,*[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 14 Sept. 1723; res. E., (Farm Neck) farmer. He m. (1) Mehitable Norton (422) abt. 1745; m. (2) Bethiah Gould (20) abt. 1753, who was b. 1732 and d. Apr. 1773; prob. m. (3) Jerusha Butler (634) 23 Feb. 1777. He was under guardianship in 1754 on account of mental disorder, but recovered his health, and d. Feb. 1808.

280. Ebenezer,[6] b. (*1746*); bapt. 2 June 1748; perh. m. and rem. to Norridgewock, Me. and ret. to Edg. in 1820.
281. Mehitable, b. (*1748*), bapt. 2 June 1748.
282. Benjamin, b. (*1749*).

By Second Wife:

283. Hannah, b. 1756; d. 1817.
284. Ephraim Gould, b. 9 Dec. 1758; bapt. 13 June 1771.
285. Simeon, b. (*1765*); bapt. 13 June 1771.
286. Jane, b. 1767; m. Jonathan Manter (113) 26 June 1791.
287. William, b. (*1768*).

90. Shubael[5] Butler, (*Zephaniah,*[4] *John,*[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1716 and res. Nantucket 1738 to 1744; E. 1744 to 1758 in which places he followed the trade of weaver. He rem. to T. (Homes Hole) where he d. 1790. His will 18 Jan. 1783 was pro. 30 June 1790. He m. (1) Susanna Folger at Nantucket who d. after the birth of second child; m. (2) Mrs. Hepsibah

(Daggett) (91) Jones, wid. of John Jones of Nantucket, 10 Nov. 1743. She was living in 1760. He m. (3) Hannah Garnet of Pembroke, Mass. 22 Oct. 1770.

290. James,[6] b. (*1738*).
291. Sarah, b. 10 Feb. 1739.

By Second Wife:

292. Ephraim, b. (*1744*).
293. Huldah, b. (*1747*); m. Thomas Luce (252) 29 June 1769.
294. Peggy, b. (*1750*); m. Jonathan Reynolds 13 Apr. 1775.
295. Andrew, b. (*1752*); d. 1801; he was a mute.
296. Sarah, b. 14 Dec. 1755; m. Thomas West (133) 21 Dec. 1775.

110. Abner[5] Butler, (*Gamaliel*,[4] *John*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1733, res. E., mariner. Served in the French and Indian war, 1757. (Mass. Arch. 95–209). Rem. to Freetown, Mass. and perhaps was of Providence, R. I. in 1790. Returned to E. and d. there June 1804 "he had been totally helpless for many Years with the Rheumatism" (Thaxter). He m. (1) Abigail Ripley (23) who was b. 4 Apr. 1734 and d. 26 Apr. 1767; m. (2) Patience Borden dau. of Richard Borden of Freetown, Mass.

310. Mary,[6] b. 1759; m. Francis Pease (381).
311. Gamaliel.
312. William.

112. Daniel[5] Butler, (*Gamaliel*,[4] *John*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1737; res. E., yeoman He m. Hannah Crossman (50), who was b. 6 Apr. 1748 and d. 4 Oct. 1825. His will was pro. 29 Jan. 1807. His death occurred in the same month.

320. Arnold,[6] b. 12 June 1769; m. Prudence Smith (590) 12 Oct. 1809.
321. Abigail, b. (*1771*); m. John Randall 17 Oct. 1790.
322. Joseph, b. (*1773*); m. Rebecca Pease (319) 2 Mch. 1800.
323. Oliver, b. 1776; d. 1800 at sea.
324. Susannah, b. (*1780*); m. Timothy Pease (610) 21 June 1799.
325. Anna, b. 1782; m. Ebenezer Dexter 26 Mch. 1829.
326. Freeman, b. 27 May 1785; m. Abiah Vincent (160) 11 Oct. 1818.
327. Velina, b. 1787; m. (1) George Norton (1008) 1 Dec. 1807; (2) Cornelius Marchant (90) 1837.
328. Thomas, b. (*1789*); m. Elizabeth Vincent 19 July 1812.
329. Daniel, b. 11 Feb. 1793; m. (1) Mary Norton (830) 17 Mch. 1814; (2) Dinah Smith (596) 12 July 1827.

114. TIMOTHY[5] BUTLER, (*Gamaliel,*[4] *John,*[3-2] *Nicholas*)[1], b. 31 Dec. 1752, res. E., yeoman. He m. (1) JEDIDAH TILTON (126) 21 Dec. 1780, who was b. 24 Mch. 1755 and d. July 1783; m. (2) MRS. JANE (VINCENT) (60) BUTLER 31 Mch. 1785, wid. of Matthew Butler (63). She was b. 2 Apr. 1750 and d. 16 Aug. 1832 at Clermont, O. He d. 17 Nov. 1811 at E.

330. POLLY,[6] b. (*1781*).

By Second Wife:

331. JEDIDAH, b. 21 May 1786; m. WILLIAM DOANE.
332. URIAH, b. 15 Mch. 1788; m. SUSAN ELLIS.
333. ABNER, b. 2 Apr. 1790; m. (1) REBECCA PECK; (2) TABITHA MURDOCK.
334. ELIZABETH, b. 11 Nov. 1792; m. SAMUEL BIRDSALL.

125. CHRISTOPHER[6] BUTLER, (*John,*[5-4-3-2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 18 Sept. 1750, res. E., whaler. He m. LYDIA LUCE (480) 2 Jan. 1772, who was b. 18 Nov. 1750 and d. 28 Jan. 1843. He rem. to Union, Me. where he d. 26 Jan. 1821.

350. JANE,[7] b. 2 Nov. 1772.
351. NABBY, b. 14 July 1774.
352. POLLY, b. 2 Oct. 1776.
353. BETSEY, b. 20 Oct. 1778.
354. JOHN, b. 16 June 1780.

126. JOHN[6] BUTLER (*John,*[5-4-3-2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1752, res. T., yeoman. He m. MRS. ANNA (LOOK) (79) MANTER 5 Nov. 1775 wid. of Eddy Manter, who was b. 1752 and d. Apr. 1781. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War, serving in the Sea Coast Defence and later in the Continental Army. He was made a prisoner and after his release d. while "returning from captivity" in 1781.

360. WILLIAM,[7] b. (*1776*); living 1799.

145. FRANCIS[6] BUTLER (*Nicholas,*[5-4] *John,*[3-2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 3 Feb. 1759; res. E., master mariner. He m. HANNAH PEASE (691) 5 Nov. 1786, who was b. 1764 and d. 8 Mch. 1815. He was lost at sea June 1796. Both buried at Lambert's Cove.

380. FRANCIS[7] NORTON, b. 1787.
381. EPHRAIM PEASE, b. (*1789*); d. 1791.
382. NANCY PEASE, b. (*1791*); m. JOHN P. NORTON (660) 18 Oct. 1810.
383. EPHRAIM PEASE, bapt. 21 June 1795.

148. NICHOLAS[6] BUTLER, (*Nicholas*,[5-4] *John*, [3-2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 16 Dec. 1765; res. C., yeoman. He m. LUCY NORTON (212) 5 Nov. 1789, who was b. 31 Aug. 1767. Nothing further is known of this family.

385. FREDERIC NORTON,[7] b. 10 June 1791.
386. CONSTANT NORTON, b. 5 Oct. 1793.

162. HENRY[6] BUTLER, (*Matthew*,[5] *Nicholas*,[4] *John*,[3-2] *Nicholas*[1]). He was born in E. about 1762 and beginning life before the mast became a master-mariner. He was lost at sea in 1812 on a voyage from Lisbon, Portugal to Norfolk, Va. whither he had removed. He had the following named children:

WILLIAM HENRY, b. (————) lost at sea with his father in 1812.
ELIZA OSBORN, b. 1799; m. ASAPH WALES.

181. WALTER[6] BUTLER, (*Henry*,[5] *Nicholas*,[4] *John*,[3-2] *Nicholas*,[1]), b. 20 Nov. 1772; res. E., farmer. He m. MARY SPRAGUE 1 July 1798, dau. of John and Mary (Mayhew) Sprague, who was b. 7 Dec. 1777, and d. 21 Mch. 1858. He rem. to Amelia, O. in 1814 and d. there 23 Apr. 1853.

430. WALTER,[7] b. 11 Aug. 1799; m. SABINA BUTLER.
431. ELIZABETH, b. 17 Sept. 1802; m. REUBEN MYRICK.
432. MARGARET WOFFORD, b. 26 Sept. 1804; m. GORHAM PEASE (985).
433. JOHN SPRAGUE, b. 1806; d. y.
434. MARY MAYHEW, b. 5 Jan. 1808; m. WILLIAM EPPERT.
435. CHARLES, b. 17 Oct. 1810; m. (1) LYDIA BRADBURY; (2) KATE DUCKWALL.
436. EDWARD, b. 9 June 1813; m. ELIZABETH HUME.
437. ELMIRA, b. 4 July 1816; m. DANIEL WILLIAMSON.

231. SAMUEL[6] BUTLER, (*Samuel*,[5-4] *John*,[3-2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. ————————; res. Providence, R. I. merchant and master mariner. He m. (1) ZERVIAH ALLEN (137) 30 Aug. 1787, who was b. 4 Sept. 1765 and d. 8 Sept. 1791. She is buried at W. T. He m. (2) SARAH WHIPPLE 10 May 1795, dau. of Capt. Stephen Whipple of Smithfield, R. I. He d. 11 Dec. 1814.

440. WILLIAM,[7] b. 1800; d. 8 Aug. 1839, unm.
441. STEPHEN, b. 18 May 1801; d. 28 July 1817.
442. SARAH, b. 16 May 1806; m. ALEXANDER DUNCAN 21 Oct. 1827 and they had

issue: Hon. William Butler Duncan[8] of N. Y. City. By his wife, Jane Sargent he had Mary Butler Duncan[9] who m. Paul Dana, Esq. 1884 residing in New York City.

240. Athearn[6] Butler, (*Lemuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *John*,[3.2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 21 July 1763; res. C., farmer. He m. Desire Allen (226) 2 Oct. 1788, who was b. 5 Nov. 1767. He rem. to Pittsfield, Mass. where he d. 6 May 1814, and his wid. m. (2) Deacon Zachariah Mayhew (254).

450. Clarissa Allen,[7] b. 24 July 1789; m. C. B. Hawkes.
451. Sylvia, bapt. 12 June 1791.
452. Sophia, b. 16 May 1795; d. 24 Jan. 1874, unm.
453. Desire, b. 22 Oct. 1799; m. Ira Atkins.
454. Cordelia, b. 12 Dec. 1803; m. C. B. Hawkes.
455. Caroline, b. 28 Sept. 1808; d. 18 Sept. 1830.

250. John[6] Butler, (*John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *John*,[3.2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1753; res. E., yeoman. He m. Susanna (Butler) (159)?. He had the children named below, who were bp. together 22 Sept. 1805, and he later rem. to the "eastern part of the country" (Ch.Rec.), which is too indefinite for purposes of determining his destination.

460. Susanna.
461. Anna.
462. Sarah.
463. Joseph.
464. Jane.
465. Mary.
466. John.

260. Elijah[6] Butler, (*Elijah*,[5] *Simeon*,[4] *John*,[3.2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1738; res. E., (Farm Neck) tanner. He m. Jane Kelley abt. 1760, who was b. abt. 1745 and d. 4 July 1820. He rem. to Farmington, Me. 1790 and d. there 20 Aug. 1825.

472. Sarson,[7] b. 13 Oct. 1761.
473. Jonathan.
474. Elijah, b. 1773; m. Lucinda Smith (522).
475. Betsey, b. [*1775*]; m. Henry Smith.
476. Clarissa, b. [*1778*]; m. Ebenezer Norton (678).
477. Edward, b. 24 Apr. 1780; m. Mehitable Norton (723) 23 Jan. 1800.
478. Samuel, b. 4 Apr. 1782; m. Mary Pease.
479. Winthrop, b. 1785; m. Elizabeth Mayhew (432) 29 Jan. 1807.

265. HENRY[6] BUTLER,(*Elijah*,[5] *Simeon*,[4] *John*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), bapt. 15 June 1746; res. E., farmer. He m. MEHITABLE NORTON (506) 14 Feb. 1771, who was b. 17 Nov. 1750. He rem. to New Vineyard, Me. after 1790 and descendants reside in that state.

480. PETER,[7] b. 8 Nov. 1771; m. RHODA MERRY (86) 10 Dec. 1798.
481. ABIGAIL.
482. DEBORAH, ; m.————SMITH.
483. SARAH, ; m. ALVIN SMITH (523).
484. MARTHA, ; m. MOSES WILLIAMS.
485. HENRY, ; m. LUCINDA DAGGETT (324).
486. ELIJAH.
487. ASA H.
488. JOSEPH.
489. JOSIAH, ; m. LYDIA NORTON (705).

271. THOMAS[6] BUTLER,(*Thomas*,[5] *Simeon*,[4] *John*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1755; res. E., yeoman. He m. KATHERINE STEWART (120) 5 Apr. 1776 who was b. abt. 1753. Nothing further is known of this family.

500. DEBORAH,[7] b. 20 Feb. 1777; m. MARTIN PEASE (604) 27 May 1795.

274. WILLIAM[6] BUTLER (*Thomas*,[5] *Simeon*,[4] *John*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1761; res. E., (Farm Neck) farmer. He m. REBECCA SMITH (73) 13 Sept. 1792, who was b. 1767 and d. 27 July 1832. He d. 22 Dec. 1844. He owned the "Camp Meeting Grounds" at Oak Bluffs.

510. SAMUEL, b. 20 June 1793; m. REBECCA SMITH (124).
511. HARRIETT, b. 23 Feb. 1796; m. STEPHEN H. BRADLEY.
512. JULIA P., b. 20 Apr. 1798; m. ELIHU P. NORTON.
513. ALMIRA, b. 26 Jan. 1801; m. (1) JONATHAN MAYHEW (501); (2) PETER WEST (308).
514. MARCIA, b. 9 July 1804; d. 15 July 1845, unm.

282. BENJAMIN[6] BUTLER, (*Ebenezer*,[5] *Simeon*,[4] *John*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1749, res. E., farmer. He m. AMY DAGGETT (430) abt. 1769, who was b. 1752 and d. Feb. 1828. He rem. to Farmington, Me. and later to Avon, Me. where he d. 1828.

520. NANCY,[7] b. 2 Feb. 1770; m. DAVID PAINE.
521. AMY, b. 10 Feb. 1772; d. 24 Feb. 1772.
522. MARY, b. 1 Mch. 1773; d. 17 May 1773.

523. Mary, b. 30 Aug. 1774; m. Elisha Bradford.
524. Benjamin, b. 30 Aug. 1776; m. Hulda Bradford.
525. Zimri, b. 25 Oct. 1778; d. 29 Oct. 1778.
526. Ebenezer Cheney, b. 8 Apr. 1780; m. Betsey Johnson.
527. Ralph, b. 27 Sept. 1782; m. Mary Stevens.
528. Melinda, b. 5 Feb. 1786.
529. Lovina, b. 28 Dec. 1789; d. 18 Jan. 1790.
530. Lovina, b. 20 Apr. 1791; d. 25 Apr. 1791.
531. Lovey, b. 19 Apr. 1792; m. John Paine.
532. William, b. 10 Oct. 1795; m. Betsey Davis.

284. Ephraim Gould[6] Butler, (*Ebenezer*,[5] *Simeon*,[4] *John*,[3-2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 9 Dec. 1758; res. E., mariner, whaler. He m. Love Sherman Pease 28 Aug. 1778, who was b. 1 Oct. 1759 and d. 6 Mch. 1843. He rem. to New Vineyard, Me. 1792 and d. there 3 Apr. 1832. He served in the Revolution in both land and naval forces.

533. Jeremiah,[7] b. 22 Apr. 1780; m. Sarah Knowlton.
534. Francis, b. 12 Oct. 1782; m. Mary Blackstone.
535. Olive, b. 2 Aug. 1785; m. Samuel Knowlton.
536. Betsey, b. 29 Jan. 1788.
537. Lovie, b. 27 Apr. 1791; m. Francis Knowlton.
538. Abigail, b. 27 Jan 1794; m. Samuel Wheeler.
539. William, b. 30 July 1798; m. Eunice Brackett.

472. Sarson[7] Butler, (*Elijah*,[6-5] *Simeon*,[4] *John*,[3-2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 13 Oct. 1761; res. E., master mariner. He m. Susanna Young 3 June 1783, perhaps dau. of Henry Young of T. He rem. to New Vineyard, Me. and followed farming for some years but returned to his seafaring life; rem. to Hallowell, Me. in 1811 and d. there 20 June 1842. (See Hist. Industry, Me. pp. 532–3).

580. Henry Young,[8] b. 25 Nov. 1783; m. Naomi Luce (897).
581. Jane Kelley, b. (————).
582. Susan, b. 21 Mch. 1790.
583. Sarson, b. 21 Mch. 1790; m. Catherine Norton (604).
584. Mary, b. 21 Sept. 1792.
585. Phebe Young, b. 28 Feb. 1794.
586. Deborah, b. 12 Dec. 1796.
587. Elisha, b. 11 Aug. 1799.
588. Amelia, b. 8 Oct. 1801.
589. Nathan, b. 8 Oct. 1801.
590. Hannah, b. 11 Aug. 1805.
591. Shepherd N., b. 2 Sept. 1808.

THE THOMAS BUTLER (12) BRANCH

12. Thomas[3] Butler, (*John*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1654, the ancestor of this branch has been considered at some length in Vol. II Annals of W.T. pp. 140–4, and it will not be necessary to rehearse his personal record here. It is an unexplained fact that his descendants in the period under examination scarcely exceed in number three-score (31 males, 33 females), while the descendants of his brother John made a total of 281 (137 females, 144 males).

He m. Jemima Daggett (14) 27 Nov. 1682, who was b. 1666. His death took place 20 Oct. 1732 and his will 9 Nov. 1727 was pro. 2 Dec. 1732. His wife prob. d. before 1727 as she is not mentioned in his will. He was called "Captain" perh. for service in the militia or as a mariner.

600. Hannah,[4] b. 3 Sept. 1685.
601. Jemima, b. 17 Oct. 1687.
602. Thomas, b. 19 Mch. 1689–90; living in 1727 but not known whether he married and had issue.
603. Mary, b. (*1693*); m. William Worth (8) 24 Oct. 1719.
604. Israel, b. 1696.
605. David, b. 1699.
606. Bethia, b. (*1702*).
607. Daniel, b. (*1704*).
608. Jerusha, b. (*1707*).

604. Israel[4] Butler, (*Thomas*,[3] *John*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1696, res. T. (Chickemmoo), weaver. He m. (1) Elizabeth Blossom 1 July 1725 who d. 7 Jan. 1734–5; m. (2) Mary Parker 29 Oct. 1735 who d. 1745; m. (3) Elizabeth ———————— (who d. 1 Jan. 1802, aged 93 yrs, C.?). He was a resident of Scituate 1729–32, later of Barnstable (*1740*) and returned to T. about 1750. He was a soldier in the French and Indian War 1756, attached as clerk, at the age of 59, to Capt. Peter West's Company and reported sick at Fort Edward that year. Estate adm. by wid. Elizabeth 11 June 1757. Inventory £25-2-9.

620. Nathaniel,[5] b. 11 Apr. 1726.
621. Benjamin, b. 18 Dec. 1727.
622. Elizabeth, b. 6 June 1730.

623. Sarah, b. 31 Oct. 1732.
By Second Wife:
624. James, b. 15 Dec. 1736.
625. Hannah, b. 11 May 1738.
626. Mary, b. 26 Sept. 1739.
627. Daniel, b. 23 Feb. 1740–41; served in French and Indian War 1759 in company of Capt. Josiah Thatcher.

605. David Butler,[4] (*Thomas*,[3] *John*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1699 res. T. (Lambert's Cove), carpenter. He m. (1) Ann Hatch (47) 2 Dec. 1725, who d. after 1742; m. (2) Lydia Eldred(ge) 28 Aug. 1748 of Falmouth. He d. 27 May 1769 and his will 27 Oct. 1761 was pro. 19 July 1769. He was captain of an Indian Company in the French and Indian War 1762. His second wife survived.

630. Mary,[5] b. 17 Oct. 1726; m. (1) Rowland Luce (120); (2) Thomas Allen (54). 24 Dec. 1770.
631. Jane, b. 10 May 1728; m. John Dunham (142).
632. Martha, b. 14 May 1730; m. Job Look (23).
633. Thomas, b. 8 Mch. 1732.
634. Jerusha, b. 3 Mch. 1734; prob. m. Ebenezer Butler (84) 23 Mch. 1777.
635. Hannah, b. 20 June 1736; m. Zaccheus Chase (57) 22 Feb. 1759.
636. Daniel, b. 14 Mch. 1739; d. 1742.
637. Anne, b. 29 Jan. 1740; m. Daniel Look (33).
638. David, b. 11 Jan. 1742–43; res. T.; m. Sarah Harris, 8 Nov. 1783. He d. 16 Jan. 1817 and his wid. 14 Apr. 1832.
By Second Wife:
639. Lydia, b. 26 Aug. 1746; perh. m. Noah Tobey of Dartmouth (int. 28 May 1768).
640. Sarah, b. 29 June 1748; m. Cornelius Dunham (183) 14 Dec. 1769.
641. Jethro, b. 20 Sept. 1750.
642. Israel, b. 20 Feb. 1752; prob. unm. living 1790 s.p.
643. Matthew, b. 31 Mch. 1754.

607. Daniel[4] Butler (*Thomas*,[3] *John*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1704, res. T. (Chickemmoo), farmer. He m. Keziah Mayhew (125) 8 Oct. 1730, who was b. Mch. 1708. He d. 5 May 1735 "of a fluxus hepaticus; he seemed to be religiously inclined" said Parson Homes in recording the event. His est. was adm. by his wid. 9 June 1735 and inventory of his property was taken 26 June same year. His wid. m. Thomas Allen (54) 20 Jan. 1757.

650. Matthew,[5] b. (*1731*); d. bef. 1755, unm.
651. Rebecca, b. (*1733*); m. Thomas Butler (633) 31 Oct. 1754.
652. Jemima, b. (*1735*); m. Reuben Luce (157).

624. James[5] Butler, (*Israel*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *John*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 15 Dec. 1736 in Barnstable; res. T., farmer. At the age of 19 he served as a private in the French and Indian wars, in the companies of Capt. Peter West, Capt. Josiah Thatcher, and Capt. Jeremiah Mayhew, at Crown Point and Annapolis Royal, 1756–1762, a long service. He m. Puella Luce (171) 11 Feb. 1762, who was b. 22 Feb. 1736. He was a res. of C. in 1790, but nothing further is known of this family.

654. Jabez, b. Jan. 1763; d. y.
655. Parker, b. 16 Dec. 1764.
656. Rhoda, b. 31 Aug. 1766; m. Moses Nye 11 Nov. 1793.
657. Mary, b. 21 Sept. 1769.
658. Prudence, bapt. 17 May 1772.
659. John, bapt. 19 Nov. 1775.

633. Thomas[5] Butler, (*David*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *John*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 8 Mch. 1731–32. Res. T. (Chickemmoo), carpenter. He m. (1) Rebecca Butler (651) 31 Oct. 1754, who d. 27 Oct. 1768; m. (2) Abigail West (130) 23 Feb. 1769, who d. 4 Dec. 1791; m. (3) Parnell Smith (453) 19 Oct. 1797. He d. 2 Jan. 1816 and his will 10 Feb. 1814 was pro. 14 June 1816. Inventory of estate $913.00.

660. Mary,[6] b. 15 July 1755; m. David Dexter 11 Apr. 1780.
661. Jemima, b. 10 Feb. 1757; m. Isaac Tilton (60) 25 Nov. 1790.
662. Keziah, b. 19 Nov. 1759; m. Barzillai Crowell (42).
663. Daniel, b. 26 Jan. 1761;
664. Abner, b. 3 Dec. 1762; prob. n. c. m.
665. Rebecca, b. 28 Jan. 1765; prob. d. y.
666. Thomas, b. 15 July 1767; m. Mrs. Catherine (Daggett) (133) Toothacre and rem. to Dixmont, Me.

By Second Wife:

667. Jeruel, b. 23 Aug. 1770.
668. David, b. 22 May 1773; m. Anna————who d. July 1811. He was living in 1814.
669. Peter, b. 22 May 1773.
670. Elizabeth, b. 9 June 1775; m. Michael Daggett (124) 30 Mch. 1795.
671. Jesse, b. 31 July 1777; prob. d. y.
672. Anna, b. 19 Mch. 1782; m. Peter West (256) (int.) 22 June 1806.
673. George, b. 4 June 1784; prob. d. y.

667. JERUEL[6] BUTLER, (*Thomas*,[5] *David*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *John*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 23 Aug. 1770; res. T., farmer. He m. SUSANNA WEST (250) 15 Aug. 1791, who was b. 22 May 1770. With his wife and their first child he removed to Maine in 1793 and settled at New Vineyard where his descendants resided.

680. ABIGAIL,[7] b. 17 May 1792.
681. WILLIAM, b. 24 Nov. 1794.
682. THOMAS, b. 26 July 1796.
683. PETER, b. 30 May 1798.
684. HANNAH, b. 18 Jan. 1800; d. y.
685. CHARLES, b. 25 July 1801.
686. SUKEY, b. 13 Feb. 1803.
687. DAVID, b. 17 May 1805.
688. GEORGE HALSEY, b. 30 Dec. 1809.

669. PETER[6] BUTLER, (*Thomas*,[5] *David*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *John*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 22 May 1773; res. T., mariner. He m. POLLY LUCE (885) 5 July 1795, who was b. 6 Mch. 1778. He d. bef. 1810 and his wid. married EDMOND COTTLE (174) 9 Dec. 1810.

690. DAVID, b. Mch. 1799; d. 1802.

THE CARTWRIGHT FAMILY

13. EDWARD[2] CARTWRIGHT, b. 5 May 1683, the son of Edward[1] and Elizabeth (Trott) Cartwright of Nantucket, settled in Chickemmoo, Tisbury, a husbandman by occupation. He m. (1) RUTH WEST (13) abt. 1704, who was b. abt. 1685; the date of her death is not known; he m. (2) JANE MCGEE 1 Jan. 1749. He d. 1752 and his will 11 June 1751 was pro. 14 Nov. 1752. The wid. m. (2) Elisha Crowell (20) 29 May 1754. This family, through connection with the Wests, were Sabbatarian Baptists.

30. ABNER,[3] b. (*1705*).
31. BRYANT, b. (*1706*).

32. Sarah, b. (*1707*).
33. Samuel, b. (*1708*); m. Anna Swain.
34. Gideon, b. (*1710*).
35. Edward, b. (*1713*); he res. in T. and E. and d. bef. 15 Apr. 1762, prob. bef. his father as he is not mentioned in will.
36. Ruth, b. (*1716*); m. Thomas Allen (54).
37. Judah, b. (*1720*) of Newport 1756, laborer.

31. Bryant[3] Cartwright, (*Edward*[2-1]), b. abt. 1706; res. Chickemmoo, farmer. He m. Elizabeth Weeks (111) 19 Oct. 1732, who was b. abt. 1714. He rem. to Hopkinton, R. I. bef. 1767 and was living in 1772.

40. Abner,[4] bapt. 24 Jan. 1733.
41. Abigail, b. 30 Dec. 1736.
42. Bryant, b. 3 May 1739.
43. Sarah, bapt. 29 June 1743.
44. Dorothy, bapt. 23 Nov. 1758.

34. Gideon[3] Cartwright, (*Edward*[2-1]), b. abt. 1710; res. T., husbandman. He m. Ruth Dunham (69) bef. 1747; rem. to Windham, Ct. bef. 1753 and later to Hampton, Ct. abt. 1755, where he was admitted to the church 1759.

50. Edward,[4] b. 1 Mch. 1753; m. Alice Havens 28 Dec. 1774.
51. Jonathan, b. 4 Mch. 1754.
52. Ruth, b. 9 Oct. 1755.
53. Silas, b. 9 May 1757.
54. (Gideon, Revolutionary prisoner, N. Y. State 1834)?
55. Drusilla, b. 21 Jan. 1761.

THE CASE FAMILY

10. John Case, b. abt. 1660 whose antecedents (see Vol. 11 Annals of W.T. pp. 40–41) is the progenitor of a family which resided in T. from 1681 to abt. 1800. He m. Desire Manter (13) abt. 1683, who was b. 1 Jan. 1663. He d. 1706 and his will 5 Feb. 1704–5 was pro. 11 Feb. 1706. The estate was not divided until 1720.

20. Elizabeth,[2] b. (*1684*); m. Benjamin Duffy 23 Feb. 1716.
21. William, b. 1686.
22. Barnard, b. 29 Oct. 1688.
23. Desire, b. (*1690*); m. Gideon Dunham (52).
24. John, b. (*1692*).
25. Ebenezer, b. (*1695*); prob. rem. to Warwick, Mass.
26. Mercy, b. (*1698*); m. Eleazer Allen 8 Mch. 1718.
27. Benjamin, b. 4 Dec. 1703.

21. William[2] Case, (*John*[1]), b. abt. 1686; res. T., weaver. He m. Hope Hamlin (28) 9 May 1712, who was b. 13 Mch. 1679–80 and was living in 1735. He d. 29 May 1725 and his estate was divided in 1734.

30. James,[3] b. 1713; m. Sarah Blossom 23 Sept. 1736.
31. Barnard, b. 22 May 1714.
32. Desire, b. 1722; d. 1769, unm.

22. Barnard[2] Case, (*John*[1]), b. 29 Oct. 1688; res. T., farmer. He rem. to Windham, Conn. after the death of his father and there m. (1) Abigail Rudd 22 May 1712, who d. 10 Apr. 1722; m. (2) Abigail Clark 17 Oct. 1722.

40. Seth,[3] b. 26 Jan. 1713; m. Sarah Griggs 11 Nov. 1736.
41. Joseph, b. 26 Apr. 1714; d. y.
42. William, b. 7 Feb. 1716; m. Lucy Tracy 11 Nov. 1736.
43. Jonathan, b. 16 May 1718; m. Esther Davidson 18 Nov. 1750.
44. Abigail, b. 8 Apr. 1720.

By Second Wife:

45. Elizabeth, b. 31 Jan. 1726.

27. Benjamin[2] Case, (*John*[1]), b. 4 Dec. 1703; res. T., yeoman. He rem. to Windham, Conn. after his father's death and married there Mary Manning 25 Apr. 1728. He rem. later to Mansfield, same state.

50. Joseph,[3] bapt. 11 May 1729; m. Ruth Sawyer 28 Nov. 1754.
51. Sarah, bapt. 17 June 1731.
52. Irena, bapt. 1735.
53. Samuel, bapt. 8 July 1739.
54. Mary, bapt. 6 June 1742.
55. Elizabeth, bapt. 15 July 1744.

31. Barnard[3] Case, (*William*,[2] *John*,[1]), b. 22 May 1714; res. T., yeoman. He m. Dorothy Hammett (26) 15 Sept.

1743, who was b. 22 Sept. 1716 and d. 9 July 1792. He d. about eight hours previous 8 July 1792. His will 27 Mch. 1789 was pro. 27 July 1792.

60. WILLIAM,[4] b. 3 Aug. 1745; m. MARY PEASE (257) and rem. to Kennebec Co. Me.
61. REBECCA, b. 14 Apr. 1748; m. JONATHAN FOSTER (53) 9 Feb. 1772.
62. JAMES, b. 14 Feb. 1751; m. KEZIAH FISHER (72) and rem. to Ashfield, Mass. abt. 1778; returned to T. 1784 and again rem. to Ashfield 1790, later to Dover, O. where he was living in 1816. He had nine children.
63. BARNARD, b. Dec. 1756; m. THANKFUL DAGGETT (153) 1 Jan. 1793; rem. 1787
64. to Union, Me. blacksmith and surveyor; d. 1794. Will was dated 19 Apr. 1794, proven 16 Sept. 1794. (See Hist. Union, Me. 440.)

JOHN, m. POLLY————; res. T., carpenter (1784) prob. d. bef. 1792.

THE CATHCART FAMILY

1. ROBERT[1] CATHCART was, as far as known, the first of his name in New England and on the Vineyard and a biographical sketch of him may be read in Vol. II Annals of W.T. pp. 41–2. He m. PHEBE COLEMAN abt. 1691, dau. of John and Joanna (Folger) Coleman of Nantucket who was b. 15 June 1674. He d. in Boston 22 Mch. 1718 and adm. of his estate was granted to his widow 1 Oct. 1719. She m. (2) SAMUEL ATHEARN (10) 16 Sept. 1719.

10. THOMAS,[2] b. (*1692*); m. MRS. JANE (SMITH) (350) CHASE 15 May 1724; d. 19 Nov. 1730 s. p.
11. MARY, b. (*1693*); m. THOMAS HATCH.
12. ROBERT, b. (*1695*); perh. of Norwich, Conn. 1728.
13. JANE, b. (*1697*); m. THOMAS TRAPP (14) 4 Sept. 1719.
14. GERSHOM, b. 1698.
15. PHEBE, b. (*1700*); m. HENRY LUCE (50) 18 Oct. 1722.
16. MIRIAM, b. 11 Feb. 1701; m. WHITTEN MANTER (31) 16 Mch. 1722.
17. HUGH, b. (*1703*)
18. JOSEPH, b. (*1705*); rem. to Richland, Pa. bef. 1739. There were Cathcarts in York and Armstrong counties, Pa. bearing the name Robert and Joseph 1782-1836 (Penna. Archives).
19. ABIGAIL, b. (*1707*); d. unm.
20. SUSANNA, b. (*1709*); m. ELIJAH SWAIN 23 July 1735.

14. GERSHOM[2] CATHCART, (*Robert*[1]), b. 1698; res. T., carpenter. He m. (1) MARTHA MANTER (30) 12 Feb. 1720, who was b. 13 Feb. 1696 and d. 23 Feb. 1733; m. (2) MARY ATHEARN (21) 19 July 1733, who was b. 28 Oct. 1711 and d. 3 Sept. 1795. He was prominent in military affairs in town and country, being Ensign 1746, Lieutenant 1749, Captain 1755 and Major 1761. He d. 6 Dec. 1792 in his 95th year.

21. BENJAMIN,[3] b. 19 Nov. 1720.
22. LOVE, b. 13 July 1725; m. BENJAMIN HILLMAN (43)
23. ROBERT, b. 23 Feb. 1728.
24. PHEBE, b. 23 Apr. 1729; m. SAMUEL HILLMAN (64).
25. HULDAH, b. 19 June 1731; m. (1) LEVI LUCE; (2) NATHAN WEEKS (122) 17 June 1766.

By Second Wife:

26. THOMAS, b. 25 Mch. 1734; d. 14 Nov. 1753.
27. PARNELL, b. 23 Feb. 1736; m. NATHAN SMITH (415).
28. JOSEPH, b. 21 Jan. 1739; d. 18 Apr. 1757 unm.
29. JONATHAN, b. 15 July 1741; d. 6 June 1827 unm.
30. ABIGAIL, b. 8 Sept. 1743.
31. HUGH, b. 2 Mch. 1745.
32. GERSHOM, b (*1746*).
33. NANCY, b. 4 Dec. 1748; m. JAMES LOOK (68) 28 Sept. 1775.
34. ANN, b. (*1751*).
35. MARTHA, b. (*1753*).

17. HUGH[2] CATHCART, (*Robert*[1]), b. abt. 1703; res. Nantucket, yeoman. He m. DINAH SWAIN dau. of John and Patience (Skiffe) Swain of Nantucket, who was b. 5 Sept. 1707 and d. 1 June 1790. No further particulars regarding him.

40. ABIGAIL,[3] b. 29 Sept. 1732; m. EDWARD WYER.
41. SUSANNA, b. (*1735*); m. THOMAS MOOERS 4 Jan. 1755.
42. ANN, b. 16 Apr. 1737; m. GREENLEAF MARSHALL.
43. PHEBE, b. (*1740*); m. SAMUEL CUSHMAN 9 May 1771.
44. GERSHOM, b. 11 Sept. 1744; m. and res. Nantucket.
45. JOSEPH, b. 11 June 1747; m. and res. Nantucket.
46. JOHN, b. (*1750*); m. and res. Nantucket.

23. ROBERT[3] CATHCART, (*Gershom*,[2] *Robert*[1]), b. 23 Feb. 1728; res. T., yeoman. He m. MARY JONES (71) 11 Dec. 1755, who d. 1809. He rem. to Conway, Mass. abt. 1777 and d. there 14 July 1795. His will 6 July 1795 was pro. 6 Oct. 1795.

49. LOVE,[4] b. (*1757*); m. ELIJAH GATES.

50. Thomas, b. 7 May 1759; m. (1) Jane Gates 16 Feb. 1793; (2) Rachael Dutcher 21 Nov. 1808.
51. Hannah, m. Asa Hawkes.
52. Phebe.
53. Lydia.
54. Gershom, b. 1767; res. Goshen, Mass. (*1803*).
55. Martha.
56. Silas Jones.
57. Tristram, m. Submit Watkins.

31. Hugh[3] Cathcart,(*Gershom*,[2] *Robert*[1]), b. 2 Mch. 1745, res. T., master-mariner. He m. Bathsheba Allen (242) 27 Sept. 1775, who was b. 7 Apr. 1754 and d. 26 Aug. 1848. He d. 8 June 1824.

60. Lucy,[4] b. 28 May 1776; m. Samuel Luce (1020) 18 July 1793.
61. Thomas, b. 1781; m. (1) Sophronia Wood of Falmouth, Mass. who was b. 1787 and d. 6 Oct. 1824; (2) Charlotte C. Jordan of Canton, Mass. 28 Jan. 1826, who was b. 8 Aug. 1795 and d. 3 Aug. 1870. Their children were the last of the Cathcart name to live on the island.
62. Temperance, m. Thomas Yeaton.
63. Prudence, b. 29 Mch. 1787; m. Sylvanus Allen (275) 15 Oct. 1833.
64. Mary, b. 4 Sept. 1795; m. (1) Joseph P. Wood 9 Mch. 1825; (2) Barnard Luce (566) 10 Oct. 1841.

CHASE FAMILY

12. Isaac[2] Chase,(*Thomas*[1]), the first of the name to settle on Martha's Vineyard, was descended from the Chase family of the parish of Chesham, Buckinghamshire, through Aquila,(*a*) his grandfather, bapt. 14 Aug. 1580. Richard,(*b*) his great grand-father, bapt. 23 Aug. 1542 (who m. Joan Bishop 16 May 1564) and Thomas (*c*). Isaac[2] was b. abt. 1 Apr. 1650, or 1647 (according to his grave stone), and came first to Tisbury in 1674 bringing with him the trade of a blacksmith as well as his predilections for the Quaker religion. He m. (1) Mary Perkins of Hampton, N. H. (sister of his fellow emigrant to the Vineyard, Jacob Perkins) 20 Feb. 1673, by whom he had no issue.

She d. soon after and he m. (2) Mary Tilton (sister of another fellow emigrant, Samuel Tilton (3)) 5 Oct. 1675, the ceremony being performed by Rev. John Mayhew. She was b. 1658–9 and d. 14 June 1746 being the mother of all his children. His will 12 Feb. 1721–22 was pro. July 1727, and his large landed estate, comprising nearly the whole of the present village of Vineyard Haven, became an inheritance for his children.

20. Thomas,[3] b. 9 Nov. 1677.
21. Rachel, b. 25 Oct. 1679; m. (1) Samuel Knight (20) of Charlestown 19 July 1700; (2) Samuel Munkley after 1721.
22. Isaac, b. 21 Jan. 1681.
23. Abraham, b. 10 Jan. 1683.
24. James, b. 15 Jan. 1685.
25. Mary, b. 17 Jan. 1687; m. Benjamin Weeks (16) 14 Jan. 1704.
26. Joseph, b. 26 Feb. 1689.
27. Jonathan, b. 28 Dec. 1691.
28. Hannah, b. 25 Nov. 1693; m. Nathan Pease (120) 30 Oct. 1712.
29. Sarah, b. 15 Oct. 1695; m. Samuel Cobb 27 June 1716.
30. Priscilla, b. 12 Nov. 1697; m. Nathan Folger 18 Nov. 1718.
31. Elizabeth, b. 7 Sept. 1703; d. 27 Sept. 1719 unm.

20. Thomas[3] Chase, (*Isaac*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 9 Nov. 1677; res. Homes Hole, master-mariner. He m. Jane Smith (350) 21 Feb. 1704, who was b. abt. 1685. He d. 22 Dec. 1721 at Virginia during a coasting voyage in his sloop "Vineyard". His est. was divided 15 Oct. 1725. The wid. m. (2) Thomas Cathcart (10) 15 May 1724.

35. Thomas,[4] b. 29 Dec. 1713.
36. Sarah, b. 14 Dec. 1717; m. (1) Samuel Daggett (60) 8 Nov. 1733; (2) Ebenezer Allen (59) abt. 1745.

22. Isaac[3] Chase, (*Isaac*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 21 Jan. 1681; res. Chickemmoo, blacksmith and mariner. He m. Mary Pease (65) 3 Apr. 1702, who was b. abt. 1680. He d. at sea 13 Oct. 1716 and his est. was adm. by his bro. Abraham 25 Feb. 1719–20. The widow m. (2) Richard Crooker or Crocker 9 July 1720.

40. Nathan,[4] b. 16 July 1702.
41. Cornelius, b. 14 July 1705; d. abt. 1727 unm.
42. Stephen, b. 24 Sept. 1708.

43. Isaac, b. 15 July 1712.
44. Joseph, b. 22 Dec. 1713.
45. Levi, b. 30 Mch. 1716; res. Sandwich, Mass. bef. 1739.

23. Abraham[3] Chase, (*Isaac,*[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 10 Jan. 1683; res. Homes Hole, ferryman, innholder, trader. He m. (1) Abigail Barnard (1709) prob. dau. of Nathaniel and Mary (Barnard) Barnard of Nantucket who was b. 1685 and d. 15 Oct. 1731; m. (2) Mercy Nickerson of Falmouth, dau. of Nathaniel[3] Nickerson of Chatham, 5 Mch. 1732, who was b. 1710 and d. 11 Sept. 1786. His will 1 Feb. 1760 was pro. 5 Mch. 1764. His wid. Mercy m. (2) Thomas Winston and d. as widow of the latter.

50. Mary,[4] b. abt. 1710; m. Reuben Bunker 23 Sept. 1731.
51. Eleanor, b. 8 Oct 1712; m. James Long 29 Nov. 1734.
52. Abigail, b. 30 Oct. 1714; m. John Weldon.
53. Abraham, b. 14 Feb. 1716.
54. Timothy, b. 23 July 1717; prob. d. s. p.
55. Hannah, b. 15 Mch. 1725; m. (1) John Ferguson 21 Sept. 1742; (2) Christopher Luce (55) 28 Mch. 1769.

By Second Wife:

56. Valentine, b. 15 June 1735.
57. Zaccheus, b. 15 June 1737.
58. David, b. 4 June 1739; d. y.
59. Waitstill Mercy, b. 9 Apr. 1741; m. (1) John West (of Dartmouth) 3 July 1758; (2) Jeremiah Crapo.
60. Margaret, b. 21 May 1750; m. Samuel Look (53) 11 Apr. 1769.

24. James[3] Chase, (*Isaac,*[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 15 Jan. 1685; res. Homes Hole; rem. to Newport, R. I. abt. 1714 and to Nantucket bef. 1740. He m. Rachael Browne dau. of John and Rachael (Gardner) Browne who was b. 14 Dec. 1687 and d. 24 Sept. 1741.

70. Anne,[4] b. 22 Apt. 1709; m. Timothy Folger 5 Dec. 1733.
71. Benjamin, b. 28 Aug. 1710; m. Margaret Gardner 12 Dec. 1734.
72. Rachel, b. 30 Aug. 1712; m. Peter Fitch 18 Feb. 1730.
73. James, b. 31 July 1715; m. Anne Gardner 15 Dec. 1737.
74. Browne, b. 13 Mch. 1718.
75. Elizabeth, b. 16 Feb. 1720; m. George Gardner 18 Jan 1738–9.
76. Jedidah, b. 15 Feb. 1723; m. Robert Barker 16 Feb. 1744.

26. Joseph[3] Chase, (*Isaac,*[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 26 Feb. 1689; res. Homes Hole, hatter. He m. Lydia Coffin 26 July 1714, who

was b. 6 May 1697 and d. 17 July 1749. He rem. to Nantucket bef. 1729 and later abt. 1737 to E. where he and his wife are buried. He owned a lot on the harbor front of E., one of the "five and twenty" south of Main Street.

80. Abel,[4] b. 9 Oct. 1719.
81. Mary, b. 9 Apr. 1720; m. David Dunham (141) 4 Oct 1748.
82. Priscilla, b. (*1722*); m. Henry Smith 17 Mch. 1740–41.
83. Damaris, b. 12 May 1724; m. Peter Ripley (17).
84. Lydia, b. 1726; m. Shubael Dunham (130).
85. Rachel, b. (*1730*); m. Thomas Gwinn 9 July 1769.
86. Sarah, b. 7 Apr. 1735; m. Seth Pease (163) 1 Oct. 1753.
87. Benjamin, b. 14 May 1737; prob. d. y.
88. Joseph, b. 14 May 1737.
89. Thomas, bapt. 24 June 1739.

27. Jonathan[3] Chase,(*Isaac*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 28 Dec. 1691; res. Homes Hole; rem. to Newport, R. I. where he followed the business of vintner. He m. Mehitable ———— about 1711, but nothing is known of her parentage birth or death. He d. 20 July 1743. It is prob. that Quaker records may have the desired information.

90. Anne,[4] b. 1 Nov. 1711; m. (1) Richard Edwards; (2) John Scott 10 July 1740.
91. Perkins, b. 6 Jan. 1713; m. Elizabeth Ireson 9 July 1738.
92. Mehitable, b. 4 May 1716; m. George Lawrence 9 July 1738.
93. Jonathan, b. 1 Feb. 1718; m. Ann Kelley 9 June 1739.
94. Jedidah, b. 4 Sept. 1720; d. 1 Dec. 1729.
95. Philanda, b. (*1722*); m. Eleazer White 8 Apr. 1741.
96. Abigail, b. 30 Jan. 1724; m. John Downs 17 June 1744.
97. Andrew, b. 30 Aug. 1726; m. Anna Alden.
98. Heman, b. 6 Apr. 1728; m. Pamelia (Breeter?)
99. Philip, b. 3 Oct. 1730; m. Anna Budd.

35. Thomas[4] Chase,(*Thomas*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 29 Dec. 1713; res. Homes Hole, mariner. He m. Elizabeth Athearn (23) 16 Aug. 1733, who was b. 13 Apr. 1715. He d. 7 Jan. 1738–39 in Virginia. The wid. m. (2) Capt. Peter West (25) 16 Dec. 1740.

100. Samuel,[5] b. 26 May 1734.
101. Jedidah, b. 14 Feb. 1736; m. Elijah Daggett (84) 9 Nov. 1757.
102. Sarah, b. 8 Apr. 1739; m. Jonathan Manter (62) 15 Nov. 1755.

40. NATHAN[4] CHASE, (*Isaac*,[3-2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 16 July 1702; res. Nantucket, cordwainer. He m. PARNELL LONG 24 Oct. 1723. He rem. to T., 1739 and d. there 1750. His will 30 Aug. 1750 was pro. 20 Nov. 1750 and division of his est. was made 16 Nov. 1757. The will of Wid. Parnell Chase was dated 12 Sept. 1757 and pro. 4 Oct. 1757.

110. THOMAS,[5].
111. JONATHAN, who died bet. 1750–57 s. p.
112. BENJAMIN, died abt. 1758, prob. in the French and Indian War. His will 24 May 1758 pro. 2 Jan. 1759 leaves all property to brothers Thomas and Shubael.
113. SHUBAEL.
114. ISAAC.
115. MARY, m. THOMAS SMITH (411) 25 Aug. 1748.
116. ANN, m. JOSEPH HOVEY.

42. STEPHEN[4] CHASE, (*Isaac*,[3-2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 24 Sept. 1708; res. Nantucket. He m. (1) PATIENCE MARSHALL 7 Sept. 1730 dau. of Joseph Marshall. She d. 27 Feb. 1749 and he m. (2) DINAH FOLGER 3 Jan. 1742.

120. CHARLES, b. 31 May 1731; m. (1) JANE COLEMAN 30 July 1755; (2) EUNICE COFFIN, 16 Apr. 1771.
121. CORNELIUS, b. 21 Sept. 1734.
122. ABIGAIL, b. 15 Apr. 1737.
123. REBECCA, b. 10 July 1739.

By Second Wife:

124. MARGARET, b. (*1743*); m. CRISPUS GARDNER 8 Dec. 1768.
125. DEBORAH, b. (*1745*).
126. MIRIAM, b. (*1747*); m. JOHN MORRIS 9 Jan. 1772.
127. MARY, b. (*1749*).
128. JOSEPH, b. (*1751*); m. REBECCA FOLGER 15 Feb. 1778.
129. REUBEN, b. 23 June 1754; d. 23 June 1824; m. JUDITH GARDNER 19 June 1783
129a. ZIMRI.

43. ISAAC[4] CHASE, (*Isaac*,[3-2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 15 July 1712; res. T., carpenter. He m. (1) MARY COFFIN 24 Feb. 1736, who d. 2 Oct. 1765; m. (2) MRS. BETHIAH (MAYHEW) (85) NORTON, wid. of Jacob, who was b. 31 Mch. 1712 and d. 29 Mch. 1796.

130. EUNICE,[5] b. 4 Aug. 1738; m. (1) VALENTINE CHASE (56); (2) DAVID MERRY (33) 29 Dec. 1761.
131. RHODA, b. 4 May 1741; m. JAMES WINSLOW 3 Nov. 1757.
132. GEORGE, b. 30 Mch. 1744; m. LUCY NORTON (144) 16 Feb. 1769 and d. 22 Feb. 1778, prob. s. p.

133. Isaac, b. 8 May 1746; d. Nov. 1771.
134. Mary, b. 11 June 1748; m. George West (131) 10 Dec. 1767.
135. Joseph, b. 6 Aug. 1750; m. Martha Hillman (147) 26 Dec. 1772.
136. Hannah, b. 16 Aug. 1756; m. Elisha Luce (645) 9 July 1778.
137. Cornelius, b. 10 June 1759.

44. Joseph[4] Chase, (*Isaac*,[3-2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 22 Dec. 1713; res. Nantucket, mariner. He m. Miriam Coffin 26 Dec. 1737.

140. Francis,[5] b. 10 Sept. 1738; m. Naomi Gardner 5 Jan. 1764.
141. Paul, b. 2 Aug. 1741; d. 3 Dec. 1756.

53. Abraham[4] Chase (*Abraham*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 14 Dec. 1716; res. Homes Hole, trader. He m. Deliverance Nickerson, dau. of William, who was b. 1712 and d. 3 Sept. 1788. He d. prob. in 1752 as inventory of his estate was made in May of that year and adm. granted to the widow same time. His property was valued at £183-7-1.

160. Abigail[5], b. (*1738*); m. John Burgess; their son Tristram Burgess b. 1770 was a member of Congress and Chief Justice of Rhode Island
161. Elizabeth, b. (*1740*); m. Matthew Merry (42) 24 Dec. 1767.
162. Mercy, b. 17 Feb. 1743; m. Jethro Athearn (48) 5 Dec. 1765.
163. Timothy, b. 22 June 1745.
164. Benjamin, b. (*1747*).
165. Mary, b. Jan. 1749; m. (1) Nathaniel Ketchum 17 Jan. 1769; (2) Joseph Merry (44) June 18 1778.
166. Deliverance, b. (*1751*); m. Charles Edmundson 17 Jan. 1773.

56. Valentine[4] Chase (*Abraham*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 15 June 1735; res. Homes Hole. He m. Eunice Chase (130). He d. bef. 6 Apr. 1761 and his wid. m. (2) David Merry (33) 29 Dec. 1761.

180. Abraham[5], b. 9 Dec. 1756; m. Elizabeth Bourne of Falmouth, Mass. 5 Nov. 1778 Rem. to Cincinnati, O. and d. there Nov. 1832.
181. Eunice, b. 18 Mch. 1759.

57. Zaccheus[4] Chase (*Abraham*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 15 June 1737; res. Homes Hole, cooper and mariner. He m. (1) Hannah Butler (635) 22 Feb. 1759, who was b. 20 June 1736 and d. 10 May 1770; m. (2) prob. Mrs. Deliverance (Cahoon) Daggett wid. of Peter Daggett (110). He d. 1778 at sea.

190. Nickerson, b. abt. 1773.

80. Abel[4] Chase, (*Joseph*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 9 Oct. 1719; res. E., hatter. He m. Mercy Mayhew (107) 14 Feb. 1744, who was b. 22 July 1725 and d. 23 Feb. 1807. He d. 25 Jan. 1808.

200. Benjamin[5], b. 23 Dec. 1745; m. Elizabeth Brock 27 Feb. 1768.
201. Zephaniah, b. 14 Mch. 1748; m. (1) Abigail Skiffe (104) 10 Oct. 1773; (2) Love (West) Skiffe (136) 16 Jan. 1785; rem. to Windham, N. Y.

89. Thomas[4] Chase, (*Joseph*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), bapt. 24 June 1739; res. Boston, to which place he rem. as a young man and became a distiller in Auchmuty's Lane. He m. (1) Anna Fields; (2) Mrs. Elizabeth (Collins)? Bagnall 10 Oct. 1771. He was an ardent patriot in the pre-Revolutionary times and took part in the famous "Boston Tea Party." He became officially connected with the American Party and was a member of the Committee of Inspection 1774. He joined the army after hostilities began and gradually rose to the rank of Deputy Quartermaster General of the Massachusetts Forces 1779. By m. he was connected with Gen. Thomas Mifflin of Pennsylvania. He d. 17 May 1787. "He was humane, benevolent and a sincere friend of this Country" said the Massachusetts Centinel of that date. His wid. Elizabeth m. (2) William Greenleaf (int. 20 Nov. 1792) and d. 19 Aug. 1808 at Stoughton, Mass.

210. Anna,[5] b. 20 Nov. 1764; d. y.
211. Anna, b. 10 Aug. 1765; m. Abel Alleyne (int.) 27 Oct. 1787.
212. Thomas, b. 23 June 1767.
213. Joseph, b. 23 Mch. 1769; perh. d. y.

By Second Wife:

214. Abigail, b. 10 June 1772.
215. (Joseph W.?).

100. Samuel[5] Chase, (*Thomas*,[4] [3] *Isaac*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 26 May 1734; res. T. farmer. He m. Jedidah Mayhew (200) who was b. 3 Mch. 1733 and d. 23 Feb. 1807. He rem. to Livermore, Me. and d. there 2 Aug. 1801.

220. Sarah,[6] b. 9 Sept. 1753; m. William Merry (37) 27 Oct. 1774.
221. Thomas, b. 30 Sept. 1755.

222. Elizabeth, b. (*1757*); m. Ward Tilton.
223. Samuel, b. (*1759*); m. and lived in London, Eng.
224. Lothrop, b. (*1760*); rem. to Virginia and m. there.
225. Tristram, b. (*1762*); m. Mary Merry (122).
226. Sarson, b. (*1764*).
227. Olive, b. 12 Aug. 1766; m. James Norton (571) 26 Mch. 1789.
228. Lydia, b. 4 Feb. 1772; m. Moses Hillman (198) 11 Sept. 1794.
229. Paine, b. (*1774*); lost at sea, never heard from.
230. Prudence, b. 6 July 1776; m. Napoleon Jones.

110. Thomas[5] Chase, (*Nathan*,[4] *Isaac*,[3·2] *Thomas*[1]), b. abt. 1724; res. T., yeoman. He m. Sarah Claghorn (82) 28 Apr. 1751, who was b. abt. 1727. He was living in 1790, but further knowledge of this family is wanting.

231. Nathaniel,[6].
232. Nathan.
233. James.
234. Ann.
235. Mary, b. 29 Apr. 1769; m. Samuel Lambert (71) 4 Apr. 1787.
236. Lydia.
237. Abraham.

113. Shubael[5] Chase,(*Nathan*,[4] *Isaac*,[3·2] *Thomas*[1]), b. abt. 1728; res. Nantucket, cordwainer. He m. Sarah Manter (63) 27 July 1758; came to T. abt. 1760.

240. Parnell,[6] b. 14 Nov. 1759; m. George Brown.
241. George, b. 16 July 1761; m. Rebecca Coffin 17 July 1788.

114. Isaac[5] Chase, (*Nathan*,[4] *Isaac*,[3·2] *Thomas*[1]), b. abt 1730; res. Nantucket, yeoman. He m. Mercy Chadwick 23 Nov. 1752. He d. prob. 1763 as his wid. was app'd. admx. of his est. in Dec. of that year.

250. Jonathan,[6] m. Mary Smith 9 Mch. 1783.
251. Benjamin, b. 1760.
253. Isaac, m. Eunice Brown 22 Feb. 1778.

135. Joseph[5] Chase,(*Isaac*,[4·3·2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 6 Aug. 1750; res. T. "North Shore", farmer. He m. (1) Martha Hillman (43) 26 Nov. 1772, who was b. 4 Nov. 1748, and d. 9 Jan. 1788; m. (2) Eunice Rotch (46) 14 July 1796, who was b. 1769 and d. 7 Sept. 1818. His will 28 Jan. 1824 was pro. 3 Dec. 1824.

270. (Son) b. (*1773*); d. 1794 at sea.
271. Love, b. 1774; m. William Downs (61) 7 Nov. 1793.
272. Hannah, b. 3 Feb. 1776; m. Stephen New 10 Jan. 1802.
273. Rhoda, b. 14 Sept. 1779; m. Freeman Daggett (126).
274. Francis, b. 1 July 1781; m. Priscilla Luce (800) 8 Dec. 1803.
275. Joseph, b. 29 Apr. 1783; m. Hannah Robinson (126) 22 June 1819.
276. Constant, b. (*1786*); m. Charlotte Luce (1000) 28 May 1812.

By Second Wife:

277. William, b. 27 Dec. 1800; m. Temperance Gray 26 Sept. 1821.
278. George, b. 5 July 1803; removed to Wiscasset, Me.
279. Isaac, b. 1805; d. 1831.
280. Mary, b. 1807.
281. Tristram, b. 1809.

163. Timothy[5] Chase (*Abraham,*[4-3] *Isaac,*[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 22 June 1745; res. Homes Hole, miller. He m. Rebecca Bassett 23 Nov. 1773, dau. of Nathaniel and Hannah (Hall) Bassett, who was b. 23 Oct. 1750 and d. 28 Oct. 1821. He built the windmill formerly situated on Main Street, Vineyard Haven and now forming a part of the residence of the late Brig. Gen. A. B. Carey, U.S.A. He d. 28 Apr. 1818 and his will 27 Oct. 1815 was pro. 22 June 1818. Inventory of est. $6806.72.

300. Abigail,[6] b. Dec. 1774; d. y.
301. (Still-born infant) b. 9 Mch. 1777.
302. Benjamin, b. 2 Mch. 1779; m. Alice F. Spalding 20 Feb. 1806.
303. Timothy, b. 28 Nov. 1781; m. (1) Content Dunham (451) 27 Sept. 1804; (2) Sarah Luce 7 June 1818.
304. Deliverance, b. 21 Jan. 1784; m. Edmund Crowell (62) 4 Nov. 1804.
305. Rebecca, b. 14 Feb. 1787; m. Capt. Tristram Luce (1109) 24 Jan. 1811.
306. Hannah, b. 5 Sept. 1789; m. Elisha Luce 14 Oct. 1810.

221. Thomas[6] Chase (*Samuel,*[5] *Thomas,*[4-3] *Isaac,*[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 30 Sept. 1755, res. E., farmer. He m. Desire Luce (482) 8 Mch. 1780, who was b. 22 June 1756 and d. Apr. 1851. He rem. to Livermore, Me. in 1791 and d. there Apr. 1844. During the Revolution he served in the Sea Forces as a privateersman and in the Naval establishment. In the latter he saw service with Commodore John Paul Jones and was captured and incarcerated in Mill Prison, Plymouth, Eng. He was the ancestor of Elizabeth Chase, b. 9 Oct. 1832, later known as Elizabeth Akers-Allen, the poetess, author of "Rock Me to Sleep, Mother" and other well-known poems.

330. Thomas,[7] b. 22 Feb. 1782.
331. Lura, b. 11 Mch. 1784.
332. Lothrop, b. 22 Mch. 1787.
333. James, b. 16 Nov. 1789.
334. Rebecca, b. 20 Sept. 1792; m. Tristram Tilton (270) 31 Dec. 1818.
335. Olive, b. 8 Nov. 1795.
336. Lydia, b. 8 Nov. 1795.
337. Lucy, b. 14 Sept. 1801.

226. Sarson[6] Chase,(*Samuel*,[5] *Thomas*,[4-3] *Isaac*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. abt. 1764; res. T., farmer. He m. (1) Jane Boardman (48) who was b. 14 Aug. 1767; m. (2) Mary Mayhew (484) who was b. 10 Mch. 1774. He rem. to Livermore, Me. with his parents and d. there.

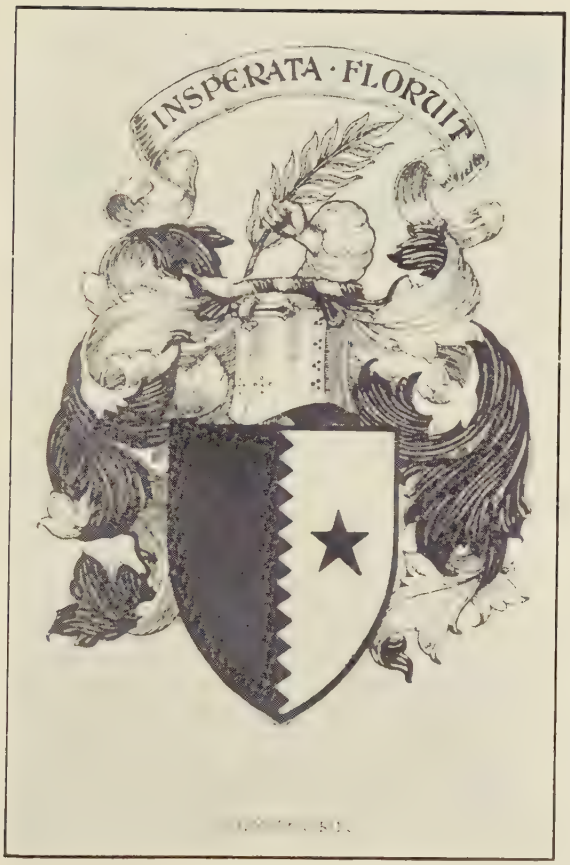
350. Jane,[7] m. Isaac Haskell of New Gloucester.
351. Mayhew, res. Livermore, shoemaker.
352. Sarson, res. Livermore; rem. to Charlestown, Mass.
353. Mary, m. Charles Howard.

CHURCH

Capt. Nathaniel Church, perh. of C. His son Caleb filed an inventory of his est. in 1748. The son m. Mercy Pope of Dartmouth 29 Jan. 1752 at C. Deborah Church m. Ichabod Stoddard 9 Aug. 1749 at C. and Solomon Church of M. V. was a Revolutionary soldier 1778.

THE CLAGHORN FAMILY

The derivation of this family name is traced to Glegerne, a Celtic name given to a camp on the border line of Scotland by the Romans A.D. 80 during the invasion of England. From


INSPERATA · FLORUIT

this the name became Cleggerne, Clegherne, Cleghorn, and lastly, Claghorn. The barony of Cleghorne existed in Scotland in the 12th century and a chapel of Clegerne was connected with Dryburgh Abbey. The lands connected with the barony were granted in 1441 to Sir Alan Lockhart of Lanarkshire in whose family the title remains to the present day.

Claghorn, as a family name, appears in Scottish records as early as 1350 in Edinburgh, Cramond, Lothian and Corstorphine. In the latter named parish there lived a James Cleghorn who d. 5 June 1588, leaving among others two sons James and Henry, and the latter was father of three sons and one daughter, viz: Thomas, David, James and Isobel. James, the youngest son, with his sister Isobel, was the heir of his older brother, David, in 1647, and is believed to be the James Claghorn who was brought to New England in 1650 as a prisoner of war during the Scottish Rebellion, following the Battle of Dunbar. Corstorphine, the home of the Claghorns, was occupied for a year by the troops of Cromwell and many of its families driven into exile. In the fall of 1651 about 150 of the Scotch prisoners were sent to New England for indenture as "slaves or servants" in the ship "Unity". They were treated as human chattels and classed with Indians and negroes in the social estimate of the Puritans. They were bound out to the wealthy classes as household or agricultural helpers.

1. James[1] Claghorn, like all the Scotch prisoners sent to New England, was farmed out and undoubtedly, his time was sold to Bernard Lombart (Lumbert) of Barnstable sometime bef. 1654. He retaliated on his master by taking his dau. Abiah Lombard to wife 6 Jan. 1653–4. He removed into Yarmouth 1662 and there lived during the remainder of his life. He was rated at Yarmouth in 1675 for the expenses of King Philip's War. His wife committed suicide by hanging in Oct. 1677, having been for sometime mentally afflicted. His will 11 Oct. 1683 was pro. 25 Oct. following and he d. bet. those dates.

10. James,[2] b. 29 Jan. 1654; served in King Philip's War 1676 and Expedition to Quebec 1690; d. 27 Mch. 1723 at Rochester, Mass.
11. Mary, b. 26 Oct. 1655; m. Joseph Davis 20 Mch. 1682.
12. Elizabeth, b. Apr. 1658; living 1683.
13. Sarah, b. 3 Jan 1659-60; living 1683.
14. Robert, b. 20 Oct. 1661.
15. Shubael, b. (*1663*).
16. Thomas, b. (*1665*).
17. Experience, (*1667*).

15. Shubael[2] Claghorn,(*James*[1]), b. abt. 1663; res. Barnstable, yeoman. He m. Jane Lovell, dau. of John and Jane (Hatch) Lovell of B. who was b. 28 July 1670. His will 5 Sept. 1725 is the proximate time of his death. The inventory of his est. amounted to £877-8-7. His wid. married John Bumpas of Rochester. His descendants are the only ones of this family to take up permanent residence on the Vineyard and for that reason other contemporary branches will be omitted from this genealogy.

40. James,[3] b. Aug. 1689.
41. Thankful, b. 1690; d. 6 Jan. 1690.
42. Thomas, b. 20 Mch. 1692-3.
43. Shubael, b. 20 Sept. 1696.
44. Robert, b. 18 July 1699; m. Thankful Coleman.
45. Benjamin, b. 1701; of Newport 1730.
46. Thankful, b. (*1703*); m. Ebenezer Smith (359).
47. Reuben, bapt. 28 Apr. 1706; m. Eleanor Lovell.
48. Mary, b. 1707; m. Ebenezer Clarke of Rochester; (int.) 6 Mch. 1729–30.
49. Jane, b. 1709; m. Joshua Lambert, Jr.
50. Ebenezer, b. 30 July 1712; m. (1) Sarah Lambert 30 Oct. 1735; (2) Elizabeth Hamblin 8 Sept. 1763.
51. Jabez, b. (*1714–15*).

40. James[3] Claghorn,(*Shubael*,[2] *James*[1]), b. Aug. 1689; res. Barnstable, innkeeper; rem. to E., abt. 1715. He was the first of the name to settle permanently on the island. He m. Mercy Norton (40) 30 Dec. 1715, who was b. 1687 and d. 1762. He made his first purchase of land 26 July 1717 and res. on this property on North Water St. Here he kept a public house, 1740–48. He suffered from mental disorder from 1745 until his death 18 Jan. 1749–50.

76. John,[4] b. 6 Sept. 1716.

77. Jane, b. 21 Dec. 1717; m. (1) Richard Wheldon 8 Dec. 1735; (2) Enoch Coffin (35) 27 Dec. 1739.

42. Thomas[3] Claghorn, (*Shubael*,[2] *James*[1]), b. 20 Mch. 1692–3, res. E. (Eastville), innholder. He came to E. from Barnstable and bought a lot on the "Line" in 1721, his first recorded appearance. He m. (1) Abiah Smith (356) abt. 1721, who was b. June 1699 and d. 10 Feb. 1730; m. (2) Susannah Gibbs dau. of Barnabas Gibbs of Sandwich 2 Nov. 1732, who was b. 28 Sept. 1712 and d. Nov. 1786. He d. Feb. 1784. His will 23 Feb. 1774 was pro. 28 Apr. 1785. He had been an innholder for fifty-three years in the old Linton House at Eastville.

80. Benjamin,[4] b. 1722.
81. Abigail, b. (*1725*); m. Seth Cottle (60) 22 Feb. 1749.
82. Sarah, b. (*1727*); m. Thomas Chase (110) 23 Apr. 1751.
83. Thomas, b. 1730.

By Second Wife:

84. William, b. 1733.
85. Matthew, b. (*1735*).
86. Susanna, b. (*1737*); m. (1) William Wailey 1 Jan. 1776; (2) Jeremiah Prior 14 Oct. 1788.
87. Jane, b. 10 Mch. 1740; m. (1) Garrison Mears 21 Aug. 1760; (2) Ebenezer Smith (431) 9 Oct. 1777.
88. Abiah, b. (*1742*); m. John Gerrish of Dartmouth 4 Sept. 1767.
89. Lydia, b. (*1744*); m. Cornelius Norton (503) 12 Dec. 1765.
90. John, b. (*1746*).
91. Barnabas, b. (*1748*); drowned 9 June 1759.
92. Robert, b. (*1750*).

43. Shubael[3] Claghorn, (*Shubael*,[2] *James*[1]), b. 20 Sept. 1696; res. Barnstable, mariner. He m. Experience Hawes (40) bef. Mch. 1725, prob. at Yarmouth. She was b. 14 Nov. 1706 and d. 19 Sept. 1778. He rem. to E. 1726 and to C. 1732–3. He saw service as Private in the Expedition to Louisburg, 1745, in the Co. of Capt. Lambert, Col. Gorham's Regt. He d. 14 Jan. 1754 and his wid. adm. the est. Inventory dated Mch. 1754.

100. Shubael,[4] b. (*1725*).
101. Jedidah, b. (*1727*); m. Joseph Luce (121) 4 Apr. 1748.
102. Experience, b. (*1730*); m. Elihu Sherman of Dartmouth.

103. Hawes, b. (*1733*); rem. to North Carolina.
104. Benjamin, b. (*1736*) rem. to North Carolina.
105. Dorcas, b. (*1740*); m. Shubael Pease (451) 5 Nov. 1761.
106. Timothy, b. (*1743*); rem. to North Carolina.
107. Elizabeth, b. 1 Aug. 1746; m. perh. Elihu Sherman 28 Oct. 1766.
108. George, b. 6 July 1748.
109. James, b. 25 June 1751.

80. Benjamin[4] Claghorn,(*Thomas*,[3] *Shubael*,[2] *James*[1]), b. 1722, res, E. pilot. He m. Katherine Blackwell of Rochester 27 Feb. 1746, who was b. 16 Aug. 1725 and d. 1 Jan. 1804. He was drowned 9 June 1759 with his son Samuel in Vineyard Sound. Adm. of his est. was granted to his wid. 19 July 1759 and inventory of the property amounted to £295-12-2. He was adm. to the church 1741 and was prominent in its affairs. After his death the wid. and children rem. to Rochester, but they returned and d. here. He lived in the present town of Oak Bluffs.

166. Samuel,[5] b. 10 Mch. 1748; d. 9 June 1759 (drowned with his father).
167. Mary, b. 7 Jan. 1751; m. Abner Norton (472) 12 Apr. 1770.
168. Joseph, b. 21 Jan. 1753.
169. Hannah, b. 21 Jan. 1756; m. (1) Benjamin Bartlett 21 July 1774; (2) Abner Norton (472).

83. Thomas[4] Claghorn, (*Thomas*,[3] *Shubael*,[2] *James*[1]), b. 1730; res. E., cordwainer. He m. Mary Huxford (27) who was b. 1734 and d. Nov. 1806. He d. May 1813.

171. Hannah,[5] bapt. 17 July 1756.
172. Hepsibah, b. 1760; m. Joseph Norton (533) 18 Nov. 1819.
173. Benjamin, b. 1763; d. 1783 at sea.
174. Thomas, b. 1765; d. 1783.
175. (Child), b. 1770; d. 1772.
176. Susan, b. (*1775*); d. 15 Sept. 1832.
177. Sarah, b. (*1780*); m. Ichabod Cleveland (111) 4 Jan. 1800.
178. Jane, b. (*1782*); m. William Cleveland (114) 13 May 1804.
179. Mary, b. (*1784*); m. William Vincent (46) 2 Oct. 1808 .

84. William[4] Claghorn, (*Thomas*,[3] *Shubael*,[2] *James*[1]), b. abt. 1733; res. E., merchant and master-mariner. He m. Thankful Dexter 11 Nov. 1756, who was b. 1738 and d. 19 Aug. 1795. He was of the Militia Co. in E. 1757 and rem. to

New Bedford 1767 where he spent the remainder of his active life as an enterprising owner and master of merchant vessels which sailed all waters of the globe. He died suddenly in Boston 24 Feb. 1793 and is buried in the Granary Cemetery. An elegy written in his memory and published for circulation among his friends has been credited to Theophilus Mayhew, a native of Chilmark, as author.

180. Elizabeth,[5] b. 20 July 1758; m. (1)————Potter; (2)————Babcock.
181. William, b. 9 Sept. 1767.
182. Susannah, b. 29 July 1773; m. Joseph Maxfield.

85. Matthew[4] Claghorn, (*Thomas*,[3] *Shubael*,[2] *James*[1]), b. 1735; res. Homes Hole, mariner. He m. Jane Bartlett 4 Oct. 1759, dau. of Joseph and Jane (Swift) Bartlett of Plymouth, who was b. 1741 and d. Apr. 1806. He d. bef. 1774.

190. Bartlett,[5] b. 1767.
191. Deborah, d. 1825; prob. unm.
192. Jane, b. (*1770*).

90. John[4] Claghorn, (*Thomas*,[3] *Shubael*,[2] *James*[1]), b. abt. 1746; res. E., mariner. He m. Lydia West (115) 7 Feb. 1770, who was b. 29 Aug. 1747 and d. 31 Dec. 1770 in childbirth. He d. at sea bef. 10 Jan. 1771 as adm. of his estate was granted to Isaac Daggett and Cornelius Norton on that date. "A whale killed him" as stated on his gravestone. Adm. of his wife's estate was granted to her father, Dr. Elisha West 4 Feb. 1771 and he was made guardian of her infant daughter.

200. Lydia West,[5] b. Dec. 1770; m. Thomas Whittridge 9 Oct. 1790.

100. Shubael[4] Claghorn, (*Shubael*,[3·2] *James*[1]), b. abt. 1725; res. C., mariner. He m. Martha Hillman (62) 7 Jan. 1748, who was b. abt. 1728. He sold his property in C. 1772 and rem. to North Carolina with his brothers (103, 104, 106). He served in the Revolutionary War in various capacities after his removal to that state.

201. Jedidah,[5] b. 8 Mch. 1749; m. Seth Cleveland (50).

108. GEORGE[4] CLAGHORN, (*Shubael*,[3-2] *James*[1]), b. 6 July 1748; res. C., shipwright. He m. DEBORAH BROWNELL 20 Dec. 1769, dau. of Jeremiah and Deborah (Burgess) Brownell of Dartmouth. He rem. to Dartmouth, prob. at the time of his marriage. He served in the Revolution and held the rank of Colonel in the militia. His most famous product was the U.S.S. *Constitution* which he built for the Government in Boston. He d. 5 Feb. 1824 at Seekonk, R. I.

212. HENRY,[5] d. 17 Sept. 1801.
213. BENJAMIN, b. 8 Feb. 1772; d. 23 Feb. 1789.
214. TIMOTHY, b. and d. y.
215. POLLY, m. SAMUEL L. VALENTINE 22 Apr. 1798.
216. DEBORAH, m. (1) ABIEL HATHAWAY; (2) PETER DE LOUIS.
217. GRACE, b. 1782; m. WILLIAM BEEBE 7 Oct. 1802; she d. 1883 aged 101 yrs. 17 days.
218. LYDIA, b. Feb. 1791; d. 16 Aug. 1863; m. JEREMIAH WHEELER.
219. GEORGE, m. AMY INGRAHAM; d. at sea s. p.

109. JAMES[4] CLAGHORN, (*Shubael*,[3-2] *James*[1]), b. 25 June 1751; res. C. farmer. He m. (1) SALOME COTTLE (166) 17 Feb. 1774, who was b. 18 May 1752; d. 14 Oct. 1787; m. (2) MARY WILDE 9 Mch. 1788, dau. of Jesse Wilde of Williamsburg; she was b. 1760 and d. 1796; m. (3) MRS. ASENATH (STRONG) MILLER 8 June 1796. He d. 1 Aug. 1810 and adm. of his estate was granted to his son James 16 Oct. of that year.

220. WILLIAM,[5] b. 13 Nov. 1774; living Somerville, N. Y. 1846.
221. SARAH, b. 12 Oct. 1776; m. EPHRAIM GREEN.
222. EXPERIENCE, b. 19 Apr. 1778; m. ELISHA NASH 25 Nov. 1799.
223. LYDIA, b. 11 Feb. 1780; m. WILLIAM PORTER of Palmyra, N. Y.
224. ORINDA, b. 20 Oct. 1781.
225. BETSEY, b. 8 Apr. 1784; m. JOSEPH BEAL.
226. MARTHA, b. 28 Aug. 1786; d. Cummington, Mass. May 1845.

By Second Wife:

227. JAMES, b. 24 Jan. 1789; res. North Evans, Erie Co., N. Y.
228. MARY, b. 8 Aug. 1790; d. 1792.
229. GEORGE, b. 14 June 1792; res. Masonville, N. Y.
230. AHAZ, b. 14 Feb. 1794; d. Aug. 1822.
231. BENJAMIN, b. 1 Feb. 1796; res. Williamsburg, Mass.

By Third Wife:

232. MARY WILDE, b. 9 Mch. 1797.
233. TEMPERANCE, b. 7 Nov. 1798.
234. JUDAH, b. 24 June 1800; res. North Ridgway, Ohio.
235. ELMIRA, b. 23 Dec. 1802.
236. JAMES MILLER, b. 16 Aug. 1804; d. 1899 Buffalo, N. Y.

168. JOSEPH[5] CLAGHORN, (*Benjamin*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Shubael*,[2] *James*[1]), b. 21 Jan. 1753. Res. T., housewright. He m. ANNA MENDALL 30 Apr. 1786, who was b. 14 May 1755. He was a school teacher in Homes Hole. He d. 19 Oct. 1805 and his will 2 Oct. 1805 was pro. 5 Nov. 1805.

245. SAMUEL,[6] b. 5 Mch. 1787; m. PHILURA P. SPAULDING 28 Nov. 1811.
246. HANNAH, b. 6 May 1788; m. JOSEPH HAMMETT (120) 4 May 1806.

181. WILLIAM[5] CLAGHORN, (*William*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Shubael*,[2] *James*[1]), b. 9 Sept. 1767; res. Rochester, Mass. master-mariner. He m. DOLLY HASKELL 9 Nov. 1788, dau. of Elnathan and Dorothy (Robinson) Haskell of Rochester, who was b. 11 Apr. 1767 and d. 7 Apr. 1823. He d. 28 June 1798 at Cape Fear, N. C.

250. JOHN WILLIAM,[6] b. 24 Aug. 1789.
251. CHARLOTTE, b. 20 Nov. 1792.

190. BARTLETT[5] CLAGHORN, (*Matthew*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Shubael*,[2] *James*[1]), b. abt. 1767; res. E., mariner. He m. SARAH NORTON (183) 11 Oct. 1792, who was b. 29 May 1767 and was living 1850. He d. 17 Feb. 1849.

260. JANE,[6] b. 24 Mch. 1794.
261. THOMAS, b. 1797; d. 1817.
262. SARAH NORTON, d. 9 Apr. 1805.
263. JOSEPH, b. 17 Dec. 1806; m. AUGUSTA M. DAGGETT Mch. 1828.
264. BARTLETT, b. 7 Oct. 1808; m. LUCINDA W. NYE (int.) 30 May 1829.
265. SHUBAEL NORTON, b. 1812; m. DENCY A. LOOK 24 Nov. 1844.

THE CLARK FAMILY

20. WILLIAM[3] CLARK, (*William*,[2] *Thomas*,[1]), b. 7 June 1682, the son of William and Hannah (Griswold) Clark of Plymouth, Mass. came to C. in 1703 and m. BETHIA MAYHEW (44) 4 Sept. 1707, who was b. 5 Mch. 1686 and d. 22 Feb. 1735. He was a

cordwainer and innholder and d. 1762. His will 10 Jan. 1761 was pro. 23 Mch. 1762.

30. Nathaniel,[4] b. 1709; served in French War 1761–2.
31. Sarah, b. 1712; m. (1) Capt. John Gould 18 June 1731; (2)———— Pease.
32. Matthew, b. 1714; m. Grace ———— bef. 1749; living 1761.
33. William, b. 15 Apr. 1716.
34. Bethia, b. (*1718*); m. Samuel Cook 14 Feb. 1743.
35. Mary, bapt. 10 Dec. 1721; m. (1) Isaac Cottle (70) 24 Aug. 1749; (2) Shubael Harding bef. Oct. 1765.
36. Hannah, b. 19 June 1723; m. William Wimpenny (1) 26 Feb. 1746.
37. Thankful, b. 7 Aug. 1724.
38. Jane, bapt. 1 May 1726; m. Solomon Daggett (63) bef. 1749.

CLEVELAND FAMILY

10. Moses[2] Cleveland, (*Moses*[1]), b. 1 Sept. 1651 at Woburn, Mass. became res. of E. abt. 1680 through his marriage with Ruth Norton (17) which took place 4 Oct. 1676 at Woburn. He served as a soldier in King Philip's War and was Sergeant of the Militia Co. in E. 1691. He rem. to Southold, L. I. and d. bef. 30 Oct. 1717. His wife survived. The Cleveland Genealogy, already published, may be consulted for fuller particulars.

20. Anna,[3] b. 7 Nov. 1677; m. ———— Bell of Newport after 1699.
21. Elizabeth, b. (*1679*); m. Benjamin Swain, Nantucket.
22. Ebenezer, b. (*1681*).
23. John, b. (*1684*).
24. Joseph, b. 31 Mch. 1686.
25. Nicholas, b. (*1688*); d. at sea; s. p.
26. Ruth, b. (*1691*).
27. Ichabod, b. 25 June 1695; m. Anna Moore, Southold, L. I.
28. Beulah.

22. Ebenezer[3] Cleveland, (*Moses*,[2·1]), b. abt. 1681; res. E., yeoman. He m. Mary Vincent (12) 19 Jan. 1704–5, who was b. abt. 1681 and d. 1761. He removed to Taunton where he resided for a while but returned to E. and d. bef. 1 Jan. 1747.

30. Miriam, b. 1706; m. John Marchant (17).
31. Ebenezer, b. (*1708*).
32. Seth, b. 20 Oct. 1711; d. 30 Sept. 1734; unm.
33. Patience, b. 1713; m. (1) Phineas Norton (63); (2) Bayes Norton (411) 21 Aug. 1766.
34. Joseph, b. (*1715*).

31. Ebenezer[4] Cleveland, (*Ebenezer*,[3] *Moses*,[2·1]), b. abt. 1708; res. Nantucket, master-mariner. He m. Susanna Folger 21 Mch. 1743, dau. of Richard and Sarah (Pease) Folger. He d. 10 Sept. 1794.

38. Aaron[5], b. 15 Nov. 1743; m. Charity Meader 2 July 1765.
39. Lydia, b. 22 Sept. 1745; m. Elijah Luce (460) 23 Nov. 1769.
40. John, b. 2 Dec. 1747.
41. Zabdiel, b. 4 Aug. 1749.
42. Susanna, b. 13 June 1753; m. (1) Paul Long 1770; (2) Joseph Cathcart (45).
43. David, b. 1754; m. Mrs. Lydia (Marshall) Cottle, wid. of James (69) 1773.
44. Zimri, b. 1756; Rev. soldier.
45. Abigail, b. 9 July 1760; m. John Jackson.
46. Seth, b. 3 Sept. 1761; m. Mary Jones.
47. Love, b. 5 Feb. 1763; m. Elijah Luce (460) abt. 1787.
48. Silvanus, b. (*1765*); d. 29 Jan. 1767.
49. Mary, b. 1766; d. 15 Feb. 1846, unm.

34. Joseph[4] Cleveland, (*Ebenezer*,[3] *Moses*,[2·1]), b. abt. 1715; res. E., yeoman. He m. (1) Mary Covell (41) 1 Jan. 1740, who was b. 1716 and d. Apr. 1779; m. (2) Mary Ripley (51) 29 Mch. 1781, who was b. 1763. He d. 25 Dec. 1796.

50. Seth,[5] b. 16 Mch. 1742.
51. Jedidah, bapt. 27 May 1744; m. John Ogden 10 Nov. 1768.
52. Ezra, b. 5 Apr. 1746.
53. Ichabod, bapt. 29 May 1748.
54. Joseph, bapt. May 1750.
55. Rhoda, b. 25 Apr. 1752; m. Luke Gray (120).
56. Betsey, b. 24 Apr. 1754; m. John Rawson 15 Aug. 1776.
57. William.

By Second Wife:

58. Jerusha, b. 14 Mch. 1783; m. (1) William Bird 1803; (2) Benjamin Dunham 1812.
59. Samuel Claghorn, b. Jan. 1786; m. Sarah Daggett (411) 29 Mch. 1805.
60. Benjamin, b. 31 Jan. 1787; m. Hannah Smith (594) 21 Jan. 1813.
61. Hepzibah, b. 1788; m. Isaac Powers 13 Nov. 1827.
62. Nancy, b. Aug. 1796; d. 7 Aug. 1869.

40. JOHN[5] CLEVELAND, (*Ebenezer*,[4-3] *Moses*,[2-1]), b. 2 Dec. 1747; res. Nantucket, master mariner. He m. KATHERINE LOOK (63) 1 Sept. 1775, who was b. 16 Apr. 1758 and d. 1 Oct. 1813. He removed to T. where he carried on the cooperage business and d. there 19 Oct. 1825.

70. LOVE,[6] b. 31 Mch. 1777; m. ELIJAH LUCE (1021) 19 Dec. 1799; d. 5 Nov. 1814.
71. JAMES, b. 24 Dec. 1778; m. PRUDENCE LUCE (743) 21 Nov. 1802.
72. NANCY, b. 3. Dec. 1780.
73. JOHN, b. 14 Feb. 1783; d. 12 Sept. 1801 (Martinique).
74. GEORGE, b. 13 Nov. 1785; d. 15 Mch. 1809 (Havanna).
75. AARON, b. 20 Apr. 1788; d. prob. at sea.
76. BETSEY, b. 30 July 1790; m. Dr. SILAS WEST (273) 24 Apr. 1814.
77. POLLY, b. 2 Oct. 1792; d. 20 Oct. 1792.
78. DAVID, b. 21 Sept. 1794; m. SALLY W. LUCE 9 Sept. 1819.

41. ZABDIEL[5] CLEVELAND, (*Ebenezer*,[4-3] *Moses*,[2-1]), b. 4 Aug. 1749; res. T., mariner. He was also known as Zebediah. He m. ABIGAIL LUCE (391) 15 Dec. 1772, who was b. 30 Mch. 1752 and d. 31 May 1839. He d. 22 Jan. 1814 and his wid. m. (2) DAVID DUNHAM (251) 23 Nov. 1815.

80. SYLVANUS,[6] b. 25 Feb. 1775; m. POLLY DUNHAM (460) 3 Jan. 1799.
81. SUSANNA, b. 25 Sept. 1776.
82. HANNAH, b. 16 Sept. 1778; m. ISAAC CHASE 2 Jan. 1801.
83. LUCY, b. 27 Oct. 1780; m. TRISTRAM LUCE.
84. MARGARET, b. 13 Sept. 1781; m. SILAS DAGGETT (262) 2 Aug. 1802.
85. ZABDIEL, b. 8 Dec. 1782; d. 1801.
86. LYDIA, b. 13 Sept. 1786.
87. WARREN, b. 23 Feb. 1789; m. LUCRETIA LUCE (1140) 11 Oct. 1812.
88. ABISHAI, b. 1793; d. 1795.
89. ELIJAH, b. 19 Nov. 1796; m. Beulal D. Allen (int. 12 June 1835), dau. of Ephriam, (346)

50. SETH[5] CLEVELAND, (*Joseph*,[4] *Ebenezer*,[3] *Moses*,[2-1]), b. 16 Nov. 1742; res. E., master mariner. He m. JEDIDAH CLAGHORN (201) who was b. abt. 1722 and d. 13 Jan. 1820. "She languished for a number of years and her sufferings were very great". (Thaxter). He was a privateersman in the Revolution and was taken prisoner and confined in Forton Prison in 1778. He taught navigation in his later years and was the jailor of the county. He d. 21 May 1809.

90. Susanna,[6] b. 29 Sept. 1767; m. Thomas M. Norton (974) 20 Feb. 1794.
91. Matta, b. 8 Mch. 1772; m. Joseph Cleveland (101) 12 Jan. 1797.

52. Ezra[5] Cleveland, (*Joseph*,[4] *Ebenezer*,[3] *Moses*,[2-1]), bapt. 6 Apr. 1746; res. E., mariner. He m. Abiah Neal (12) 13 Dec. 1770 who was b. 14 Sept. 1749 and d. 31 Dec. 1833. He d. 27 Oct. 1822.

100. Tristram,[6] b. 15 Sept. 1771.
101. Joseph, b. 11 Nov. 1773.
102. Ezra, b. 25 May 1776; m. Mrs. Prudence (Stewart) (142) Vincent 19 Apr. 1807.
103. Mary, b. 24 Dec. 1778; d. 1830 unm.
104. Lois Neal, b. 13 Feb. 1782; d. 1845 unm.
105. John Neal, b. 13 Oct. 1787; m. Puella Sprague 13 Jan. 1811.
106. Sally, b. 23 Jan. 1790; m. (1) John Kelley (int.) 14 Apr. 1810; (2) Sylvanus Crocker 8 Nov. 1838.

53. Ichabod[5] Cleveland, (*Joseph*,[4] *Ebenezer*,[3] *Moses*,[2-1]), bapt. 29 May 1748, res. E., mariner. He m. Martha Dunham (170) 20 Dec. 1770, who was b. 1747 and d. 9 Nov. 1799.

110. James,[6] b. 1772; m. Deborah Reynolds (63) 12 Nov. 1807.
111. Ichabod, b. 31 Mch. 1777; seaman in English Navy for several years.
112. Peter, b. 1779; d. 1795 at Jamaica.
113. Abraham, bapt. 1782; d. 1800 at sea.
114. William, b. (*1783*); m. Jane Claghorn (178) 13 May 1804.
115. Ralph, b. 9 Sept. 1791; m. Rebecca Vincent (145) 2 June 1817.

54. Joseph[5] Cleveland, (*Joseph*,[4] *Ebenezer*,[3] *Moses*,[2-1]), bapt. May 1750; res. unknown. He m. Rhoda Pettus. Particulars of this family are unknown.

120. Joseph,[6].
121. William R.
122. Lydia.
123. Rhoda.
124. Elizabeth.

80. Sylvanus[6] Cleveland, (*Zabdiel*,[5] *Ebenezer*,[4-3] *Moses*,[2-1],) b. 25 Feb. 1775, res. T., mariner. He m. Polly Dunham (460) 3 Jan. 1799. He was lost at sea in a storm March 1807. They had issue:

130. Henry,[7] b. 23 Sept. 1799; m. Mary Ann, dau. of Freeborn Look (209). He had issue: Capt. Sylvanus,[8] (who died at sea while on a voyage from Africa to New York); Capt. James F., Dr. Daniel A., the well-known physician of West Tisbury, Adeline Matilda (who m. Capt. T. G. Campbell), and Eliza (who m. Allen Look).
Miss Alvida, dau. of Capt. James, and Julia, dau. of Dr. Daniel, are the present representatives of the family living in W. T. (1925).
131. John, b. (1801); m. Jeannette Dunham. He was lost at sea 1831.
132. Sylvanus, b. 22 Nov. 1803.
133. Mary.

100. Tristram[6] Cleveland, (*Ezra*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Ebenezer*,[3] *Moses*,[2-1]), b. 15 Sept. 1771; res. E., mariner. He m. Susanna Daggett (156) 24 Dec. 1795, who was b. 20 Jan. 1767.

150. Mary Tucker,[7] b. 3 May 1797; m. Samuel Osborn (106) (int.) 13 Dec. 1815.

101. Joseph[6] Cleveland, (*Ezra*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Ebenezer*,[3] *Moses*,[2-1]), b. 11 Nov. 1773, res. E., mariner. He m. Matta Cleveland (91) 12 Jan. 1797, who was b. 8 Mch. 1772. He d. 6 Feb. 1812.

160. Betsey,[7] bapt. 20 May 1798; m. James Stewart (180) 6 Sept. 1829.
161. Henry, b. 22 Apr. 1799; m. Susan Manter 19 Feb. 1828.
162. Jedidah, b. 9 Feb. 1801; m. Thomas Mayhew (661) 26 Oct. 1818.
163. Tristram, bapt. 18 Sept. 1803; d. 1822 at sea.
164. Sophia, bapt. 16 June 1805; m. John Sylvia (int.) 5 Aug. 1843.
165. Seth, bapt. 25 June 1809; m. Mrs. Lurana (Fisher) Stewart (166) wid. of Edmund Stewart.

CLIFFORD FAMILY

30. Jacob[4] Clifford, b. 7 Apr. 1679 in Hampton, N. H. was the first of this family to come to the Vineyard. He was the son of John[3] and Sarah (Godfrey) Clifford of that town, and grandson of John[2] the emigrant, who settled in Hampton. According to the family genealogists the first of this name was George[1] Clifford who came from Arnold, Nottinghamshire to

Boston, bringing with him his son John[2] above named. Jacob[4] Clifford m. ELIZABETH MAYHEW (62) and it was through this marriage, doubtless, that he became connected with the island. He settled in C. as a farmer and d. 9 May 1715. His wid. m. (2) Ichabod Allen (14) 4 Nov. 1728.

40. HANNAH,[5] b. 1 Aug. 1701.
41. MARY, b. (*1703*); m. (1) SAMUEL HATCH (44) 1 Dec. 1724; (2) HENRY LUCE (13) 11 Feb. 1747–8.
42. SARAH, b. 4 Mch. 1705; m. DAVID DUNHAM (62) 11 Apr. 1723.
43. JOHN, b. 7 July 1707; d. 27 Mch. 1728. "It is said he died well. He died at Mr. Cobbs of Newtown." (Homes' Diary).
44. ELIZABETH, b. 14 May 1710.
45. BENJAMIN, b. [————].
46. JACOB, b. 11 May 1715.

46. JACOB[5] CLIFFORD, (*Jacob*,[4] *John*,[3·2] *George*[1]), b. 11 May 1715 (posthumous). Res. C., farmer; he m. BATHSHEBA SKIFFE (81) 8 Nov. 1742, who was b. abt. 1724 and d. Oct. 1784. He d. 19 Mch. 1787.

50. JOHN,[6] b. 1743–4; m. ELIZABETH SMITH 8 Nov. 1770 at Providence where he resided. They were parents of Benjamin[7] Clifford b. 1773 who m. Achsah Wade 1795 and the latter's son John Henry Clifford[8] b. 16 Jan. 1809 was Governor of Mass. 1853–4.
51. BATHSHEBA, b. (*1745*); d. 1788.
52. SARAH, b. (*1747*); m. ZACHARIAH LUCE (166) 19 Nov. 1767.
53. BENJAMIN, b. 1749; d. 1766.
54. HANNAH, b. 1752; d. 1765.
55. JACOB, b. 1754.
56. VINAL, b. 1755.
57. NATHAN, b. 1758.
58. STEPHEN, b. 1764; d. 22 June 1790.

55. JACOB[6] CLIFFORD, (*Jacob*,[5·4] *John*,[3·2] *George*[1]), b. 1754; res. T., farmer. He m. LYDIA GRAY (103) 26 Nov. 1780, who was bapt. 24 Oct. 1764. He d. 17 Dec. 1787 and his wid. m. (2) Martin Luce (651).

70. JOHN[7] GRAY, b. 1783; d. y.
71. LYDIA, bapt. 5 July 1787; m. ELIJAH SMITH (16) 27 June 1805.

56. VINAL[6] CLIFFORD, (*Jacob*,[5·4] *John*,[3·2] *George*[1]), b. 1755; res. T., farmer. He m. (1) BETTY LUCE (392) 27 Jan. 1780,

who was bapt. 3 May 1761 and d. 31 Jan. 1797; m. (2) THANKFUL GRAY (42) 23 Sept. 1802, who was b. 1772. He was "drowned or perished with cold on the bank of Homes Hole harbour" 13 Dec. 1806.

80. STEPHEN,[7] m. PRUDENCE NORTON (245) 31 Jan. 1813.
81. ZACCHEUS.
82. EDMUND.
83. HANNAH.
84. SARAH.

By Second Wife:

85. ELIZABETH, b. 20 Sept. 1803; m. NATHAN CLIFFORD (96) 30 Mch. 1826.
86. MARY, b. 1805.

57. NATHAN[6] CLIFFORD, (*Jacob*,[5·4] *John*,[3·2] *George*[1]), b. 1758; res. T., farmer. He m. URANA LUCE (415) 6 Dec. 1781, who was b. 21 Mch. 1760 and d. 26 Oct. 1845. He d. 1852 aged 95 years. Revolutionary soldier and pensioner.

90. RUTH,[7] 1782; m. ELISHA TILTON (295) 22 Sept. 1804.
91. NANCY, b. 18 Aug. 1784; m. HOVEY LUCE (744) 11 May 1806.
92. JACOB, b. 1787; m. ABIGAIL LUCE (569) 8 Aug. 1813.
93. POLLY, b. 1789; m. DAVID LUCE (567) (int.) 2 Feb. 1817.
94. BATHSHEBA, b. 1791; m. STEPHEN SKIFFE (171) 11 Jan. 1811.
95. JOANNA, b. 1793; m. VINAL SKIFFE (115).
96. NATHAN, b. 16 July 1798; m. ELIZABETH CLIFFORD (85).
97. JOHN, b. 1799; m. ALMIRA LOOK (240) 14 Aug. 1827.
98. ARVIN, b. 1801; perh. d. y.

THE COBB FAMILY

20. SAMUEL[3] COBB, b. 10 Sept. 1691, son of Samuel[2] and Elizabeth (Taylor) Cobb of Barnstable, came to W. T. abt. 1715 and was a leading citizen during his long life. He was a farmer and carpenter. He m. (1) SARAH CHASE (29) 27 June 1716, who was b. 15 Oct. 1695 and d. 23 Aug. 1749. They had five children (1717–1727) all of whom d. young, the oldest surviving but seven months. He m. (2) Mrs. DEBORAH (COFFIN)

(36) GARDNER, widow of Tristram 15 Feb. 1749-50, who was b. 14 July 1715 and d. 16 Jan. 1795, leaving no issue. He d. 7 Dec. 1786 and the name is now extinct on the island.

COCKRAN

WILLIAM COCKRAN, res. C., prob. E. Ids., m. EXPERIENCE WEEKS of Falmouth in 1758.

THE CODMAN FAMILY

1. ROBERT[1] CODMAN, the first of the name on the Vineyard, has been given a full description in Vol. II Annals of E. pp. 59–61, to which the reader is referred, and it only remains to record his children.

10. BENJAMIN,[2] bapt. 14 Nov. 1641 (Salem).
11. JAMES, b. 15 Apr. 1644 (Salisbury).
12. JOSEPH, b. (*1647*); d. before 1678.
13. STEPHEN, b. 1650 (Hartford); came to E. with his father and rem. to Roxbury bef. 1678; later to Charlestown where he m. ELIZABETH RANDALL (b. 1654; d. 1 Apr. 1708) by whom he had Stephen,[3] bapt. 11 Feb. 1683; Benjamin, b. 12 Oct. 1684; d. y.; Hepzibah b. 5 Dec. 1686; d. y., Susanna b. 2 Mch. 1690, d. y.; Benjamin b. 28 Jan. 1694; John b. 4 Oct. 1696.
14. ABIGAIL, b. (*1654*); m. THOMAS HATCH (21) of Falmouth 22 Jan. 1679.
15. HEPZIBAH, b. (*1657*); m. NATHAN SKIFFE (10) abt. 1679.
16. RACHEL, b. (*1660*); m. JOHN PASCO of Boston.

THE COFFIN FAMILY

8. JOHN[4] COFFIN, (*Tristram*,[3] *Peter*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. at Haverhill, Mass. 30 Oct. 1647, the son of Tristram,[3] and Dionis (Stevens) Coffin was the first one of this large and well-known family to take up his residence at the Vineyard. It will not be necessary to rehearse their ancestral history and their origin in Brixton, Devonshire, as numerous publications on the subject by genealogists of the family are available to students. John[4] Coffin was a blacksmith and lived in Nantucket with his father until 1682 when he settled in E. and carried on his trade until his death. He m. DEBORAH AUSTIN, dau. of Joseph and Sarah (Starbuck) Austin of Nantucket 1668. He became a considerable owner of real estate in the town and d. 5 Sept. 1711. His widow returned to Nantucket and d. there 1724.

10. LYDIA,[5] b. 1 June 1669; m. (1) ROBERT LOGAN bef. 1692; m. (2) THOMAS THAXTER (int.) 26 Nov. 1696; (3) RICHARD DRAPER 14 Aug. 1713.
11. PETER, b. 5 Aug. 1671; m. (1) CHRISTIAN CONDY (int.) 18 July 1695; (2) HOPE GARDINER.
12. JOHN, b. 10 Feb. 1673.
13. LOVE, b. 5 June 1676.
14. ENOCH, b. 1678.
15. SAMUEL, m. MIRIAM GARDINER.
16. BENJAMIN, b. 28 Aug. 1683.
17. HANNAH, m. BENJAMIN GARDINER.
18. DEBORAH, m. THOMAS MACY 18 June 1708.
19. TRISTRAM, m. MARY BUNKER.
20. ELIZABETH.

14. ENOCH[5] COFFIN, (*John*,[4] *Tristram*,[3] *Peter*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1678; res. E., blacksmith. He m. BEULAH EDDY abt. 1701, dau. of John and Hepzibah (Daggett) Eddy who was b. abt. 1680. He was a great land owner and speculator in real estate on mortgage and the records show 170 transactions in his name as grantor or grantee. He was Judge of the Court of Common Pleas 1715; Representative to the General Court 1721, 1733, 1735, besides holding important town offices. He d. 1761.

30. LOVE,[6] b. 13 Sept. 1702; m. Capt. THOMAS DAGGETT (37).
31. HEPSIBAH, b. 7 Sept. 1704; m. JOHN NORTON (402) 22 Nov. 1724.
32. ELIZABETH, b. 25 Jan. 1706-7.

33. Abigail, b. 6 Dec. 1708; m. Grafton Gardiner 22 Sept. 1730.
34. John, b. 6 Apr. 1710.
35. Enoch, b. 1 Mch. 1712–13.
36. Deborah, b. 14 July 1715; m. (1) Tristram Gardiner 24 Jan. 1735; (2) Samuel Cobb 15 Feb. 1749.
37. Benjamin, b. 26 June 1718.
38. Daniel, b. 23 Jan. 1720–21.
39. Beulah, b. 16 Oct. 1726.

19. Tristram[5] Coffin, (*John*,[4] *Tristram*,[3] *Peter*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), res. Nantucket; m. Mary Bunker.

40. Thomas,[6] b. 7 Aug. 1714.
41. William, b. 6 Sept. 1716.
42. David, b. 9 Sept. 1718; m. Mary Lambert (23) and had *inter alios* William (91) father of Jethro of E.
43. Samuel, b. 7 Aug. 1720; m. Elizabeth Gardiner of N. and had *inter alios* Obed (92) of T.; rem. to Addison, Me.
44. Tristram, b. 11 Oct. 1722.
45. Jonathan, b. 6 Apr. 1725.
46. John, b. 28 Mch. 1727.
47. Richard, b. 20 Oct. 1729; m. Mary Cooke (11); res. E. yeoman; rem. to Addison, Me. 1770.
48. Timothy, b. 29 Aug. 1731.
49. Mary, b. 6 Oct. 1733.

34. John[6] Coffin, (*Enoch*,[5] *John*,[4] *Tristram*,[3] *Peter*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 6 Apr. 1710, res. E., yeoman. He m. (1) Hepzibah Nye 9 Apr. 1736, who d. soon after birth of only child; m. (2) Hepzibah Lambert (22) about 1738–9. He d. 30 Dec. 1791. His will 15 Dec. 1791 was pro. 13 Mch. 1792.

50. Hepzibah,[7] b. 1736; d. y.

By Second Wife:

51. Eddy, b. 6 Oct. 1739.
52. Rachel, b. 20 Dec. 1741; m. Obed Pease (344) 4 Dec. 1766.
53. Uriah, b. 11 Mch. 1743.
54. John, b. 3 Mch. 1746–7.
55. Hepzibah, b. 26 Sept. 1749; m. Abraham Ripley (31) 12 Feb. 1771.
56. Deborah, b. 1 Jan. 1751–2; m. Barzillai Pease (346).
57. Mary, b. 6 Dec. 1754; m. (1) Sprowell Marchant (44); (2) Thomas J. Wildbeach 21 Sept. 1795.

35. Enoch[6] Coffin, (*Enoch*,[5] *John*,[4] *Tristram*,[3] *Peter*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1 Mch. 1712–13; res. E., trader. He m. Mrs. Jane (Claghorn) (77) Whelden 27 Dec. 1739, who was b. 21 Dec. 1717 and d. 10 Apr. 1774. He d. 23 Mch. 1802.

60. Jane,[7] b. 23 June 1740; m. Corbelius Butler (62).
61. Love, b. 27 July 1742; m. Benjamin Smith (434) 19 Apr. 1764.
62. Abigail, b. 27 July 1744; m. Thomas Cooke (14) 19 May 1763.
63. James, b. 16 Oct. 1746.
64. Beulah, b. 10 Oct. 1748; m. Jonathan Pease (317) 5 Jan. 1769.
65. Enoch, b. 25 Oct. 1750.
66. Mercy, b. 5 Apr. 1753; m. James Banning 21 July 1774.
67. Henry, b. 16 Mch. 1756; d. at sea.
68. Sarah, b. 17 Sept. 1758; m. Thomas Coffin (84).

37. Benjamin[6] Coffin, (*Enoch*,[5] *John*,[4] *Tristram*,[3] *Peter*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 26 June 1718; res. E., (Swan Neck), yeoman. He m. Elizabeth Norton 1 Sept. 1743 who was b. 23 Mch. 1727. He d. 1 Oct. 1793. His will 29 Nov. 1791 was pro. 19 Oct. 1793.

70. Benjamin,[7] b. 20 Aug. 1744.
71. Betsey, b. 28 Apr. 1747; d. 29 Mch. 1834.
72. Huldah, b. 18 Jan. 1751; m. Thomas Jernegan (17) 17 Jan. 1771.
73. Eunice, b. 1 May 1753; m. (1) Simeon Coffin; (2) William Jernegan (16) 28 Sept. 1794.
74. Desire, b. 22 Feb. 1756; m. Prince Pease (660).
75. Jerusha, b. 7 Oct. 1758; m. (1) Alexander Pease (329); (2) Benjamin Hastings.
76. Beulah, b. 26 Feb. 1761; m. Ezra Allen (221) 6 Apr. 1797.
77. Abigail, b. 2 Oct. 1763; m. (1) Tristram Coffin 12 Sept. 1785; (2) Daniel Smith (130) 23 Apr. 1795.
78. Uriah, b. 18 Dec. 1767.
79. Matthew, b. 26 Nov. 1771; m. Betsey Allen (229) 21 Feb. 1799.

38. Daniel[6] Coffin, (*Enoch*,[5] *John*,[4] *Tristram*,[3] *Peter*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 23 Jan. 1720–21; res. E. farmer. He m. (1) Mary Harlock (31), who was b. 1727 and d. Oct. 1767; m. (2) Sarah Ripley (20) 24 Apr. 1769. He d. 24 July 1789.

80. Lydia,[7] b. 1746; m. Samuel Frink 2 Mch. 1769.
81. Daniel, b. 16 Sept. 1748; m. Abigail Ferguson (33) 22 Apr. 1774.
82. Mary, b. 1750; m. John Ferguson (30) 15 Apr. 1770.
83. Hannah, b. 1752; m. Jonathan Pease (317) 24 Jan. 1775.
84. Thomas. b. 1754; d. Nov. 1796.
85. Love, b. 3 May 1756; m. William Allen (270) 10 Mch. 1779.
86. Enoch, b. 1760.
87. Sarah, b. 1762; m. Thomas Jones.
88. Deborah, b. Feb. 1763; m. Sanford Davis (124) 26 Nov. 1790.
89. Rebecca, b. June 1765; d. 17 Dec. 1838.
90. Jedidah, b. June 1765; m. Reuben Beetle (61) 26 June 1791.

51. EDDY[7] COFFIN,(*John*,[6] *Enoch*,[5] *John*,[4] *Tristram*,[3] *Peter*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 6 Oct. 1739; res. E., but later rem. to Williamsburg, Mass. He m. (1) SARAH MARTIN (26) 17 Feb. 1763, who was b. Feb. 1741 and d. 4 Oct. 1767; m. (2) SARAH VINCENT (61) 26 Oct. 1772, who was b. 13 Apr. 1752. He d. 1830 and his will 30 Aug. 1813 was pro. 4 Apr. 1830.

100. PETER,[8] b. 26 Feb. 1765.

By Second Wife:

101. HEPSIBAH, b. 22 Nov. 1773; m. ABISHA H. LAMBERT (115) 16 Oct. 1792.
102. JANE, b. 13 Oct. 1775; d. y.
103. EDDY, b. 22 Jan. 1777; d. May 1799 at sea.
104. THOMAS MARTIN, b. 4 Sept. 1779; m. (1) SOPHRONIA PEASE (698) 22 Nov. 1807 m. (2) Mrs. FANNY (WORTH) (97) DAGGETT 16 Dec. 1846.
105. BARTLETT, b. 23 Dec. 1781.
106. Jane, b. 13 May 1784; m. OBADIAH WARNER.
107. FREEMAN, b. 4 Oct. 1786; m. (1) EUNICE WILLARD, (2) HANNAH WHITCOMB of Covington, Ky. This family rem. to Fulton Co. Ohio.
108. SARAH, b. 19 Aug. 1789; m. PEREZ GRAVES.
109. CLARISSA, b. 29 July 1792; d. 7 Sept. 1872; unm.
110. CLEMENT, b. 25 Aug. 1795; m. SUSAN WILLIAMS; rem. to Iowa.

54. JOHN[7] COFFIN,(*John*,[6] *Enoch*,[5] *John*,[4] *Tristram*,[3] *Peter*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 3 Mch. 1746; res. E., mariner. He m. MARY WASS (48) 29 Oct. 1772, who was b. 10 Oct. 1752 and d. 12 Mch. 1836. He d. 1 July 1819.

120. REBECCA,[8] b. 4 June 1774; m. WILLIAM JERNEGAN (18) 31 Jan. 1830.
121. DAVID, b. 9 July 1776; m. EUNICE PREBLE 15 Apr. 1823.
122. URIAH, b. 8 Apr. 1778; m. (1) SUSAN NYE 1805; (2) ABIGAIL COOKE (32) 14 Feb. 1830.
123. HOLMES, b. 20 Sept. 1780; m. LYDIA RUSSELL.
124. JOHN, b. 21 Jan. 1783; m. HARRIET BAYLIES 20 Sept. 1821.
125. MARY, b. 31 July 1786; m. WILLIAM NASH 2 Sept. 1805.
126. WILMOT, b. 27 Nov. 1788; d. 22 Sept. 1830; unm.
127. JARED, b. 15 Aug. 1790; m. SARAH BAYLIES 14 Jan. 1819.

63. JAMES[7] COFFIN, (*Enoch*,[6-5] *John*,[4] *Tristram*,[3] *Peter*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 16 Oct. 1746; res. E., mariner. He m. HULDAH ALLEN (220) 9 Sept. 1773, who was b. 28 Oct. 1753, and d. 13 Nov. 1826. He d. 1 Aug. 1818.

130. JAMES,[8] b. 23 July 1776; d. 2 Nov. 1797.
131. SOPHIA, b. 10 Mch. 1778; d. y.
132. POLLY, b. 17 Sept. 1779; m. EPHRAIM MARCHANT (60) 15 Dec. 1796.
133. LUCY, b. 26 Apr. 1782; d. 3 July 1802.

134. Henry, b. 9 May 1784; d. 1 Jan. 1804 at sea.
135. Elizabeth, b. 7 Nov. 1786; m. Silvanus Crocker 16 Mch. 1806.
136. Allen, b. 20 Sept. 1788; m. Deborah G. Coffin.
137. Desire Allen, b. 24 Apr. 1792; m. John Osborn 19 Sept. 1813.

65. Enoch[7] Coffin, (*Enoch*,[6-5] *John*,[4] *Tristram*,[3] *Peter*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 25 Oct. 1750; res. E., mariner. He m. Deborah Pease (401) 8 May 1775, who was b. 8 Dec. 1755. He d. 1781 at sea.

138. Enoch,[8] b. 1778; d. May 1806 at sea.

70. Benjamin[7] Coffin, (*Benjamin*,[6] *Enoch*,[5] *John*,[4] *Tristram*,[3] *Peter*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 20 Aug. 1744, res. E., and T., mariner. He. m. Jedidah Norton (493) 29 Jan. 1767, who was b. Feb. 1746 and d. 23 Apr. 1822. He was drowned 19 Nov. 1782. Her will 6 Feb. 1822 was pro. 15 July 1822.

140. Charlotte,[8] b. (*1768*); m. Elijah Hillman (280) 17 Aug. 1788.
141. Presbury, b. (*1770*).
142. Huldah, b. 1772; m. Jonathan Rolfe of Boston 13 Jan. 1803.
143. Tristram, b. 1774; d. 14 Nov. 1791.
144. Peter, b. 27 Dec. 1776.
145. Betsey, m. ———— Warner.
146. Jedidah, b. 6 Apr. 1783; m. Moses T. Cromwell 1813.
147. Benjamin.

78. Uriah[7] Coffin, (*Benjamin*,[6] *Enoch*,[5] *John*,[4] *Tristram*,[3] *Peter*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 18 Dec. 1767; res. E. and Nantucket, mariner. He m. (1) Sarah Beetle (63) 29 Dec. 1790 who was b. 1769 and d. 30 Apr. 1810; m. (2) Mrs. Hannah (Smith) Vincent 5 Sept. 1810. He d. 7 Sept. 1820.

150. Love,[8] b. 16 Aug. 1792; m. John L. Coggswell.
151. Benjamin, b. 8 June 1795; m. Nancy Parrott.
152. Presbury, b. 6 Aug. 1796; m. Sarah Hussey 27 Oct. 1822.
153. Aaron, b. 25 Aug. 1798; m. Mary Pecker.
154. Matthew, b. 27 Sept. 1801; m. Harriet Allen.
155. Thomas Beetle, b. 23 May 1805; m. Mrs. Mary (Howard) Warren.

79. Matthew[7] Coffin, (*Benjamin*,[6] *Enoch*,[5] *John*,[4] *Tristram*,[3] *Peter*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 26 Nov. 1771; res. E., and later, rem. to Williamsburg, farmer. He m. Betsey Allen (229) 21 Feb.

1799, who was b. 7 May 1776 and d. 12 Aug. 1846. He d. 17 Nov. 1820.

156. Robert Allen,[8].
157. James.
158. James Henry, b. 1806.
159. Lucy.
160. Matthew.
161. Betsey.
162. Mary A. T.

84. Thomas[7] Coffin, (*Daniel*,[6] *Enoch*,[5] *John*,[4] *Tristram*,[3] *Peter*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1754, res. E., master mariner. He m. Sarah Coffin (68) 22 Nov. 1781. She was b. 17 Sept. 1758 and d. 3 May 1833. He d. Nov. 1796 at Savannah, Ga. and her will 8 Dec. 1832 was pro. 15 July 1833.

163. Samuel,[8] b. 1 Apr. 1782; m. Lucy Sprague (43).
164. Susan, b. 1784.
165. Elizabeth, b. 1786; m. Thomas Mallory.
166. Thomas, b. 8 Aug. 1789; m. Ruhama P. Dunham 4 Aug. 1817.
167. Deborah, b. (*1792*); m. ———— Terry.
168. Sarah, b. 13 Oct. 1795; m. Philip Smith 18 Nov. 1813.

87. Enoch[7] Coffin, (*Daniel*,[6] *Enoch*,[5] *John*,[4] *Tristram*,[3] *Peter*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1758; res. E., master mariner. He m. Huldah Norton (1040) 4 Mch. 1780, who was b. 21 Oct. 1758 and d. 28 July 1845. He was variously known as "Junior" and "Third" at times, owing to the several Enochs of E. living in his generation. He served as a privateersman during the Revolution and suffered shipwreck in the ill-fated brig "General Arnold" at Plymouth 25 Dec. 1778 (see Vol. 1 p. 409). He rem. to Farmington, Me. bef. 1796, but did not wholly abandon the sea-faring life. He died "in the fall of 1801" of yellow fever (Thaxter).

170. Nancy[8], m. ———— Howard.
171. Mary, bapt. 6 July 1783; d. y.
172. Velina, b. 16 Jan. 1786; d. 6 Sept. 1871, unm.
173. Mary, b. 11 Oct. 1790; m. Gardner T. Cornell 26 Feb. 1815.
174. Henry, b. 1795.
175. William, bapt. 19 Aug. 1798; m. Sarah Mayhew (674) 22 June 1824
176. Cordelia, b. 6 May 1801; m. Bartlett Allen (411) 19 Feb. 1832.

100. PETER[8] COFFIN, (*Eddy*,[7] *John*,[6] *Enoch*,[5] *John*,[4] *Tristram*,[3] *Peter*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 26 Feb. 1765; res. E., master mariner. He m. LOIS PEASE (676) 27 Aug. 1789, who was b. 22 Feb. 1770 and d. 17 Aug. 1848. He d. 3 Oct. 1835.

200. (Child);[9] d. in infancy.
201. SALLY MARTIN, b. 19 Dec. 1792; d. y.
202. JERUSHA PEASE, b. 18 Apr. 1794; m. (1) LEVI FISHER (117) 11 Oct. 1813; (2) ISAIAH DUNHAM PEASE (774) 16 Sept. 1838.
203. PETER MARTIN, b. 31 Mch. 1796; m. (1) MARGARET MAYHEW (677) 6 Sept. 1826; (2) SUSAN (NORTON) (1093) FISHER Sept. 1839.
204. SALLY MARTIN, b. 5 Nov. 1797; m. (1) GEORGE LUCE (877) 7 Dec. 1815; (2) STEPHEN SKIFFE (171) Aug. 1842; (3) FREDERICK BAYLIES.
205. EDDY, b. 27 Aug. 1799; m. NANCY DREW (int.) 26 Mch. 1825.
206. FREEMAN PEASE, b. 9 Mch. 1801; m. CHLOE DEXTER 7 May 1829.
207. SOPHIA, b. 6 Sept 1802; m. HOLMES SMITH (631) 19 Aug. 1823.
208. CHARLES, b. 27 July 1804; d. 1823 at sea.
209. THOMAS, b. 29 Oct. 1806.
210. SUSAN, b. 28 Feb. 1809; m. JOSEPH ATHEARN (231) 8 Aug. 1832.
211. ELIZA, b. 6 Sept 1812; m. GEORGE RIPLEY MARCHANT (141) 4 July 1835.
212. GEORGE, b. 6 Oct. 1815; m. (1) DEBORAH D. CROSBY 13 June 1841; (2) ELIZABETH A. HUXFORD.

Several members of this family not direct descendants of the Martha's Vineyard line of Coffins came from Nantucket and settled on this island. They were descendants through the line of (19) Tristram, viz.:

42. DAVID[6] COFFIN, b. 7 Sept. 1718; res. Nantucket, m. MARY LAMBERT (22) and had: WILLIAM[7] m. LYDIA COLEMAN and had JETHRO[8], b. 21 Jan. 1780; res. E., who m. LYDIA COTTLE (234) int. 28 Nov. 1807 and had issue: Shubael, Hepsibah, Mary B.

43. SAMUEL[6] COFFIN, b. 7 Aug. 1720, res. Nantucket, cordwainer; m. ELIZABETH GARDINER and had: OBED[7]; res. T., shipwright; m. (1) DEBORAH ————; (2) PHEBE ———— and had Charles[8] and Timothy.

48. TIMOTHY[5] COFFIN, b. 29 Aug. 1731; res. E., master mariner. He m. EUNICE GARDINER 21 Nov. 1754, who was b.

9 Nov. 1735 and d. 27 Oct. 1803. He d. Dec. 1756 at sea. They had issue—

93. Timothy,[6] b. 1755; res. E.; m. Zoraida Norton (1043) 21 Aug. 1788, who was b. 30 July 1765 and d. 5 June 1842. He d. 13 July 1827. They had issue: Deborah[7] Gardiner b. 24 May 1789; Grace Cousens b. 16 Nov. 1791; Frederick Norton, b. 10 May 1794; Timothy b. 14 May 1797; Zoraida b. 21 Apr. 1800; Eunice Gardiner b. 8 June 1803; Rodolphus Williams b. 1807; Anne Frances b. 3 Dec. 1809 d. 8 May 1828.

COLE

William Cole, b. 1689; res. E., pilot; was a native of Little Milton, Oxfordshire, England. He m. Mary Trapp (16) 4 June 1716 and d. 1765. His wid. d. same year.

THE COOKE FAMILY

7. Temple Philip[1] Cooke, the ancestor of a distinguished family of E., has so far eluded all effort to discover his antecedents prior to his appearance in our little island settlement. According to family "tradition" he came direct from England and this seems probable as he is not known to be connected with any Cooke family in New England. He was b. about 1704 and is said to have lived in Newport, R. I. before coming to Martha's Vineyard. If this be so, he was a minor, for his first appearance in E. was as witness to a deed in 1723 when 19

years of age if "tradition" is reliable. Although in one document he is designated as a "sea-faring man" the graceful cipher autograph which he always used indicates a scholar and gentleman. Besides teaching school in E. he was the attorney and conveyancer of the community and the land records 1723–1740 give abundant evidence of his industry during that period. That he belonged to some well-established family in England and perhaps emigrated to the New England in a spirit of adventure or for other personal reasons suggests itself at once. His double Christian name, very unusual at that period, in New England but common in old England, lends color to this surmise. He m. JANE DAGGETT (54) 9 May 1728, who was b. 22 Dec. 1711. He d. 1742, according to the same "tradition" but his end is as mysterious as his beginning, for there is no public record of it nor any settlement of his estate. His last appearance was 17 July 1740 as a witness to a deed. The widow m. (2) Dr. Daniel Crittenden bef. 9 Nov. 1746, and (3) Stephen Folger after 1751. She long survived all three, dying 12 Sept. 1801, aged 90 years.

10. HANNAH,[2] b. 28 Dec. 1729; m. JOHN WARD.
11. MARY, b. 18 July 1732; m. RICHARD COFFIN (47).
12. JOHN, b. 27 June 1734; no further record.
13. ELIZABETH, b. 13 Aug. 1736; (m.————BUNKER?).
14. THOMAS, b. 7 Oct. 1739.

14. THOMAS[2] COOKE (*Temple Philip*[1]), b. 7 Oct. 1739; res. E., attorney-at-law. He m. ABIGAIL COFFIN (62) 19 May 1763 who was b. 27 July 1744 and d. 30 Dec. 1837. He occupied a large place in town and country affairs during his lifetime as Selectman, Registrar of Probate, Representative to the General Court and Justice of the Court of Common Pleas. He d. 2 Dec. 1820 and his will 18 Aug. 1818 was pro. 16 April 1821.

20. TEMPLE PHILIP,[3] b. 24 Jan. 1764; d. Feb. 1764.
21. TEMPLE PHILIP, b. 2 Mch. 1765; d. 1811 (Virginia).*

* He was constable of E. 1789–90 and in the latter year was "abt. to remove himself out of this commonwealth" (Town Rec. Vol. II p. 2) but he evidently remained as he was plaintiff in Apr. 1791 and was called a "laborer" in 1792. He signed as a witness 1796.

22. John, b. 6 Dec. 1766; d. 26 Dec. 1766.
23. Thomas, b. 20 Jan. 1768.
24. Littleton, b. 24 Mch. 1770.*
25. John, b. 1773; d. 1817 Town Clerk of Edgartown.
26. Henry, b. 20 Apr. 1774; d. 21 July 1789.
27. William, b. 1776; d. 1817 (Boston); m. Hepsibah Swasey (28) 24 Dec. 1810.
28. (Son) d. in infancy.
29. Joseph Thaxter, b. Jan. 1781; d. y.
30. (Son) b. 1 Apr. 1782; d. y.
31. Jane, b. 1784; d. 1811.
32. Abigail, b. 1786; m. Uriah Coffin (122) 14 Feb. 1830.
33. Hannah, b. 22 Apr. 1791; living 1850 unm.

23. Thomas[3] Cooke (*Thomas*,[2] *Temple Philip*[1]), b. 20 Jan. 1768; res. E., mariner. He m. Elizabeth Mayhew (362) 15 Aug. 1790, who was b. 22 Feb. 1771 and d. 24 Nov. 1854. He d. 4 Dec. 1852.

40. Elizabrth,[4] b. (*1792*); m. Jonathan Mayhew (659) 20 Aug. 1816.
41. William, b. 12 Jan. 1795; m. Mary Daggett (281) 22 Oct. 1822.
42. Littleton, b. 15 June 1799; d. 1801.
43. Juliana, bapt. 18 Sept. 1803; m. Harvey Bailey 27 Dec. 1827.
44. Thomas, b. (*1805*).
45. Maria, b. 17 May 1808; m. William Swift 9 Oct. 1831.
46. Jane, b. 25 May 1811; m. Dr. J. T. E. Gage 31 May 1846.

24. Littleton[3] Cooke (*Thomas*,[2] *Temple Philip*[1]), b. 24 Mch. 1770, res. E., mariner. He m. Mary Swazey (22) 23 Oct. 1792, who was b. 9 Dec. 1772 and d. 5 Feb. 1794. He d. Nov. 1796 in the West Indies. Adm. of his estate was granted 16 Jan. 1797 to his father.

50. Henry,[4] b. (1794), mariner; d. at Batavia.

THE COSENS (COUSINS) FAMILY

The romantic history of John[1] Cousins has been told in Vol. II Annals of Oak Bluffs pp. 53–5, to which nothing can

---

* The Littleton family of England were connected with the Temple family by marriage, both being of the peerage. The use of this name is therefore significant.

be added here to illuminate the family history, and it only remains to record his descendants who are now only represented in the female line. He m. JEMIMA NORTON (102) abt. 1724, who was b. 1703 and d. Mch. 1769, having survived her husband nearly four years. He d. 1 Nov. 1765. His will was dated 13 Oct. 1765.

10. SARAH,[2] b. 25 Sept. 1725; m. DAVID DAVIS (107) 3 Oct. 1750.
11. MARY, b. (*1727*); m. MOSES OGDEN of Elizabethtown, N.J. 3 Nov. 1747. He was a son of Robert and Hannah (Crane) Ogden b. 1723, d. 1768. They had issue 12 children, among whom was John Cousins[3] Ogden b. 1753 well known as an author and divine.
12. ANNE FRANCES, b. 1738; m Col. BERIAH NORTON (945) 15 Dec. 1757. Their son Barne Cousins Norton carried the old family name forward until his death 1784.

THE COTES FAMILY

THOMAS COTES married MARTHA GEE, dau. of John of E. (vide Vol. II Annals of E. pp. 70–2). He was "in his lifetime an Inhabitant of the Island of Martha's Vineyard". (Deeds VI. 238.) No descendants of his name remained.

THE COTTLE FAMILY

1. EDWARD[1] COTTLE, the ancestor of this name on the Vineyard, has been given a full biographical sketch Vol. II Annals of W. T. pp. 42–44 and the reader is referred to it for particulars as to his life and career. The following named children were born to him and his wife JUDITH.

2. EDWARD,[2] b. 17 Jan. 1651–2; d. y.

3. Mary, b. 1 Nov. 1653; m. Samuel Bickford.
4. Benjamin, b. 2 Mch. 1655; prob. d. y. unm.
5. Sarah, b. Mch. 1657.
6. Judith, b. 5 Mch. 1659; d. y.
7. Hannah, b. (*1661*); m. John Hillman (1).
8. Elizabeth, b. 19 Apr. 1663; bound out to Thomas Barnard.
9. Edward, b. 28 Sept. 1666.
10. James, b. (*1668*).
11. Judith, b. 13 Apr. 1670.
12. Lydia, b. 17 May 1672.
13. Ann, b. 3 Mch. 1672–3; m. Isaac Robinson (7) d. s. p.
14. John, b. 7 Sept. 1675.
15. Samuel, b. 1676–7; living T. 1685; "late deceased" (*1698*).
16. ————*.

9. Edward[2] Cottle, (*Edward*[1]), b. 28 Sept. 1666, res. E. husbandman. He m. (1) Esther Daggett (22) bet. 1690 and 1698. She was a half-breed Indian, dau. of Joseph Daggett by his Indian wife Alice Sisseton, dau. of the Sachem of Sanehacantacket. She d. prob. bef. 10 June 1708; m. (2) Abigail Allen, dau. of Joseph and Sarah (Holley) Allen of Dartmouth, who was b. 1 Apr. 1663 and d. 25 Dec. 1733. His will 2 Nov. 1748 was pro. 22 Nov. 1751. It is prob. that he died in the latter year.

20. Esther,[3] b. bef. 1700; d. 1727; m. (1) ———— Harding aft. 1718; (2) Manasseh Kempton abt. 1725. Descendants of her first marriage can claim descent from this Indian princess.
21. Abigail, b. 6 June 1702; m. (1) John Presbury (53); (2) Benjamin Luce (34) 20 Mch. 1730–31; (3) Samuel Lambert (14).

10. James[2] Cottle, (*Edward*[1]), b. abt. 1668, res. Chickemmoo, husbandman, cordwainer. He m. Elizabeth Look (9), who was b. 28 Nov. 1675 and was living in 1742. His will 6 Aug. 1739 was pro. Oct. 1750.

30. Ruth,[3] b. (*1693*); m. John Hillman (12).
31. John, b. 1696.
32. Judith, b. (*1699*); m. James Hatch (45) 22 Mch. 1719–20.
33. Samuel, b. 1702.

---

*A Dorothy Cottle died at Nantucket 1 Oct. 1681, who may have been his daughter or his second wife.

34. Shubael, b. (*1705*); d. 18 Mch. 1721–2.
35. James, b. (*1710*).
36. Mary, b. (*1715*); m. Joseph Merry (17).

14. John[2] Cottle, (*Edward*[1]), b. 7 Sept. 1675, res. T., husbandman. He m. Jane Look (11), who was b. 24 Dec. 1680. He d. 30 Oct. 1705. Adm. of his estate was granted 2 Nov. 1705 and the property was divided 5 Apr. 1726. His wid. m. (2) Abner West (12) 17 Nov. 1707.

40. Lydia,[3] b. 14 Sept. 1702; m. Joseph Hatch 30 Dec. 1725*.
41. Sylvanus, b. 9 May 1704.
42. John, b. 10 Apr. 1706 (posthumous).

31. John[3] Cottle, (*James*,[2] *Edward*[1]), b. 1696, res. Lambert's Cove (T), miller. He m. (1) Mary West (17) 3 Dec. 1717, who was b. 1692 and d. 11 May 1774; m. (2) Mary ————— (aft. 1774), who was b. 1729 and d. 23 Feb. 1817. He rem. to C. bef. 1790 and d. 21 Aug. 1793 in his 97th year. "The young may, the aged must, soon die," wrote Parson Morse when recording his death. His will 6 Jan. 1785 was pro. 30 Oct. 1793. He was ferryman to Woods Hole 1741.

52. Reliance,[4] b. 3 Apr. 1719.
53. Shubael, b. 14 Apr. 1723.
54. Elizabeth, bapt. 8 June 1726; m. Samuel Merry (15).

33. Samuel[3] Cottle, (*James*,[2] *Edward*[1]), b. 1702, res. C., cordwainer. He m. Abigail Merry (14) 23 Oct. 1724, who was b. 14 June 1700 and d. 1764. He rem. to E. and d. there 5 Aug. 1769. Estate adm. 18 Jan. 1770 by his son Jonathan.

60. Seth,[4] b. (*1725*).
61. Samuel, b. (*1728*); m. Sarah Pease (211) 27 Sept. 1758, who d. 1764; prob. m. (2) Judith Merry (45) 13 Dec. 1781, res. Barnstable 1790.
62. Jonathan, b. (*1730*).

35. James[3] Cottle, (*James*,[2] *Edward*[1]), b. abt. 1710; res. T., yeoman. He m. (1) Mercy Wheldon; (2) Thankful

---

*He was probably son of Thomas and Abigail (Codman) Hatch of Succonesset, b. 16 Jan. 1695. The town record is now illegible but the last letter is "h" and this is the only place where he can be allocated in this Hatch family.

Norton (914), who was b. abt. 1722 and d. 15 Dec. 1774. He d. 18 June 1790 at Nantucket to which place he rem. after 1755.

63. Mercy,[4] m. Francis Mooers.
By Second Wife:
64. Judith, b. 5 Feb. 1745; m. (1) Henry Hood 1 Mch. 1767; (2) Isaiah Moxey.
65. Merry; m. George Smith.
66. Lot, b. 7 Mch. 1748; m. Ruth Coleman 3 Jan. 1770.
67. Thankful, b. 10 Feb. 1750; m. Zephaniah Gardner.
68. Elizabeth, m. ———— Brooks.
69. James, m. Lydia Marshall; res. Nantucket, husbandman.

41. Sylvanus[3] Cottle, (*John*,[2] *Edward*[1]), b. 9 May 1704, res. T., husbandman. He m. (1) Martha Hatch (49) 9 Dec. 1725. She d. after 1741 and he m. (2) Abigail Sherman 18 Feb. 1745, prob. dau. of John and Sarah (Baker) Sherman of Rochester. He served in the military company of T. in 1757 and was deacon of the church until 1760 when he rem. to Rochester.

70. Isaac,[4] b. 7 Sept. 1726.
71. Edward, b. 25 July 1728.
72. Benjamin, b. 17 Mch. 1730.
73. Ann, b. 6 June 1732; m. Simon Athearn (31) abt. 1750.
74. Lydia, b. 22 Aug. 1733; (m. William Weeks (121)?).
75. Jane, b. 11 Feb. 1736.
76. Keziah, b. 25 Oct. 1737; m. Cornelius Norton (442).
77. Mary, b. 7 June 1741; m. Jabez (James?) Cowing 29 Dec. 1763.
By Second Wife:
78. Jabez, b. 22 Feb. 1747; m. Sarah Arnold (int.) 9 Nov. 1772.
79. Sylvanus, b. 15 June 1750.
80. Joseph, b. 28 July 1753.

42. John[3] Cottle, (*John*,[2] *Edward*[1]), b. 10 Apr. 1706, res. C., innholder. He m. Zerviah Hillman (30) 6 Jan. 1731, who was b. abt. 1712 and d. 22 July 1801. He d. Feb. 1804 aged nearly 98 years. His will 23 Apr. 1795 was pro. 3 Mch. 1804.

90. Reliance,[4] b. (*1732*); m. Lemuel Lambert (33) 14 Oct. 1756.
91. Ruth, b. July 1736; m. Matthew Luce (222).
92. Hannah, b. (*1739*).
93. Abishai, b. (*1742*).
94. John, b. (*1745*).
95. Silas, b. 1752.
96. Peter, b. (*1756*).

53. Shubael[4] Cottle, (*John*,[3] *James*,[2] *Edward*[1]), b. abt. 14 Apr. 1723, res. Chickemmoo, miller and innholder. He m. (1) Amy Allen (63) 8 Nov. 1744, who was b. 1711 and d. 11 May 1780, the mother of all his children. He m. (2) Mrs. Katherine (Allen) (140) Boardman, wid. of Rev. Andrew Boardman 23 Nov. 1780, who was b. 19 Nov. 1727, and d. 2 Nov. 1802; m. (3) Mrs. Mary (Allen) (114) Tilton-Allen, wid. of Samuel Tilton (35) and Robert Allen (75) 9 June 1803. He rem. to Industry, Me. where he remained some years, and held the office of Justice of the local court. He ret. to T. abt. 1800 and d. there 16 Oct. 1808. His will 10 Aug. 1807 was pro. 21 Oct. 1808.

100. Edmund,[5] b. 17 Nov. 1745.
101. Hannah, b. 14 Dec. 1747; m. Peter West (132) 21 Dec. 1769.
102. Susanna, b. 11 Apr. 1749; d. 20 Feb. 1760.
103. Shubael, b. 28 June 1751.

60. Seth[4] Cottle, (*Samuel*,[3] *James*,[2] *Edward*[1]), b. abt. 1725, res. T., laborer. He m. Abigail Claghorn (81) 22 Feb. 1748–49*, who was b. abt. 1725. He was living 1772 but no further particulars concerning him have come to light.

110. Thomas,[5] b. 1754.
111. Eleanor, b. 1756; m. Prince Daggett (411) 20 Aug. 1775.
112. Samuel, b. (*1757*); living 1796 in T., yeoman.
113. Robert, b. 1758.
114. Benjamin, b. 11 Feb. 1765.
115. (Child), b. 1769; d. y.
116. Sarah, b. 1772; d. 1781.

62. Jonathan[4] Cottle, (*Samuel*,[3] *James*,[2] *Edward*[1]), b. abt. 1730, res. E., mason. He m. Mrs. Sarah (Daggett) (420) Noyes, wid. of James Noyes 3 Jan. 1770, who was b. 1738. He d. 2 Jan. 1779 and adm. of his estate was granted 14 Mch. 1780. Inventory amounted to £57-11-0. His widow m. (3) Peter Pease (243).

---

*Seth Cottle and Deliverance Killee of Yarmouth, Mass. were published in T. 15 July, 1748 but it is presumed the marriage did not occur.

130. Mary,[5] bapt. 4 Oct. 1772; d. y.
131. Deborah, bapt. 1774.
132. Rebecca, bapt. 1775.
133. Samuel, bapt. 15 Dec. 1776.

70. Isaac[4] Cottle, (*Sylvanus*,[3] *John*,[2] *Edward*[1]), b. 7 Sept. 1726, res. T., yeoman. He m. Mary Clark (25), who was bapt. 10 Dec. 1721. He d. bef. 1769 and his widow m. (2) Shubael Harding.

150. Abner,[5] b. 1749; d. 1808.
151. Isaac, b. (*1751*).

72. Benjamin[4] Cottle, (*Sylvanus*,[3] *John*,[2] *Edward*[1]), b. 17 Mch. 1730, res. C., carpenter. He m. Sarah Smith (401), who was b. 4 Feb. 1728 and was living as his widow in 1777. He d. abt. 1762 and she was appointed admx. of his estate in July of that year. He served in the "alarm list" of the Militia Co. in 1757.

166. Salome,[5] b. 18 May 1752; m. James Claghorn (109) 17 Feb. 1774.
167. Lydia, b. 27 Oct. 1754; m. John Stewart (70) 24 Dec. 1772.
168. Martha, b. 1755; m. David White.
169. Shubael, b. 8 June 1757.

93. Abishai[4] Cottle, (*John*,[3·2] *Edward*[1]), b. abt. 1742, res. C. innholder. He m. Catherine Wilkins 30 Oct. 1765 at Nantucket. In 1780 he was a resident of Rochester, Mass. and in 1786 had rem. to Conway, Mass. He was admitted to the church in Conway 3 May 1789 and his wife 7 Mch. 1790. That he again removed is stated on the church records of C. but the locality is not mentioned or known.

170. Catherine,[5] b. 14 Aug. 1766; m. Noah Look (72) int. 25 Sept. 1786.
171. Zerviah, b. 14 Aug. 1766; living 1795.
172. John, b. 24 Aug. 1768 (bapt. 1780 at Rochester).
173. Jane, b. 20 Dec. 1769; m. Lucius Allen, Jr., 29 Dec. 1789.
174. Abishai, b. (*1771*); m. Rebecca ————; rem. to Dorchester.
175. Henry, b. (*1773*); d. y.
176. Philip, b. (*1775*); living 1795.
177. Lot, b. (*1777*); m. Katherine Smith (178) 30 Sept. 1804.

94. John[4] Cottle, (*John*,[3·2] *Edward*[1]), b. abt. 1745, res. T., carpenter. He m. Rebecca Adams (48) 22 Dec. 1774, who

was b. 18 Aug. 1756. He was living in C. in 1790 and later the family rem. to Cincinnati, O. after which nothing more is learned of them.

180. William,[5] m. Anna B. Williams 23 Jan. 1806.
181. John, bapt. 21 Aug. 1788; m. Caroline Williams, int. 5 Mch 1809.
182. Rebecca, bapt. 15 Oct. 1788; m. Joseph Green of Falmo. 4 July 1813.
183. Susan, bapt. 30 Sept. 1790; m. ———— Hardy.
184. Truman, bapt. 27 June 1794; m. Mary Ann Allen (432) 25 May 1837.
185. Thomas Jones, bapt. Jan. 1798.
186. Peter. Family record.

95. Silas[4] Cottle, (*John*,[3·2] *Edward*[1]), b. 1752, res. C., yeoman. He m. (1) Jerusha Tilton (128) 27 Nov. 1777, who was b. 27 Nov. 1759 and d. 22 May 1789; m. (2) Jemima Tilton (180) 19 Mch. 1795, who was b. 24 July 1764 and was living in 1850. His will 28 Feb. 1825 was pro. 18 July 1831.

190. Mayhew,[5] b. 8 Dec. 1778; m. Sarah Tilton (224) 13 Dec. 1804.
191. Cynthia, m. James Allen (450) int. 20 Aug. 1803.
192. Francis, b. 3 Dec. 1787.
193. Sarah, m. Mayhew Smith (165) int. 12 Mch. 1803.
194. Jerusha, b. 1789; d. y.

96. Peter[4] Cottle, (*John*,[3·2] *Edward*[1]), b. 1756, res. T., mariner, and farmer. He m. Susanna Luce (531) 25 July 1779, who was bapt. 25 July 1762. He served in the Sea Coast Defence in the Revolution and was a pensioner. He rem. to Conway, Mass. abt. 1785 whither he went with his father-in-law. He was living in Greene Co., N. Y. in 1833 and his wife is said to have d. Feb. 1842 at New Paltz, N. Y.

100. Edmund[5] Cottle, (*Shubael*,[4] *John*, [3]*James*,[2] *Edward*[1]), b. Nov. 1745, res. T. master mariner and later in life a trader. He m. (1) Jemima Dunham (223) 5 Apr. 1768, who was b. 1. Jan. 1753 and d. 14 Nov. 1789; m. (2) Margaret Dunham, (230) 18 July 1790 who was b. 1767 and d. 13 May 1834. His will 23 Oct. 1809 was pro. 4 Dec. 1809. He d. 9 Nov. 1809.

210. William,[6] b. Feb. 1769; d. 12 June 1774.
211. Amy, b. (*1770*); m. Constant Norton (213) 11 Sept. 1788.
212. Hannah, b. (*1773*); m. Jethro Daggett (156) 1796.
213. William, b. 1775.

214. Edmund, b. (*1780*); m. (1) Thomosine Luce (887) 26 Sept. 1802; m. (2) Polly (Luce) Butler (885) 9 Dec. 1810. He had, among others, Capt. Edmund Cottle, b. 1805, who m. (1) Elizabeth Ridgeway and (2) Content Chase. They were the parents of Edmund C. Cottle, born 1842 and d. 1903.

214a. John, b. (*1782*) m. Love Luce (803) 7 Sept. 1809.

215. George, b. 1784; d. of smallpox in 1798.

By Second Wife:

216. Jemima, b. 1794; d. 13 Dec. 1838.; unm.

217. Sophronia, b. 1798; m. John Davis (77) 28 Nov. 1816.

218. George D., b. 1 Mch. 1801; m. Peggy Waldron. He had issue Capt. William[7] who was father of the late Judge Henry E. Cottle of Worcester, Mass.

219. Peggy, b.————; m. Hiram Weeks (177) 14 Aug. 1825.

220. Mary, b.————; m. Rudolphus Hancock (85) 4 Dec. 1827.

221 and 222. Two children d. in infancy.

103. Shubael[5] Cottle, (*Shubael,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *Edward*[1]), b. 28 June 1751, res. T. master mariner. He m. Hepsibah Davis (36) 10 Oct. 1776[I] who was b. 1757 and d. 8 Feb. 1834. He perished in a shipwreck 20 July 1789.

230. Anna,[6] b. 1778; m. Samuel Luce (1011) 30 Sept. 1798.

231. Davis, b. (*1780*); lost at sea Mch. 1807.

232. Hepsibah, b. (*1782*); m. Elisha Luce (645) 27 Mch. 1803.

233. James, b. 2 July 1784; m. Jane Daggett (351) 24 Oct. 1816.

234. Lydia, b. (*1786*); m. Jethro Coffin (91a) int. 28 Nov. 1807.

110. Thomas[5] Cottle, (*Seth,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *James,*[2] *Edward*[1]), b. 1754, res. T., master mariner. He m. (1) Mary Merry (43) 27 Mch. 1777; m. (2) Sarah ————. He rem. to Providence R. I. and later to Freetown, Mass. where he d. 21 Mch. 1826. His will 20 Mch. 1826 was pro. 2 May 1826.

250. Sarah,[6] b. (*1778*).

251. Hannah, b. (*1781*).

252. Ruth, b. (*1784*).

253. Samuel, b. 1786; d. 17 Mch. 1823 leaving a wid. and four children: Robert W.,[7] Mary M., Thomas C. and Susan B.

113. Robert[5] Cottle, (*Seth,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *James,*[2] *Edward*[1]), b. abt. 1758, res. T., mariner. He m. Lydia Luce (680) 17 Aug. 1784, who was b. abt. 1766 and was living in 1838. He served during the Revolution with great distinction until the close of the war and was recommended by Washington for the

medal of honor on account of his long and faithful services. In his later years he was in receipt of a pension therefor. He rem. to New Bedford abt. 1815 and later to Westport, Mass. where he d. 4 Sept. 1845. His will 4 May 1838 was pro. in 1845, his wife Lydia being named executrix.

260. Betsey,[6] b. 16 Nov. 1787; m. Caleb Case 24 Feb. 1813.
261. Lydia, b. 16 Jan. 1790; d. unm.
262. Celia, b. 25 Dec. 1793; m. David Butler (668) 7 Jan. 1824.
263. Robert, b. 15 Jan. 1797; lost at sea 1815.
264. James, b. 29 June 1800; prob. d. y.
265. Harriett, b. 5 Aug. 1804.
266. Anna L., b. 20 Sept. 1806; m. Ellery Negus.
267. Alvira, b. 16 Jan. 1811; d. y.

115. Benjamin[5] Cottle, (*Seth,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *James,*[2] *Edward*[1]), b. 11 Feb. 1765; res. T., shoemaker. He m. Miriam Luce (890) 14 Nov. 1787, who was b. 1 Apr. 1770 and d. 9 May 1837. He rem. to Industry, Me. 1793 and d. 9 June 1843.

270. Abigail,[6] b. 26 Dec. 1790; d. 8 Feb. 1808.
271. Joanna, b. 10 Jan. 1792; m. David Merry Luce (1121).
272. Betsey, b. 18 May 1796; m. Reuben Hill.
273. Polly, b. 20 June 1799; d. 22 July 1808.
274. Sally, b. 25 June 1801; d. Sept. 1808.
275. Susanna, b. 30 May 1803; m. Adin Briggs.

151. Isaac[5] Cottle, (*Isaac,*[4] *Sylvanus,*[3] *John,*[2] *Edward*[1]), b. abt. 1751, res. T., yeoman. He m. Rhoda Manchester (40) 25 Aug. 1776, who was b. abt. 1758. He rem. to Hallowell, Me. bef. 1790 and later was a res. of Augusta, Me. His will 1814 names the following fifteen children, but it is not known that it includes all who were born to him. Further particulars of the family are wanting.

280. Isaac.[6]
281. Polly; m. ———— Whitney.
282. Ananias.
283. Eunice; m. ———— Whitney.
284. John; m. Thirza Porter of Hallowell 1806 and rem. to Maineville, O. 1818. Physician.
285. Rhoda; m. ———— Parks.
286. Abner.
287. Rosanna; m. ———— Paine.

288. Isaiah.
289. Jane; m. ———— Bowman.
290. Charles.
291. Sarah; m. ———— Richardson.
292. Hannah.
293. Nancy.
294. Mahala.

192. Francis[5] Cottle, (*Silas*,[4] *John*[3.2] *Edward*[1]), born 3 Dec. 1787; res. C., whaler. He m. Sophronia West (332), who was b. 13 April 1804. He was ship-keeper of the whaling Brig "William and Joseph" of the Vineyard, and was drowned when it was wrecked 21 Oct. 1840, on the passage home from the fishing grounds near the Western Islands. The story of this disaster was written and published by the Captain, Elisha Dexter, (Boston, 1842). His widow m. (2) Henry H. Cheeseborough of Stonington, Conn. 28 Nov. 1842.

213. William[6] Cottle, (*Edmund*,[5] *Shubael*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *Edward*[1]), b. 1775, res. Homes Hole, master mariner. He m. Mary Daggett (242), who was b. 1777 and d. 21 Dec. 1828. He was postmaster of the village from 1828 until his death which occurred 30 Oct. 1830. His will 25 Oct. 1820 was pro. 10 Nov. 1830.

300. William,[7] b. 1797; d. 23 Mch. 1820; m. Jane Manter and left a dau. Mary,[8] who m. Jireh Luce 4 Aug. 1839.

THE COVELL FAMILY

As related in Vol. II Annals of E. pp. 61–3, there were two settlers of this name, Ezra[1] and James,[1] biographical sketches of whom are therein given. The former left no descendants, and James was the ancestor of all of the name who have resided on

the Vineyard.* The name is now extinct on the island. A family of Covells was living at Chatham, Cape Cod, as early as 1667 to about 1790.

1. JAMES[1] COVELL, prior to his settlement at the Vineyard, may have been a resident of Braintree, appearing on the records of that town as James Covey and it is significant that with the disappearance of the latter name in Braintree we find the first mention of the name of James Covell in 1651 at Edgartown. The name of his wife is not known.

10. PHILIP.[2]
11. JAMES; m. ABIGAIL ————.
12. EZRA; d. of smallpox 12 Dec. 1737 and adm. of est. was granted to James Covell 19 Dec. 1739.
13. JOSEPH.

10. PHILIP[2] COVELL, (*James*[1]), b. not known; res. E. prob. a mariner. He m. ELIZABETH ATWOOD 16 Nov. 1688 at Malden, Mass. who was b. Aug. 1669. No further particulars are known of him or his wife.

20. ELIZABETH,[3] b. 14 Jan. 1688–9; d. y.
21. SARAH, b. 1693; m. BENAJAH DUNHAM (34) 7 May 1708.

11. JAMES[2] COVELL (*James*[1]), b. abt. 1660; res. E., farmer. He m. ABIGAIL ———— who may have been Abigail Smith (24). He was living 1734 and d. bef. 1749. His house was located at Meshacket.

30. LYDIA,[3] b. (*1685*); m. RICHARD HILLMAN (10) 24 Jan. 1706.
31. JAMES, b. 1687.
32. BETHIAH, b. (*1689*); m. JONATHAN HILLMAN (15) 5 Feb. 1722–3.

31. JAMES[3] COVELL, (*James*[2.1]), b. 1687, res. E., (Mob St.), farmer. He m. MARY DUNHAM (60) 22 July 1713, who was b. abt. 1694, but particulars of her death are wanting. He d. 1762.

---

*Edward Covell of Bradwell, Essex, gent. in his will of 1 Aug. 1679 bequeaths £6 to his kinsman John Throckmorton of Middletown, Conn. (P. C. C. Bath. 16).

40. James,[4] b. 1714.
41. Mary, b. 1716; m. Joseph Cleveland (34) 1 Jan. 1740.
42. Elizabeth, b. (*1718*); m. Ebenezer Joy 25 Sept. 1740.
43. Hannah, b. (*1720*).
44. Micajah, b. 1722.
45. Jethro, b. 1724.
46. Phillip, b. 24 Dec. 1726; mariner, living 1752; no further record.
47. Eliphalet, b. (*1728*); living 1776; no further record.
48. Timothy, b. (*1730*); living 1757; no further record.
49. Matthew, b. (*1732*); in French War 1758; no further record.
50. Joseph, b. (*1735*).

40. James[3] Covell, (*James*[2·1]), b. 1714 res. E., husbandman. He m. Margaret Finley abt. 1744, dau. of Goin and Mary (Wheir) Finley, immigrants from Ireland to E. She was b. abt. 1724 and was living in 1777. He was of the Militia Co. 1757, but held no other offices in the town. He rem. to Glastonbury, Conn. bef. 1765 and res. in the parish of Eastbury in that town. He d. 23 Sept. 1776. Inventory of estate £126–19–0.

60. Samuel,[4] bapt. 3 Feb. 1745; m. Anna Mack Jan. 1770.
61. Ezra, bapt. 21 Sept. 1746; m. Hannah Hollister 12 Jan. 1767.
62. Philip, bapt. 18 Sept. 1748; m. Mercy Fox 18 Jan. 1776.
63. John, bapt. 1750.
64. Elijah, b. 12 May 1752; m. Lydia Hodge 17 Sept. 1784.
65. Abigail, b. (*1754*); m. Benjamin Andrews, Jr. 8 Jan. 1788.
66. Eliphalet, b. 1756; m. Elizabeth ————. He was living 1833 at Danube, N. Y. as a Revolutionary pensioner.
67. David, b. (*1758*).
68. Jonathan, b. (*1760*); m. Rhoda Kimberley 11 Dec. 1783.
69. Matthew, b. 5 Apr. 1762; physician, justice of the peace, res. Wilkes Barre, Pa., ancestor of Dr. Henry H. Covell of Rochester, N. Y. (1925).
70. James, b. 19 May 1764; m. Lucy Hale 25 Oct. 1787.
71. Edward, b. 18 June 1766; d. 31 May 1790.
72. Margaret, b. 19 May 1771; d. 14 June 1842; m. Simon Parke 10 Apr. 1797.

44. Micajah[3] Covell ,(*James*[2·1]), b. 1722; res. E., weaver. He m. Mary Ripley (21), who was b. 7 Aug. 1730. He was of the Militia Co. 1757 and living in 1789 when he was baptized at the age of 67 years. No issue.

45. Jethro[3] Covell, (*James*[2·1]), b. 1724; res. E., called mariner, laborer and husbandman. He m. (1) Sarah Beetle

(44), who was b. 1728 and d. Oct. 1768; m. (2) LYDIA VINSON (32) 3 Aug. 1770, who was b. 1725 and d. 29 Dec. 1812. He was of the Militia Co. 1757 and in the Sea Coast Defence 1776. His death occurred 20 Jan. 1803.

75. (Child), d. in infancy.
76. JETHRO,[4] b. (————); m. AMY NEWCOMB (70) 17 Jan. 1795.

50. JOSEPH[3] COVELL, (*James*[2-1]), b. abt. 1735; res. E., cordwainer. He m. JUDITH ———— abt. 1756, of whom nothing further is known. He was of the Militia Co. 1757 and in the Sea Coast Defence 1776; living 1790. Either he or his son (100) was captured during the Revolution and confined in Forton Prison 1778. Nothing further has been found regarding this family.

100. JOSEPH,[4] b. (*1757*); in Sea Coast Defence 1776 as "Junior".
101. SARAH, b. 1759; d. Jan. 1789.
102. BEULAH, b. (*1762*); d. Mch. 1793.
103. JUDITH, b. 1766; d. July 1791, unm.
104. DINAZADA, b. (*1769*).
105. PEGGY, b. (*1772*).
106. MICAJAH, b. (*1775*).

67. DAVID[4] COVELL, (*James*[5-2-1]), b. abt. 1758; res. E., yeoman. He m. ABIGAIL BUTLER 26 June 1785, whose identity is not known and further particulars are wanting about him as well. A David Covell served in the privateer Cabot, and was captured and imprisoned in Mill Prison, Plymouth, Eng. June 1777.

160. SARAH RIPLEY,[5] bapt. 4 May 1788; perhaps m. TIMOTHY NORTON (759) 26 June 1816.

WILLIAM COVELL, b. 1749, mariner, a res. of E. before the Revolution, cannot be placed with the above line and prob. belongs to the contemporaneous Cape Cod family of Covells. He m. (1) ANNA BUTLER (252) 25 June 1774, who was b. 1755 and d. Aug. 1786; m. (2) HANNAH FISH (102) 14 Dec. 1786, who was b. abt. 1766. He served in the Sea Coast Defence in 1776 and was living in E. in 1794.

Abigail, b. 1775; m. Benjamin Ripley (54) 20 Dec. 1794.
William Watson, b. 1779.
Puella, bapt. 1782.
Benjamin Bartlett, bapt. 28 Sept. 1783.
Anna, bapt. 3 Sept. 1786.
By Second Wife:
Charles, bapt. 25 Nov. 1787.
Clarissa, bapt. 9 Nov. 1788.
Hannah, bapt. 5 June 1791.
Hiram, bapt. 21 Oct. 1793.
Clement, bapt. 16 Nov. 1794.

COYE

Abijah Coye, a transient res. of T., perhaps from Windham, Conn. married Mrs. Judith Luce (155) widow of Abijah (125) 2 Mch. 1762 and had Ruth, b. 6 Apr. 1763; Daniel, b. 4 Oct. 1766, and Nathan, b. 9 Feb. 1769. He rem. to Hallowell, Me. bef. 1778 and d. there. Est. adm. by wid. 24 June 1783.

CRAPO

Jeremiah Crapo was a res. of T. in 1790 with a family of four children and d. 13 Apr. 1807 at Homes Hole.

THE CROMWELL FAMILY

Moses Thomas Cromwell, b. 4 June 1785 at Northold, Co. Norfolk, England, came to T. abt. 1812 and m. Jedidah Coffin (146) in 1813. She was b. 6 Apr. 1783 and d. 20 Jan. 1861. He d. 10 Jan. 1861. They had the following named children:

I. Peter, b. 7 Feb. 1814; m. Susan Cleveland 18 Aug. 1844.
II. Samuel, b. 15 Apr. 1818; m. Harriet N. Luce 4 June 1838.
III. Benjamin Coffin, b. 13 Sept. 1820; m. Abbey Bradford Luce 13 July 1847. Well known as Captain of the N. B., M. V. and N. Steamboat Co., and father of Capt. B. C. Cromwell, Jr., Mrs. Andrew J. York, Mrs. Charles A. Clough and Mrs. John C. Howland.
IV. Jedidah, b. 1 July 1822; d. unm.
V. Isaac N., b. 4 June 1830; d. unm.

THE CROSBY FAMILY

30. John[4] Crosby came to T. abt. 1730–32 from Harwich, Mass. He was son of either Simon[3] or John[3] Crosby of H., both of whom had a son named John, the former bapt. 13 Apr. 1701, the latter b. 14 Aug. 1707. Their aunt Ann[3] had been a res. of T. since her marriage 1704 to William Luce, and this doubtless explains the coming of John Crosby to the Vineyard. There are no records whatever to establish his age and his identity must be sought elsewhere. He m. (1) Sarah Luce (54) bef. 1734; the date of her death is unknown; m. (2) Mrs. Sarah Tisk (Fisk?) 21 Dec. 1752. The second wife was prob. a transient or resided elsewhere as the name is otherwise unknown on the Vineyard. There is no record of his death or settlement of the estate and he may have rem. to Nantucket with his sons.

40. Thankful,[5] b. 1735; m. (1) Anthony Luce (124) 12 Dec. 1754; (2) Samuel Weeks (110) 11 Oct. 1774; (3) Samuel Crowell (31) 26 May 1796.
41. Lot, b. (*1738*); m. Margaret Merry (32) 11 Nov. 1760.
42. John, b. 29 Mch. 1740.
43. Samuel, b. (*1743*); m. Sarah Marshall 1765. He rem. to Nantucket and was living in 1790.
44. Sylvanus, b. (*1748*), mariner; m. Hulda Pease (256) 25 Oct. 1770, rem. E. 1781, and Nantucket before 1790; had issue Anna,[6] b. 1771; Sylvanus, b. 1773; Hulda, b. 1776; Mary, b. 1778; William, b. 1780; Matthew ————.
45. Sarah (Mary), b. 22 Feb. 1751; m. Thomas Mayo 1 May 1773.

42. JOHN[5] CROSBY, (*John*[4]), b. 29 Mch. 1740; res. T., yeoman. He m. MARY LUCE (250) 10 Dec. 1761, who was b. 6 Oct. 1738 and d. 1835. He d. 19 Sept. 1807.

50. HARLOW,[6] b. 15 Dec. 1768.
51. THANKFUL.
52. OLIVER, b. 1780; m. (1) ANNA LOOK (220), who d. 14 Sept. 1818; (2) BELINDA NORTON (1027) 4 Mch. 1819.
53. JOHN, b. 1782; m. (1) MRS. REBECCA (MERRY) (72) PEASE 8 Mch. 1807, who d. 11 Nov. 1811; (2) SARAH ————. He rem. to Little Compton, R. I. and d. there 24 Apr. 1852.
54. MOSES, b. 1 June 1783; m. (1) LUCY PEASE (393) 25 Dec. 1806, who was b. 9 Apr. 1777 and d. 11 Feb. 1842; (2) ELIZABETH A. LUCE (int.) 30 July 1842. He d. 2 Oct. 1844.
55. JAMES, b. ————; m. SARAH TILTON (514)
56. ELEANOR b. ————.
57. ZERVIAH b. ————; unmarried.

50. HARLOW[6] CROSBY ,(*John*[5·4]), b. 15 Dec. 1768; res. T., farmer; rem. E. (Farm Neck). He m. (1) MRS. DOLLY NORTON 3 Oct. 1790, who d. 25 Feb. 1816; (2) ABIGAIL NORTON (1101) 1 Nov. 1816. She was b. 5 Oct. 1777 and both were living in 1850.

60. (Daughter),[7] b. 1791; d. 1802.
61. BELINDA, b. 27 Apr. 1792; living 1850.
62. PHILURA, b. 18 Mch. 1798; living 1850.
63. MARY, b. 1807; d. 1848.

THE CROSSMAN FAMILY

40. SETH[5] CROSSMAN, (*Seth*,[4] *John*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1715, res. Newport, R. I.; came to E. abt. 1748 and m. HANNAH ARNOLD, who was b. 1721 and d. 26 Nov. 1798. He d. 1744–57.

50. HANNAH,[6] b. 6 Apr. 1748; m. DANIEL BUTLER (112).
51. ABIGAIL, b. 6 Apr. 1751; m. ROWLAND ROGERS (52) 12 Sept. 1771.
52. SETH, b. 31 Jan. 1753; d. Dec. 1776.
53. PELEG, b. 31 Oct. 1754; m. PEGGY FERGUSON 25 Nov. 1784 and d. 22 Feb. 1825. She d. 17 Mch. 1843. They had John,[7] b. 1796; William and Abigail.

THE CROWE OR CROWELL FAMILY

20. Elisha[3] Crowell, (*Thomas*,[2] *Yelverton*[1]), b. 22 Apr. 1699, the son of Thomas and Deborah (————) Crowell of Yarmouth, Mass. came to T. abt. 1735; husbandman. He m. (1) Alice Godfrey; (2) Remember Luce (71) 28 Dec. 1731, who was b. 10 Apr. 1710; (3) Mrs. Jane (McGee) Cartwright 29 May 1754. She d. Feb. 1783. He d. 31 July 1763, and his will 28 July 1763 was pro. 12 Nov. 1763. The published Crowe or Crowell genealogy is referred to for fuller particulars.

30. Bethiah,[4] b. 1723; m. Robert Rogers (15).
31. Samuel, b. 25 Sept. 1725.
32. Edward, b. 1728.
32a. (Lucy), b. 1730; m. John Larsha 31 Mch. 1748.

By Second Wife:

33. Benjamin, b. 15 Feb. 1733.
34. Anne, b. 28 Dec. 1735; m. Nathan Luce (380) 8 Apr. 1766.
35. Elverton, b. 27 Mch. 1743.
36. Deborah, b. 27 Nov. 1746.

31. Samuel[4] Crowell, (*Elisha*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Yelverton*[1]), b. 25 Feb. 1725; res. T., weaver. He m. (1) Betty ———— 10 June 1742, who was b. 11 June 1727 and d. 8 Aug. 1750; (2) Mary Luce (112) 12 Apr. 1753, who was b. 1 June 1726; (3) Mrs. Thankful (Crosby) (40) Luce ——— Weeks 26 May 1796, who was b. 1735 and d. 7 Mch. 1802. He survived his three matrimonial ventures and d. 17 Dec. 1802.

40. Lydia,[5] b. 14 May 1748; m. Zachariah Pease (172) 29 Nov. 1770.
41. Thomas, b. 20 June 1750.

By Second Wife:

42. Barzillai, b. 1 Mch. 1754.
43. Betty, b. 25 Dec. 1755; m. John Daggett (75) 31 Oct. 1803.
44. Thankful, b. 2 Apr. 1758; m. Zephaniah Luce (526) 2 Jan. 1794.
45. George, b. 20 Apr. 1760; d. 27 Mch. 1805.
46. Bethiah, b. 9 June 1762.
47. Love, b. 27 Feb. 1765; d. y.
48. Jonathan, b. 22 Mch. 1766.

32. Edward[4] Crowell, (*Elisha*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Yelverton*[1]), b. 1728, res. T., sea-faring man. He m. ———— and d. 12 Sept. 1784.

50. Elisha,[5] b. 1765; d. 1774.

33. Benjamin[4] Crowell, (*Elisha*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Yelverton*[1]), b. 15 Feb. 1733, res. T., yeoman. He m. Joanna Luce (410) 24 Nov. 1768, who was b. 1744 and d. 1 Mch. 1794. He is not found in the island records after the latter date.

70. Eleazer,[5] b. 3 Aug. 1771.
71. Silas, b. 12 July 1773; m. Betsey ————; res. T., master mariner. No issue.
72. Edmond, b. 7 July 1775; m. Deliverance Chase (304) 4 Nov. 1804, who was b. 21 Jan. 1784 and d. 25 Sept. 1879. Their son Arnold,[6] b. 28 Dec. 1808, m. Anna Luce 8 Nov. 1835 and had John H.[7], b. 19 Nov. 1844, the well-known surveyor and inventor of Vineyard Haven.
73. Arnold, bapt. 3 Oct. 1779.
74. Shubael, bapt. 29 May 1785.

35. Elverton[4] Crowell, (*Elisha*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Yelverton*[1]), b. 27 Mch. 1743, yeoman. He m. Hannah Luce 18 July 1776. He was a soldier in the Revolution and d. Feb. 1778 "in captivity."

76. (Eunice),[5] b. (*1777*); m. Zephaniah Mayhew (478) 13 Nov. 1794.

42. Barzillai[5] Crowell, (*Samuel*,[4] *Elisha*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Yelverton*[1]), b. 1 Mch. 1754, res. E., laborer. He m. (1) Mrs. Rhoda (Burgess) Look 10 Oct. 1781; (2) Keziah Butler (662), who was b. 19 Nov. 1758 and d. 19 Jan. 1817. He served in the Sea Coast Defence 1776 and was captured and confined in Mill Prison, Plymouth, Eng. 1777. He d. 17 July 1821.

80. Samuel,[6] b. (*1785*); m. Love Pease (135) int. 20 Aug. 1809.
81. Jeremiah, b. 27 Mch. 1787; m. Olive Norton (290) 7 Sept. 1817.
82. Rebecca, b. 13 Jan. 1790; m. George Luce (860) 27 June 1819.
83. Hebron, b. 20 Oct. 1792; m. Sarah Luce.
84. Mary, b. 18 Sept. 1795; m. (1) Elisha Luce (863) int. 4 June 1825; (2) George Dunham (425).
85. John, b. 9 Jan. 1798; m. Cordelia Luce (867).
86. William, b. 1800; m. Mary Lambert (167).

48. Jonathan[5] Crowell, (*Samuel*,[4] *Elisha*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Yelverton*[1]), b. 22 Mch. 1766, res. T., farmer. He m. Remember

Tilton (161) 14 Apr. 1791, who was b. 24 Apr. 1769 and d. 17 Aug. 1852. He rem. to New Sharon, Me. and d. there 28 Mch. 1832.

90. Mary,[6] b. 3 Dec. 1792.
91. Lavinia, b. 25 July 1794.
92. Betsey, b. 31 Dec. 1796.
93. Sarah, b. 18 July 1799.
94. Abigail, b. 15 Nov. 1801.
95. John, b. 25 Jan. 1804; d. unm.
95. Moses, b. 28 July 1806.
97. Nathan, b. 27 Mch. 1809.
98. Lydia, b. 5 May 1811.

CRUTTENDEN

Dr. Daniel[4] Cruttenden, (*Abraham*[3·2·1]), b. 27 May 1696, of New Haven and other towns in Connecticut, came to E. abt. 1745 as a widower. He married the wid. of Temple, Phillip Cooke but no issue of his second marriage is known. He d. in 1751.

THE CUNNINGHAM FAMILY

John Cunningham, whose antecedents are unknown, first appears in C. sometime bef. 1721 and he is called "Boatman" but he did not long remain there as he is found in Eastville (E) in 1725 as a "laborer", and later as "trader" (*1732*). He d. there 9 Nov. 1733 "somewhat suddenly and much out of his head." (Homes Diary). Adm. of his estate was granted to his widow Katherine 19 Apr. 1734. Inventory

amounted to £260 but the estate was insolvent. The wid. was living in 1746.

10. Thomas,[2] b. ————; m. Zilpah Pease (213), who was b. abt. 1719. He was a tailor and was living in 1758. They had the following children: (20) Sarah,[3] bapt. 19 Aug. 1739; (21) John, bapt. 2 Dec. 1739; (22) Mary, bapt. 11 July 1742; (23) Thomas, bapt. 17 June 1744; (24) Katherine, bapt. 4 Oct. 1747.
11. John, b. 7 June 1721; m. Eunice Norton (173) 6 Jan. 1748–9. He was a cordwainer and d. Oct. –Nov. 1763. Adm. of estate to Daniel Coffin 1764. They had (30) Stephen,[3] b. (*1750*); m. Rhoda Luce (473) 24 Aug. 1773 and rem. to Rochester 1777; (31) Elizabeth, b. (*1752*); m. Eliphalet Leach (5).

CUSHING

Stephen Cushing, b. 8 July 1749, son of Nathaniel and Lydia Cushing, came to T. abt. 1772 and m. Rachel Foster (60) 12 July 1773, who was b. 13 July 1753. He was a ship builder but remained on the island a short time only, removing to Rochester, Mass. and thence to Hudson, N. Y.

THE CUTLER FAMILY

Manasseh Cutler, b. at Killingly, Conn. 13 May 1742, was a resident of E. in the middle of the 18th century where two of his sons were born. He grad. Yale 1765. He was engaged in the Ship Chandlery business according to the late R. L. Pease (see letter in Boston Atlas, Apr. 1854).

He became a distinguished botanist and clergyman and was instrumental in the settlement of the Western Reserve. He

was one of the founders of Marietta, Ohio. He d. 28 July 1823 at Hamilton, Mass.

EPHRAIM, b. 13 Dec. 1766.
JARVIS, bapt. 9 Oct. 1768.

The Rev. Frederick M. Cutler, late pastor of the Congregational Church, Edgartown, is a descendant of this family and it is one of several like instances where a Vineyard settler was represented by a descendant in a later generation on the Island.

DAGGETT FAMILY

It would not be necessary to occupy much space in the presentation of the genealogy of the Vineyard Daggetts in view of the extensive family history already in print (Boston, 1894) except for the fact that the volume referred to omits much that should appear, especially in the Joseph[2] Daggett line and contains numerous errors that ought to be corrected in the other branches. It is, therefore, deemed best to incorporate it in its entirety rather than to make piecemeal corrections and additions which would be confusing to the reader.

1. JOHN[1] DAGGETT, the head of this family, has received sufficient notice to cover the details of his life (Vol. II, Annals of E., pp. 63–66) and nothing has since been discovered to determine his ancestry or the maiden name of his wife. The author repeats his suggestion that it was Brotherton* as this name was perpetuated in three widely separated branches of Daggett descendants.

---

* Wills of persons of this name which have come to the author's notice are as follows: Thomas Brotherton, mariner, Deptford, Kent 1621 (P. C. C. Dale 92); Eleanor Brotherton, widow, Lewes, Sussex 1636· John Brotherton skinner, London, 8 Mch. 1640 (Commissary, Wills, London XXIX. 382); Alice Brotherton, widow, New Sarum, Wiltshire 8 July 1641 (P. C. C. Evelyn 100). Curiously enough one Robert Daggett was appointed Rector of Gillingham Co., Dorset in 1334 by Thomas de Brotherton.

2. JOHN,[2] b. abt. 1626; res. Rehoboth, Mass., wife ANNE SUTTON (Plymo. Deeds, i. 79); deposes aged 51 years in 1676. No further record of this line will be given.
3. THOMAS, b. abt. 1630.
4. ELIZABETH, b. abt. 1638; m. JEREMIAH WHITTON (10).
5. HEPZIBAH, b. abt. 1642; m. JOHN EDDY (10) abt. 1658.
6. JOSEPH, b. 1647.

THOMAS[2] DAGGETT (3) BRANCH

Descendants of two of the sons of John[1] remained on the Vineyard and are represented today on the island. They remained quite distinct in their public and private relations, one marrying a daughter of Governor Mayhew, whose line now follows, and the other an Indian maiden whose descendants will be recorded later on.

3. THOMAS[2] DAGGETT, (*John*[1]), b. abt. 1630, res. E., gentleman. He m. HANNAH MAYHEW (21) the favorite daughter of Governor Mayhew about 1657, who was b. 15 June 1635 at Medford, Mass. Henceforth his position was assured and throughout his life he was an official of one sort or another in the Mayhew government until his death. He was Clerk of Courts and later Justice of the County Courts besides holding local offices in the shire town. He d. between 13 April and 15 Sept. 1691, leaving no will, and his wid. m. (2) SAMUEL SMITH.

10. THOMAS,[3] b. (*1658*)
11. SAMUEL, b. (*1660*); res. E.; d. 26 Feb. 1717–18 "of the distemper" (Homes); no issue.
12. JOHN, b. (*1662*).
13. JOSHUA, b. 1664.
14. JEMIMA, b. (*1666*); m. THOMAS BUTLER (12) 27 Nov. 1682.
15. MARY, b. (*1668*); m. JEREMIAH HOWE of Yarmouth, Mass. abt. 1693.
16. PATIENCE, b. 1670; m. SAMUEL ANNABLE of Barnstable, 11 Apr. 1695.
17. MARTHA, b. 1672; m. JOHN CRANE of Killingworth, Conn. 25 May 1695.
18. ISRAEL, b. (*1694*).
19. RUTH, b. (*1676*); m. NATHANIEL BACON of Barnstable, 11 Nov. 1696.

10. THOMAS[3] DAGGETT, (*Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1658; res. E., carpenter. Held rank of Lieutenant and later Captain (*1691*) in town militia. He rem. to Bristol, R. I., about 1685

but returned to the Vineyard 1689–91 where he d. 25 Aug. 1726. "He was a peaceable man and well inclined and of good understanding," wrote Parson Homes. His will dated 8 July 1726 was pro. Oct. 1726.

30. Samuel,[4] b. (*1686*).
31. Hannah, b. 1688; (m. Benjamin Norton (18) ?).
32. Elizabeth, b. (*1690*); m. John Butler (20) 16 Dec. 1708.
33. Timothy, b. 1691; m. Mary Smith (354) 6 May 1717; granted a legal separation in 1750; he d. 17 Sept. 1775 and she d. 2 Oct. 1781. No issue.
34. Jemima, b. (*1694*); m. Malachi Butler (28).
35. Thankful, b. April 1696; m. (1) Zephaniah Butler (27); (2) Brotherton Daggett (50); (3) Jabez Athearn (13).
36. Mary, b. 8 Aug. 1698; m. Matthew Norton (66).
37. Thomas, b. 1700; m. Love Coffin (30) 1723. "He d. May 1783". "He left a widdow Aet 81, they had lived together 60 years"(Thaxter). She d. Oct. 1789.
38. Benjamin, b. 1701.
39. Desire, b. 1702; d. betw. 1726–32.

12. John[3] Daggett, (*Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1662; res. E., rem. to T. (Chickemmoo), tanner. He m. Sarah Pease (58), who was b. abt. 1668. He rem. to Attleboro abt. 1711–12, where he was an innholder and d. 7 Sept. 1724. His wid. m. Banfield Capron.

40. Mayhew,[4] b. 1686.
41. Thomas, b. (*1688*).
42. Ebenezer, b. 29 Aug. 1690.
43. Napthali, b. (*1691*); d. 6 Mch. 1718, "slain by a tree".
44. Abigail, b. 1693.
45. Jane, b. (*1695*).
46. Zilpha, b. (*1698*).
47. Mary, b. (*1701*).
48. Patience, b. 1705.

13. Joshua[3] Daggett, (*Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1664; res. E., yeoman; m. Hannah Norton (30) abt. 1685, who was b. abt. 1664. He d. abt. 1738. His will 10 Sept. 1737 was pro. 14 Feb. 1737–38. The date of her death is not known.

50. Brotherton,[4] b. (*1686*).
51. Martha, b. (*1688*); m. Nicholas Norton (62).
52. Jacob, b. (*1690*).
53. Hepzibah, b. (*1692*); m. Jabez Trapp (16) 1716.
54. Deborah, b. (*1694*); m. John Isham (11) 9 May 1717.

18. ISRAEL[3] DAGGETT, (*Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1674; res. E., mason. He m. RUTH NORTON (38) 31 Jan. 1701, who was b. abt. 1681. Not much is known of him or his wife. He was living in 1734 when he sold his house at the "Clay Pits". The line is believed to be extinct.

55. SAMUEL,[4] b. 7 Jan. 1702; d. 13 Nov. 1717. "He was servant and relation to Captain Smith". (Homes).
56. MARY, b. 29 Jan. 1704.
57. SARAH, b. 2 Dec. 1706.
58. JOSHUA, b. 4 Aug. 1709.
59. JANE, b. 22 Dec. 1711; m. (1) TEMPLE PHILIP COOKE 9 May 1728; (2) Dr. DANIEL CRUTTENDEN; (3) RICHARD FOLGER.

30. SAMUEL[4] DAGGETT, (*Thomas*,[3.2] *John*[1]), bapt. 22 July 1688 at Bristol, came back to E. with his father. He m. MARY PEASE (80) 11 July 1705, who was b. 17 Feb. 1685 and d. April 1767. He d. bef. 1722, prob. (Court Rec.). Estate not settled in probate court.

60. SAMUEL,[5] b. (*1706*).
61. SETH, b. 5 Feb. 1713.
62. LOVE, b. ( ); m. Rev. JOHN LISCHER and rem. to Troy, N. Y.
63. SOLOMON, b. ( ); res. C.; m. JANE CLARK (38) bef. 1749; living 1790. No issue.
64. SYLVANUS, b. ( ).
65. ELIZABETH, b. ( ); m. PASCO HADLOCK of Lebanon, Conn. 1 Nov. 1736.

38. BENJAMIN[4] DAGGETT, (*Thomas*[3.2], *John*[1]), b. 1701; res. E., yeoman. He m. MARGERY HOMES (19) 11 June 1734, who was b. 23 Jan. 1710–11 and d. May 1783. He rem. in his old age to Fox Island, Me., and d. there Dec. 1791 of cancer. "A man of eminent piety and virtue" wrote Parson Thaxter. He had been deacon of the church in E. for over forty years. His will 10 May 1788 was pro. 1793. His body was brought back to E. for burial.

70. ELIZABETH,[5] bapt. 20 Apr. 1735; m. SAMUEL WHELDON (50) 3 Nov. 1757.
71. CATHERINE, bapt. 1736; unm. in 1762.
72. WILLIAM, b. 18 Nov. 1738; d. 14 Sept. 1740.
73. TIMOTHY, b. 31 Jan. 1740–41; d. 3 Feb. 1741–42.
74. BENJAMIN, b. 1 Dec. 1742.
75. JOHN, bapt. 4 Nov. 1744.
76. HANNAH, b. 12 Jan. 1748; m. THOMAS STEWART (92) 21 Sept. 1769.
77. PEGGY, bapt. 5 May 1751; m. ROBERT ATHEARN (72).

50. Brotherton[4] Daggett, (*Joshua*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1686; res. E., husbandman. He m. his cousin Mrs. Thankful (Daggett (35)) Butler, wid. of Zephaniah Butler, abt. 1723, who was b. Apr. 1696. He d. 5 Mch. 1740 and adm. of his est. was granted to his widow 16 June 1741. She m. her third husband, Jabez Athearn after 1752.

80. Brotherton,[5] bapt. 7 Feb. 1725.
81. Thankful, bapt. 12 Mch. 1727; m. Seth Paddock.
82. Thomas, bapt. 10 Nov. 1728.
83. Timothy, bapt. 28 Feb. 1731.
84. Elijah, bapt. 21 Apr. 1734.
85. Jethro, bapt. 23 May 1736.
86. Ebenezer, bapt. 26 Aug. 1739; d. 29 Apr. 1816, Union, Me.

52. Jacob[4] Daggett, (*Joshua*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1690; res. E., yeoman; rem. to Nantucket abt. 1714 and m. there Hannah Skiffe (14) 24 Oct. 1714, who was b. 1687 and d. May 1773. He d. 24 Feb. 1760 and his wid. was app'd admx. of the estate 5 April following. Inventory £119–13–3.

90. Aaron,[5] b. 4 June 1715; d. bef. 1761.
91. Hepzibah, b. 3 Dec. 1717; m. (1) John Jones (52) 15 Aug. 1738; (2) Shubael Butler (90) 10 Nov. 1743.
92. Stephen, b. 19 May 1721; d. bef. 1761.
93. Nathan, b. 21 Dec. 1723; m. Margaret Gardner 21 Nov. 1743. He was lost at sea in 1756. They had issue Stephen,[6] b. 1744; Hepzibah, b. 1748; Timothy, b. 1751; Lydia.
94. Huldah, b. 12 June 1726; m. Thomas Gwinn 1 Feb. 1749.
95. Joseph, b. 12 Sept. 1728; m. Phebe Terry 6 Aug. 1752 (Freetown).
96. Benjamin, b. 21 Apr. 1731.

60. Samuel[5] Daggett, (*Samuel*,[4] *Thomas*,[3-2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1706; res. T., cordwainer. He m. Sarah Chase (36) 8 Nov. 1733, who was b. 14 Dec. 1717. He d. 1740–3. His wid. m. (2) Ebenezer Allen abt. 1745.

100. Timothy,[6] b. 16 Aug. 1734.
101. Isaac, b. 26 Nov. 1737.
102. Jane, b. (*1740*); m. Jonathan Merry (31).

61. Seth[5] Daggett, (*Samuel*,[4] *Thomas*,[3-2] *John*[1]), b. 5 Feb. 1713; res. Homes Hole, carpenter. He m. Elizabeth West

(26) 23 Dec. 1734, who was b. 20 July 1720 and d. 18 July 1807, aged 84 years (g.s.). He d. of small pox 14 Apr. 1779 and is buried at Tashmoo. His will 6 Apr. 1779 was pro. 12 July 1780.

110. Peter,[6] b. 4 May 1738.
111. Samuel,[6] b. 9 May 1745.
112. William, b. 1747.
113. Nathan, b. (*1750*).
114. Seth, b. 1755; d. 1761.
115. Silas, b. 23 May 1757.
116. Mary, bapt. 2 Nov. 1760; m. Peleg Hillman (92) 13 May 1779. She was one of the Liberty Pole heroines in 1778.
117. West, bapt. 17 June 1764; d. at sea 1779.
118. Jane, bapt. 8 Sept. 1765.

64. Sylvanus[5] Daggett, (*Samuel*,[4] *Thomas*,[3-2] *John*[1]), date of birth unknown; res. E., mariner; rem. to Newport, R. I. abt. 1738 and Providence abt. 1741, but ret. to the Vineyard and d. in T. 2 June 1773. He m. Alice Stewart 2 May 1756, who was prob. dau. of Joseph and Mary ( ) Stewart of Chatham, b. 19 Feb. 1729 and d. 20 Nov. 1817.

120. Solomon,[6] soldier in Revolution; lost in brig "General Arnold" 1778.
121. Sylvanus, lost in brig "General Arnold" 1778.
122. Timothy, lost in brig "General Arnold" 1778.
123. Samuel, mariner, lost at sea.
124. Michael, b. 14 Nov. 1770.
125. Freeman, b. 1772.
126. Hepzibah.

74. Benjamin[5] Daggett, (*Benjamin*,[4] *Thomas*,[3-2] *John*[1]), b. 1 Dec. 1742; res. E., yeoman. He m. Elizabeth Hathaway of Dartmouth, Mass. (int. 6 Nov. 1766). Abt. 1784 he rem. to Maine, first settling at Fox Island and later at Dixmont, where he d. 1802.

130. Desire,[6] b. 29 Jan. 1768; m. Alexander Crawford 1794.
131. Betsey, b. 28 Aug. 1769; m. Elijah Toothacre.
132. Huldah, b. 18 Feb. 1771; m. William Spring.
133. Catherine, b. 25 Nov. 1772; m. (1) Nathaniel Toothacre; (2) Thomas Butler (666).
134. Thomas, b. 4 Sept. 1774; rem. to Maine and d. Palmyra 19 Oct. 1840.
135. Love, bapt. 1776.
136. Phebe, b. 7 June 1778; m. Jeremiah McKissick.

137. Diana, bapt. 31 Dec. 1780; m. Nathaniel Beveridge.
138. Richmond, bapt. 13 Apr. 1782.
139. Edward R., b. 15 July 1783.
140. Abigail, b. 24 Oct. 1785.

75. John[5] Daggett, (*Benjamin*,[4] *Thomas*,[3·2] *John*[1]), bapt. 4 Nov. 1744; res. E., yeoman. He m. (1) Susanna Stewart (99), who was b. 1762 and d. June 1800; m. (2) Betty Crowell (43) 31 Oct. 1803, who was b. 25 Dec. 1755. He rem. to Farmington, Me. and d. there abt. 1822. His will 16 Sept. 1821 was pro. 8 July 1822.

141. Elijah,[6] b. 1785.
142. Sukey, b. 1787.
143. John Holmes, b. (*1789*).
144. Sally, b. (*1791*).
145. Thomas, b. (*1793*).

80. Brotherton[5] Daggett, (*Brotherton*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), bapt. 7 Feb. 1725; res. E., gentleman, "Esquire". He m. Mary Tucker 7 Nov. 1751 (Boston), said to have been of English parentage, but perhaps of Sandwich, Mass. who was b. 1730 and d. Dec. 1778. She was the mother of all his children. He m. (2) Mrs. Jerusha (Pease) (342) Bunker 9 June 1782, who was b. 1737 and d. 23 Oct. 1783. He d. 13 May 1783 and his will 25 Apr. 1783 pro. 27 May following.

150. Brotherton,[6] b. 16 Sept. 1752; prob. d. y.
151. Henry, b. 2 July 1755. Soldier in Sea Coast Defence, d. bef. 1783.
152. Mary, b. 8 Aug. 1757; m. Benjamin Davis (34) 1 Oct. 1775.
153. Thankful, b. 16 Apr. 1760; m. (1) Bernard Case (63) 1 Jan. 1793; (2) Cornelius Marchant (90) 14 Nov. 1796.
154. Jethro, b. 21 Oct. 1762.
155. Sarah, b. 29 Oct. 1764.
156. Susanna, b. 20 Jan. 1767; m. Tristram Cleveland (100) 24 Dec. 1795.
157. Timothy, b. 23 Mch. 1768.
158. Isaac, b. 26 May 1770; d. Oct. 1794 in Virginia.

82. Thomas[5] Daggett (*Brotherton*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), bapt. 10 Nov. 1728; res. T., gentleman. He m. Rebecca Athearn (34), who was bapt. 8 June 1729 and d. 3 Aug. 1805. He rem. to Union, Me. in 1789 and d. there 15 May 1806. The est. was adm. by his son Samuel 24 June 1806.

159. Samuel,[6] b. 19 May 1753.
160. Thomas, b. (*1755*).
161. Andrew, b. (*1760*); d. s. p.
162. Hannah, b. (*1762*); m. William Norton (990) 26 Dec. 1782.
163. Aaron, b. (*1764*).
164. Rebecca, b. (*1766*); m. Matthew Daggett (183) 28 Mch. 1788.
165. Jonathan, b. (*1770*); d. July 1800 of yellow fever in Georgia.

83. Timothy[5] Daggett, (*Brotherton,*[4] *Joshua,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *John*[1]), bapt. 28 Feb. 1731; res. E., master mariner. He m. Sybil Smith of Taunton, dau. of Ebenezer. He lived in Rehoboth and Dighton.

170. Sybil,[6] b. 18 Jan. 1756.
171. Timothy, b. 8 Apr. 1762.
172. James, b. 11 Aug. 1769.

84. Elijah[5] Daggett, (*Brotherton,*[4] *Joshua,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *John*[1]), bapt. 21 Apr. 1734, res. E., shipwright. He m. Jedidah Chase (101) 9 Nov. 1757, who was b. 14 Feb. 1736. He rem. to Nantucket and d. there bef. 7 June 1771, when admn. of his estate was granted to Christopher Starbuck 7 June that year. Inventory, £525–4–0. His wid. m. (2) ———— Kimball and resided in T.

180. Tristram,[6] b. 22 Aug. 1758.
181. Elijah, b. (*1760*).
182. (Love, b. 6 Jan. 1763; m. Valentine Pease (734) 18 Aug. 1785?).
183. Matthew, b. 1764.
184. Abigail, b. 1766; m. Samuel Daggett (111).
185. Mary, b. (*1768*); m. ———— Long.
186. Nathan, b. (*1770*).

85. Jethro Daggett, (*Brotherton,*[4] *Joshua,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *John*[1]), bapt. 23 May 1736; res. E., yeoman. He rem. to Newport, R. I. and m. there Philena Cornell 18 May 1769. No further record.

190. James,[6] b. 1770; res. Dighton.
191. Jethro, b. (*1772*); res. Swansea.

101. Isaac[6] Daggett, (*Samuel,*[5·4] *Thomas,* [3·2] *John*[1]), b. 26 Nov. 1737; res. Homes Hole, innkeeper. He m. (1) Abigail

West (112) 17 Jan. 1759, who was b. 26 June 1742 and d. 22 July 1770; m. (2) Mrs. Rebecca (Hatch) Tobey, wid. of Samuel, 4 Aug. 1772, (Falmouth, Mass.). She was b. 1 Nov. 1746 and d. 23 Jan. 1823. He d. 26 Oct. 1805 and his will 15 Nov. 1805 was pro. 5 Nov. 1805.

210. Abigail,[7] b. 4 Nov. 1759; m. (1) Joseph Hammett (71) 6 Mch. 1777; (2) Joseph Douglass Hitchborn 12 Aug. 1784.
211–214. Four children d. in infancy.
215. Sarah, b. 6 Aug. 1769; m. Peter West (241) 4 May 1788.

Children by Second Wife:

216. Rebecca, b. 16 June 1773; m. Samuel Daggett (230) 30 Oct. 1790.
217. Mary, b. 30 Jan. 1775; m. Leonard Merry (83) 18 June 1794.
218. Hannah, b. 1777; d. y.
219. Jane, b. 6 June 1778; m. William Daggett (241) 11 Feb. 1796.

110. Peter[6] Daggett, (*Seth*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Thomas*,[3·2] *John*[1]), b. 4 May 1738; res. T., mariner. He m. Deliverance Cahoon of Harwich, Mass. (int. 24 Nov. 1756). He d. at sea in Nov. 1768 and perh. his wid. m. (2) Zaccheus Chase (57) of T.

220. Betsey,[7] b. 1758; m. William Eldredge 8 Apr. 1775 (Harwich).
221. Nathan.
222. Isaac.
223. Deliverance.

111. Samuel[6] Daggett, (*Seth*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Thomas*,[3·2] *John*[1]), b. 9 May 1745, res. T., master mariner. He m. Sarah Butler, who was b. 23 Aug. 1744 and d. 27 Mch. 1789 (buried Granary Cemetery, Boston); he m. (2) Abigail Daggett (183), who was b. 1766 and d. 30 Sept. 1846. He rem. to New Vineyard, Me. and d. there 30 May 1835.

230. Samuel,[7] b. 11 July 1764.

112. William[6] Daggett, (*Seth*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Thomas*,[3·2] *John*[1]), b. 1747; res. T., mariner. He m. Mary Stewart* who was b. April 1748 and d. 14 Oct. 1835. He d. 8 June 1834. He served with the Sea Coast Defence 1776.

---

* She was daughter of Alice Stewart, wife of Sylvanus Daggett (64).

240. Jane,[7] b. 1771; m. (1) Paschal Paoli Bartelot 24 Nov. 1792; (2) ——— Arnold.
241. William, b. 29 Aug. 1773.
242. Abigail, b. (*1775*); no further record.
243. Mary, b. 1777; m. William Cottle (213) 17 Mch. 1795.
244. Seth, b. 7 Mch. 1779.
245. Peter, b. 21 Aug. 1780.
246. Sylvanus, b. (*1782*); no further record.

113. Nathan[6] Daggett, (*Seth*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Thomas*,[3·2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1750; res. T., husbandman. He m. Anne Wilkins (prob. of Nantucket), 14 May 1773. He rem. to Industry, Me. in 1793 and his descendants reside in that state.

250. West,[7] m. Mrs. Betsey (Thomas) Talcott.
251. Betsey, m. Richard Pomeroy.
252. Catherine. m, John Grey.
253. Nancy, m. Eben Colby.
254. Lydia, m. John Elliott.
255. Thomas West, m. Hannah Merrill.
256. Jesse, m. Sophia Lovejoy.
257. Nathan, m. Polly Elliott.

115. Silas[6] Daggett, (*Seth*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Thomas*,[3·2] *John*[1]), b. 23 May 1757; res. T., master mariner. He m. Deborah Butler 11 Dec. 1778, who was b. 13 Nov. 1759. He rem. to Industry, Me. abt. 1806 and was a resident there for some years, acting as town clerk in 1809. The Daggett genealogy states that he ret. to the Vineyard but gives his death as in Farmington, Me. 12 Sept. 1847. The compiler of this has the date as 3 Nov. 1825.

260. Mary,[7] b. 17 Aug. 1779; m. Jesse Luce (884) 10 Feb. 1795.
261. West, b. 25 Nov. 1780.
262. Silas, b. 9 Feb. 1782; m. Peggy Cleveland (84) 2 Aug. 1802.
263. Deborah, b. 5 July 1785.
264. Sarah, b. 6 Dec. 1787; m. William Holley (53).
265. Joseph Bassett, b. Dec. 1790.
266. Elizabeth, b. 24 Sept. 1793; m. Bartlett Luce (1041) 25 Aug. 1812.
267. Sophronia, b. 19 July 1796; m. William Dunham (423) 21 May 1815.

124. Michael[6] Daggett, (*Sylvanus*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Thomas*,[3·2] *John*[1]), b. 14 Nov. 1770, res. T., husbandman. He m. three times (1) Elizabeth Butler (670) 30 Mch. 1795, who was b.

9 June 1775 and d. 20 July 1803; (2) Remember Nye 27 Mch. 1804, who was b. 1779 and d. 4 Mch. 1810; (3) Mercy Look (160) 28 Mch. 1813, who was b. 3 Sept. 1770 and d. 13 Feb. 1852. He d. 28 Sept. 1852.

270. Abigail,[7] b. 5 Aug. 1798.
271. Peter, b. 16 Nov. 1801.

Children by Second Wife:

272. Augusta Nye, b. 27 Mch. 1806; m. Joseph Claghorn Mch. 1828.
273. Timothy, b. 5 Sept. 1808; m. Tabitha M. Gill.
274. Charles Nye, b. 1810; m. Betsey Linton.

125. Freeman[6] Daggett, (*Sylvanus*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Thomas*,[3-2] *John*[1]), b. Nov. 1772, res. T., mariner. He m. Rhoda Chase (273), who was b. 14 Sept. 1779 and d. 21 Sept. 1850. He was lost at sea 7 Nov. 1809.

275. Franklin, b. 26 Oct. 1802; m. Serena Manter 7 Oct. 1830.
276. Hepzibah, b. (1804); m. William Andrews, Jr., 27 Oct. 1831.
277. Rhoda, b. 26 Jan. 1807; m. Grafton Luce (864) 5 May 1825.
278. Freeman, b. (1809); m. Mary Ferguson (55) 26 Feb. 1828.

157. Timothy[6] Daggett, (*Brotherton*,[5-4] *Joshua*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 23 Mch. 1768; res. E., mariner. He m. (1) Sally Jernegan (21) 9 Feb. 1797, who was b. 1776 and d. 25 Jan. 1827; (2) Rebecca Jernegan (32) 18 Oct. 1829, who was b. 16 Sept. 1786 and d. 26 Feb. 1857 (without issue). He d. 26 Apr. 1847.

280. Isaac,[7] b. 25 June 1798; m. Cordelia Fisher 17 Aug. 1823.
281. Lloyd, b. 14 July 1801; m. Eunice E. Halsey.
282. Charles, bapt. 25 Sept. 1805; m. Fanny Smith Worth 19 June 1828.
283. William Franklin, bapt. 10 July 1808; m. Lydia D. Luce 19 Dec. 1837.

159. Samuel[6] Daggett, (*Thomas*,[5] *Brotherton*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 19 May 1753; res. T., husbandman. He m. Jedidah Butler (128), who was b. abt. 1758 and d. 21 Feb. 1830. He served on a privateer during the Revolution and suffered capture and imprisonment on the "Jersey", and out of ninety who went with him only nine survived. After the war he rem. to Union, Me. where he became a leading citizen and d. there 2 Oct. 1835.

290. Brotherton,[7] b. 4 Jan. 1778; m. (1) Sarah Kimball; (2) Mrs. Emily (Chadwick) Marshall.
291. James, b. 9 Sept. 1779; m. Deborah Upham.
292. Polly, b. 12 May 1781; m. Thomas Mitchell.
293. Jonathan, b. 20 May 1783; m. (1) Betsey Martin; (2) Mary Robinson.
294. William, b. 9 Apr. 1785; m. Sophie C. Weston.
295. Samuel, b. 15 Oct. 1792; m. (1) Priscilla Coggan; (2) Mrs. Sarah (Wade) Stetson.
296. Ebenezer, b. 2 Aug. 1797; m. (1) Margaret Miller; (2) Salome Miller.
297. Daniel Weston, b. 19 May 1800; m. Lydia Jameson.

160. Thomas[6] Daggett, (*Thomas*,[5] *Brotherton*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1755; res. T., husbandman. He m. Rebecca Luce (483) 31 Oct. 1782, who was b. 18 Mch. 1758 and d. 6 Feb. 1832. He rem. to Union, Me. with his father and brothers and d. there 13 Jan. 1822. His will 20 Dec. 1821 was pro. 13 May 1822. He was deacon of the Baptist Church in Warren, Me.

300. Hannah,[7] b. 14 Apr. 1783; d. 23 Apr. 1826, unm.
301. Berintha, b. 11 Sept. 1786; m. John C. Robbins.
302. Thomas, b. 4 June 1788; m. Martha Maidman.
303. Sally, b. 6 May 1790; m. Samuel Goodman.
304. Edmund, b. 23 Aug. 1792; m. Deborah Keene.
305. Henry, b. 3 Aug. 1794; m. Meribeh Jackson.
306. Matthew, b. 1 Oct. 1798; d. y.

163. Aaron[6] Daggett, (*Thomas*,[5] *Brotherton*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Thomas*[2] *John*[1]) b. abt. 1764; res. T., mariner. He rem. to Union, Me. with the others of his family and m. there Rebecca Peabody, dau. of Stephen Peabody of Warren, Me. He d. abt. 1813, prob. lost at sea as his wife was appointed admx. of his estate June 29 of that year.

307. Ruth,[7] b. 1 Jan. 1792; m. Jacob Kuhn.
308. Olive, b. 2 Feb. 1794; m. George Clouse.
309. Margaret, b. 17 July 1796; m. Peter Wiley.
310. Polly, b. 23 Feb. 1798; d. 1802.
311. Lucy, b. 10 Nov. 1802; m. Abraham Gushee.
312. Elijah, b. 2 Mch. 1806; m. Ruth Ann Waters.
313. Aaron Athearn, b. 17 Dec. 1808; m. Bethiah Thompson.

180. Tristram[6] Daggett, (*Elijah*,[5] *Brotherton*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 22 Aug. 1758; res. T., mariner. He m.

(1) Jane Merry (70) 11 Sept. 1785, who was b. Nov. 1761 and d. bef. 1830; (2) Mrs. Nancy (Eveleth) Norton, wid. of Sprowell Norton (590). He served during the Revolution for five years and was awarded the badge of merit for honorable service at his discharge in 1783. He rem. to New Vineyard, then to Industry in 1789. Late in life (*1830*) he went to Parkman, Me. and d. there in 1848.

314. Elijah,[7] b. June 1786; d. y.
315. Henry, b. 27 May 1789; m. Abigail B. Cleveland 5 June 1796.
316. Susan, b. 25 May 1791; d. 1808.
317. Abigail, b. 22 July 1793; m. Jabez Norton 29 Oct. 1814.
318. Jane, b. 12 Mch. 1796; d. 1861 unm.
319. Matthew, b. 9 May 1797.
320. Tristram, b. 8 June 1799; m. Martha Luce 30 Apr. 1823.
321. Timothy, b. 29 May 1802; m. Thankful Merry 8 July 1817.
322. Isaac, b. 13 Aug. 1805; d. Sept. 1808.

181. Elijah[6] Daggett, (*Elijah*,[5] *Brotherton*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1760; res. T., mariner. He m. Peggy Smith (491) 4 Apr. 1787, who was b. abt. 1767. In 1791 he was "warned" out of the town and as they remained the record of it was not filed until 1799 (Town Records p. 309) by which time it is prob. that he had died as nothing further is known of him. His wid. m. (2) Dea. Levi Greenleaf 16 Apr. 1812 at Industry, Me.

323. Love,[7] b. (*1788*); m. Samuel Leeman.
324. Lucinda, b. (*1790*); m. Henry Butler (485).
325. Elijah, b. (*1791*); mariner, res. New York City.
326. Sarah, b. 7 Dec. 1792; m. Levi Greenleaf, Jr.
327. Matthew, b. (*1794*); d. Lake Ontario 1814, unm.
328. Margaret, b. (*1796*); m. ———— Tucker of Virginia.
329. Samuel Smith, b. 1799; mariner, cordwainer, res. Nantucket. He m. three times and d. 15 Sept. 1879 at E. leaving one son Samuel[8] Smith, b. 1825.

183. Matthew[6] Daggett, (*Elijah*,[5] *Brotherton*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1764; res. T., master mariner. He m. Rebecca Daggett (164) 28 Mch. 1788, who was b. abt. 1766 and d. 16 Oct. 1848. He rem. to Warren, Me. abt. 1798 and there resided until his death which occurred 15 Oct. 1831. He

followed the sea throughout his life in the coastwise and foreign trade.

330. Matthew,[7] b. 16 Dec. 1789.
331. Thomas, b. June 1791.
332. Sebastian C., b. Dec. 1792.
333. Frederick, b. 21 Dec. 1794.
334. Nancy Athearn, b. 1 Dec. 1799; m. Reuben Alford.

230. Samuel[7] Daggett, (*Samuel*,[6] *Seth*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Thomas*,[3·2] *John*[1]), b. 11 July 1764; res. T., pilot. He m. Rebecca Daggett (216) 3 Oct. 1790, who was b. 16 June 1773 and d. 23 Sept. 1832. He rem. to Industry, Me. in 1794, where he engaged in farming for the next fourteen years. In 1808 he returned to the Vineyard and again followed the occupation of pilot. He d. 23 Sept. 1860 in his 97th year.

340. Sarah,[8] b. 29 Dec. 1791; m. Asa Butler.
341. Isaac, b. 5 Aug. 1794; m. Sarah B. Norton
342. Rebecca, b. 25 Nov. 1796; m. William Daggett (350) 12 Dec. 1819.
343. Samuel, b. 24 Dec. 1798; m. Julia Jones.
344. Abigail, b. 25 May 1800; d. y.
345. Abigail, b. 16 Nov. 1802; d. 27 Oct. 1827.
346. Mary Merry, b. 7 May 1805; d. 28 Jan. 1821.
347. John Tobey, b. 29 Sept. 1807.
348. Bradford Brush, b. 15 Apr. 1812; lost at sea.
349. Amanda Malvina, b. 4 Aug. 1815; m. George B. Manchester (66) 4 May 1834. They had issue: Sophronia Peakes Manchester, b. 17 Mch. 1842. She m. Ellis Hamilton Dean 8 Oct. 1863, who was son of Charles and Jessie (Keir) Dean of Glasgow, Scotland, b. 27 August 1835. The issue of this last marriage was: *1.* George Hamilton Dean, (pub. vols. 1 & 2 History M.V.), b. 1 April 1865. He m. Nellie Winchester, dau. of Murray W. and Isadora (Bradley) Horton of Wellfleet and Vineyard Haven 10 June 1891, who was b. 2 Sept. 1867; issue Marjorie, b. 30 Oct. 1895 and Florence Horton, b. 17 Mch. 1899 (see under Bradley). *2.* Henry Manter Dean, b. 2 Dec. 1869.

241. William[7] Daggett, (*William*,[6] *Seth*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Thomas*,[3·2] *John*[1]), b. 29 Aug. 1773; res. Homes Hole, master mariner. He m. Jane Daggett (219) 11 Feb. 1796, who was b. 6 June 1778. He was a leading spirit in the Methodist Church of Homes Hole and a pioneer "abolitionist" (see his portrait Vol. II Annals of T., p. 60). He d. 17 June 1858.

350. William,[8] b. 20 Feb. 1797; m. Rebecca Daggett (342) 12 Dec. 1819.
351. Jane, b. 22 Jan. 1799; m. James Cottle (233) 24 Oct. 1816.
352. Isaac, b. 7 Mch. 1801; m. Abigail Robertson (123) 1 Jan. 1839.
353. Dolly B., b. 12 Jan. 1803; d. y.
354. Henry, b. 1807; d. y.
355. Abigail, b. 30 Mch. 1808; m. Joseph R. Luce (1202) 22 June 1828.
356. Henry, b. 8 Feb. 1811; m. Mary Ann Tabor.
357. Edward, b. June 1814; d. 20 Dec. 1834.
358. Ariadne, b. Sept. 1815; d. 18 July 1831.
359. Emily Brush, b. 27 Sept. 1818; m. William A. Robinson 27 Sept. 1838.

244. Seth[7] Daggett, (*William*,[6] *Seth*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Thomas*,[3-2] *John*[1]), b. 7 Mch. 1780; res. Homes Hole, pilot. He m. Mary Dunham (452) 28 Feb. 1799, who was b. 22 Nov. 1781. He d. 7 Oct. 1867.

360. Leander,[8] b. 8 Jan. 1800; m. Almira Luce (1193) 23 Sept. 1821.
361. Edwin, b. 3 Jan. 1802; d. 1821.
362. Alphonzo Seth, b. 20 May 1804; d. y.
363. Alphonzo Seth, b. 8 Mch. 1806; d. y.
364. Mary, b. 27 May 1808.
365. Alonzo, b. 19 Nov. 1810.
366. Augustus Chandler Ludlow, b. 14 Nov. 1813.
367. Augustus Frederic, b. 30 Dec. 1814.
368. Oscar, b. 27 Oct. 1816.
369. Caroline West, b. 15 Dec. 1818.
370. Georgiana, b. 7 Dec. 1827.

245. Peter[7] Daggett, (*William*,[6] *Seth*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Thomas*,[3-2] *John*[1]), b. 21 Aug. 1780; res. T., pilot. He m. Martha Luce (1015) 18 Feb. 1803, who was b. 21 Nov. 1779. He d. 4 May 1854.

380. Mary,[8] m. Thomas Dunham (446) int. 5 Sept. 1829.
381. Eleanora, m. James S. West (340) 5 May 1832.
382. Patience.
383. Albina; m. Joseph C. Fish.
384. Martha; m. William Sprague.
385. Philander; m. Sophia Jane Cook, int. 29 June 1843.
386. Harmonia; m. Robert Lewellyn.

THE JOSEPH[2] DAGGETT (6) BRANCH

Joseph[2] Daggett, the head of this branch, was b. in 1647–8 (not 1634 as stated in the Daggett Genealogy) as ap-

pears from a statement of his age in a deposition.* In it we learn that he had for "many years scrupled the usual way of swearing" and declared his statement "to be the truth spoken in the presence of God". From this we may perhaps infer he had embraced the Quaker beliefs, at least in part. Beyond the facts which appear in the sketch of his life (Vol. II, Annals of W.T., pp. 44–46), little is known of him. His marriage to Alice Sessetom, dau. of the Sachem of Sanchacantacket, as already detailed, is one of the romances of our history and serves to mark him as one who ignored the conventionalities of society in choosing an Indian princess for his bride.† It certainly placed him in an anomalous social position and although his father gave him an equal share by will, evidence is not wanting to indicate that there was little affiliation between the descendants of the two island branches for many years. The date of his death or that of his wife are unknown. His estate was adm. Aug. 1718, which is the proximate date, as far as now known. He was a wheelwright by trade.

390. Joseph,[3] b. abt. 1668.
391. Hester, b. (*1672*); m. Edward Cottle (9).
392. Alice‡, b. (*1675*); d. 1711; unm. but mother of the following children:
    I. Henry Luce,[4] b. 1696 ("Black Henry").
    II. Samuel Look,[4] b. 1702; rem. to Rochester, Mass.; m. Ruth Savory and had eight children. The sons served in the Revolution from that town and descendants in the Civil War.
    III. Patience Allen.[4] She was living in 1711 but whether she survived to marry is not known.

390. Joseph[3] Daggett, (*Joseph*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1668, resided in T. and presumably followed the trade of his father. He m. Amy Eddy abt. 1685. dau. of John and Hepzibah (Daggett) Eddy of T., who was b. abt. 1668 and prob. pre-deceased

---

*Superior Judicial Court Mss. No. 3834. He was aged 51 years in Mch. 1698-9. This makes him the youngest known child of his parents.

†This marriage with an Indian gave rise to the name of "The Bow and Arrow Daggetts" which was given to this branch.

‡This name was usually written Ellis in the records and was so spelled by her descendants She could write her name and frequently signed as a witness.

her husband.* She was living 17 Nov. 1712 (Deeds ii.349), but was not mentioned in John Eddy's will of 1714, either because he had provided for her or she was dead. The will of Joseph Daggett dated 17 Oct. 1704, was not pro. until 12 Aug. 1718, the same year that his father's estate was administered. It would seem that the son's death necessitated the settlement of his father's large real estate interests.

400. (daughter? b. abt. 1686)
401. (daughter? b. abt. 1689)

"other children" named in will as having received their "portions", prob. at marriage but nothing is known of them or their husbands.

402. Elizabeth,[4] b. 1692; m. John Marchant (13).
403. Amy, b. Mch. 1694; m. Thomas Martain (10) 26 Dec. 1715.
404. John, b. (*1696*).
405. Temperance, b. 1700; m. Samuel Huxford (10).
406. Joseph, b. 1704.
407. Hepzibah, b. (*1706*); m. Enoch Norton (412) 17 Dec. 1725.

404. John[4] Daggett, (*Joseph*,[3·2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1696, res. T., husbandman. Scarcely anything is known of him. He was a juror 1722 and 1731; fined for not attending worship in 1726 and was sued in 1733, the last we hear of him. His wife's name was Sarah ————, but no further identification has been made, and she is prob. the wid. Sarah Daggett, who d. Sept. 1783, at Homes Hole, aged 89 years (Thaxter). He d. between 1735 and 1739 and settlement of his estate was granted 1 Oct. 1739 to his wid. as admx.†

410. Joseph,[5] b. 1719.
411. Prince, b. 1723.
412. Amy, b. 1725; m. Timothy Norton (430) abt. 1742.
413. Ebenezer, b. 1727.
414. John, b. 1734.

406. Joseph[4] Daggett, (*Joseph*,[3·2] *John*[1]), b. 1704; res. E., husbandman. He m. Sarah ————, of whose family

*The basis for this belief is largely circumstantial and too complicated to warrant explanation. It is founded on deeds, probates, statements of kinship and tradition.

† This lack of records and other evidences will give an idea of the difficulty of making genealogical bricks without vital straws.

antecedents nothing has been found. She d. Aug. 1794, aged 85 years (Thaxter). She had been admitted to the church on Nov. 15, 1772, shortly after the death of her husband and may be the Sarah Daggett," town poor," mentioned in 1792. He served on the Grand Jury at various times 1736 to 1763, and was Constable 1752 and 1755. As heir to his father and grandfather he was a proprietor of T. He d. Apr. 1772 and William Jernegan was app'd. admr. 14 July following. No heirs are mentioned and it is practically certain he died without issue.

410. Joseph[5] Daggett, (*John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3·2] *John*[1]), b. 1719, res. E., mariner. He m. Jedidah Norton (423), who was bapt. 20 Sept. 1724 and d. 27 July 1806. In early life he lived at Nantucket while following his vocation on the sea, but returned to E. and lived there until 1770, when he rem. to T. He was known as "Junior" during the life of his uncle (No. 406). He d. 2 May 1810, aged 91 years. No records of this family exist in either town, but the following are determined to be his children:

420. Sarah,[6] b. 1738; m. (1) James Noyes 7 Nov. 1758; (2) Jonathan Cottle (62) 3 Dec. 1770; (3) Peter Pease (243) 14 Feb. 1802. "She had burried two husbands & Four children which was all she had." (Thaxter).
421. Ruhamah, b. (*1740*).
422. Joseph, b. (*1742*).
423. Abigail, b. (*1744*).
424. Hepzibah, b. 1747; m. Joseph Norton (533).
425. Mary, b. 1750; m. Israel Luce (67) 8 June 1774.
426. Mehitable, b. 3 Aug. 1755; m. Lemuel Luce (481) 25 May 1784.
427. Mitchell, b. (*1757*); m. Mrs. Abigail (Allen (125)) Luce, wid. of Gamaliel Luce 7 July 1796, who was b. Oct. 1757. No further record.

411. Prince[5] Daggett, (*John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3·2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1723; res. E., cordwainer and mariner. He m. (1) Sarah Norton (171) bef. 1751, who was b. abt. 1730, and was living in 1773; he m. (2) Eleanor Cottle (111) 20 Aug. 1775, who was b. 1756. The date of her death is not known, but he d. Jan. 1795. His will 8 Dec. 1794 was pro. 11 Feb. 1795.

430. Amy,[6] b. (*1752*); m. Benjamin Butler (282).
431. Samuel, b. 1754; d. 1772 (accidentally shot).
432. Love, b. 1756; m. Thomas Cunningham 17 Oct. 1775.
433. Sarah, b. (*1758*); m. Andrew Newcomb (58) 4 Dec. 1770 (? *1776*).
434. Ruth, b. (*1760*); m. ———— Norton (named in will).
435. Nathan, b. 1763.
436. (Child), b. (*1765*).
437. Jonathan, b. (*1767*); no further record.
438. Ansel, b. 1769; d. 1789 (drowned).
439. Samuel, b. 1773.

413. Ebenezer[5] Daggett, (*John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3·2] *John*[1]), b. 1727; res. T., weaver and mariner. He m. Jedidah Vincent (45) 6 Mch. 1759, who was b. 10 Oct. 1733. In 1793 he rem. to New Vineyard, Me. and d. there.

440. Huldah, b. (*1759*); m. (1) Job Norton (534) 15 Aug. 1775; (2) William Norton (921) 18 Mch. 1792.
441. (Son),[6] b. (*1761*); d. 1779 at sea.
442. William, b. (*1764*).
443. Elizabeth, b. (*1766*); m. Isaac Luce (440) 31 Jan. 1782.
444. Jane, bapt. 15 Dec. 1768.
445. Peter, b. 17 Jan. 1770.
446. Aaron, bapt. 30 June 1774; prob. m. Susannah Hillman (157).
447. Hannah, b. 21 Sept. 1776; m. Rowland Luce (893) 21 June 1796.

414. John[5] Daggett, (*John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3·2] *John*[1]), b. 1733; res. T., miller. He m. (1) Rachel Myers 14 Apr. 1757 (prob. dau. of John and Rachel Myers of E.), of whom nothing further is known except that she died soon after as he m. (2) Thankful Vincent (40) 11 June 1761, who was b. Dec. 1726. He served in the French and Indian War 1756–9 as corporal, and in the Revolution (Sea Coast Defence) as private. He was a res. of E. in 1781 and rem. to New Vineyard, Me. abt. 1793, where he d. shortly after.

450. John,[6] b. 1758; master mariner and farmer. He m. Mrs. Love (Pinkham) Benson 1814 and d. 26 Oct. 1840. Issue 8 children.
451. Rachel, b. (*1760*); school teacher; d. New Vineyard.

Children by Second Wife:

453. Thankful, b. (*1762*); d. unm. abt. 1824.
454. Deborah, b. (*1765*); m. Willard Spaulding 22 Mch. 1795.

415. George[5] Daggett, (*John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3·2] *John*[1]), b. 1735, res. E., mariner, pilot. He m. Ethannah Dunham (163) 18

Sept. 1769, who was b. 9 July 1745 and d. 15 May 1813. He rem. to E. and survived until 8 Mch. 1826, when he d. (as one of the town poor) aged 91 years.

460. Ethannah, b. abt. 1770? There was living in Nantucket in 1790 an Athana Pease. The name is so unusual that it may possibly be a dau. who m. Pease.
461. Naomi,[6] b. 1773; m. William Brown 29 Sept. 1808.
462. Sarah, b. 1776; m. Samuel Cleveland (58) int. 1805.

435. Nathan[6] Daggett, (*Prince*,[5] *John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3-2] *John*[1]), b. 1763; res. E., mariner. Nothing is known of his wife and the only record about him is that of his death in the West Indies of small pox in October 1793. That he was married and left issue, at least one son, appears by the will of Prince[5], his father.

470. Prince,[7] b. abt. 1785 and living in 1794. No further record.

445. Peter[6] Daggett, (*Ebenezer*,[5] *John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3-2] *John*[1]), b. 17 Jan. 1770; res. T., husbandman. He m. (1) Damaris Luce (417) 1 Dec. 1791, who was b. 30 Oct. 1764 and d. 3 Aug. 1810; m. (2) Mrs. Hannah (Pratt) Snow, who was b. 1775 and d. 14 Dec. 1862. He rem. to Industry, Me. abt. 1797, where he d. 5 Nov. 1833. For years he was a prominent leader in the Methodist Church.

480. William,[7] b. 8 Aug. 1792; m. Charity Barker Nov. 1814.
481. Plamentin, b. 5 May 1795; m. Hannah Snow 21 Feb. 1822.
482. Jonathan Luce, b. 11 Oct. 1797; m. Sally Carle 29 Oct. 1820.
483. Leander, b. 15 May 1799; m. Margaret Anderson 16 Mch. 1826.
484. Albert, b. 8 July 1801; m. Elizabeth Cannon 1 Aug. 1826.
485. Betsey, b. 7 Feb. 1804; m. Samuel Green 13 Apr. 1836.

By Second Wife:

486. Lavina, b. 23 Mch. 1812; m. Jacob Clark Dec. 1830.

DAVIS FAMILY NO. 1

Malatiah[5] Davis, the first of the name to come to the Vineyard, was b. in 1717 in Falmouth, Mass., son of Benjamin[4]

and Mary (Robinson) Davis, and 5th in descent from Dolor Davis, the emigrant, who was a resident of East Farleigh, Co. Kent. It is stated that he came from Falmouth about 1740 to enter the employ of Thomas Butler of Eastville in the tannery operated by the Butler family. He is called in various documents cordwainer, husbandman, yeoman and gentleman, and during his lifetime he became one of the leading citizens of E., and was made Colonel of the militia of the Island. Col. Davis removed to W. T. about 1778 and entered actively into the town management, occupying the position of Selectman as well as fulfilling other public duties for the better part of the next decade. He m. JEMIMA DUNHAM (131), who was b. 5 July 1726 and d. 14 Dec. 1799. He d. 9 Jan. 1795 and his will 5 Dec. 1791 was pro. 5 Feb. 1795. They had the following named children:

30. MARY,[6] b. 14 Jan. 1744; m. (1) HENRY NORTON (116) 22 Dec. 1764; (2) SAMUEL NORTON (501) 23 Nov. 1766.
31. LYDIA, b. 1746; m. FRANCIS NORTON (429) 15 Dec. 1768.
32. SHUBAEL, b. (*1748*).
33. MALATIAH, b. 13 May 1750.
34. BENJAMIN, b. 1752.
35. JOHN, b. 1755.
36. HEPSIBAH, b. 1757; m. SHUBAEL COTTLE (103) 10 Oct. 1776.
37. (Daughter), b. (*1758*); m. JONATHAN MAYHEW.
38. ANNA, b. (*1760*); m. ZACHARIAH MAYHEW (254).

32. SHUBAEL[6] DAVIS, (*Malatiah*[5]), b. 1748, res. E., rem. to Tolland, Conn. after 1790 where he d. bef. 1806. He was a master mariner and m. JANE WEST (118) 16 Oct. 1770, who was b. 18 Mch. 1754 and d. 18 Nov. 1806. He had a family of four children in 1790, but names and dates are wanting in the records.*

33. MALATIAH[6] DAVIS (*Malatiah*[5]), b. 13 May 1750; res. E., (Eastville), but he appears as of T. in the Census of 1790. He

* The Eastville Cemetery contains footstones indicating the burial of six children of these parents while the records of E. mention but 2, b. 1771 and 1779.

m. Mary Cousins Davis (121) 19 Dec. 1771, who was b. 27 May 1754 and d. 10 Dec. 1813. He d. 15 Oct. 1821. They had the following named children:

50. James,[7] b. 15 Feb. 1773.
51. Cornelius, b. 2 Apr. 1775; m. Hepsibah Norton (695) 17 Dec. 1807; rem. to Industry, Me. where descendants reside. He d. 27 Mch. 1861.
52. Dennis, b. 12 May 1777; d. 26 Nov. 1818; m. Mary Norton (692) 26 Nov. 1800. No issue.
53. Anna, b. 7 Apr. 1779; m. Samuel Norton (694).
54. Sarah Cousins, b. 8 May 1787; m. Grafton Norton (832).
55. Oliver, b. 12 May 1790; d. 29 Sept. 1822; m. Nancy Norton (650) 23 Sept. 1810. No issue.

34. Benjamin[6] Davis, (*Malatiah*[5]), b. 1752, res. E. (Farm Neck), farmer. He m. (1) Mary Daggett (152) 1 Oct. 1775, who was b. 8 Aug. 1757 and d. 14 June 1793; (2) Mrs. Miriam (Hunt) Keith 1794 wid. of Timothy of Middleboro, Mass. and dau. of Rev. Asa Hunt. She was b. 1770 and d. 4 Apr. 1842. He d. 23 July 1838 and his will 23 Oct. 1820 was pro. 15 Oct. 1838. He was a deacon of the church for many years. The following named children were born to him:

By First Wife:

60. Sarah,[7] b. (*1776*); m. Argalis Pease 2 Feb. 1798.
61. Henry, b. 20 Nov. 1778; m. Elizabeth Athearn (125) 12 Dec. 1805.
62. Zadoc, b. (*1780*); m. Elizabeth Bassett (180) 15 Nov. 1804.

By Second Wife:

63. Polly, b. 3 July 1795; m. Charles Smith (142) 16 Apr. 1818.
64. Benjamin, b. 2 Feb. 1805; m. Almira Newcomb 1825 and d. 22 Dec. 1869. Their son, Henry Hunt Davis, b. 12 July 1848 was Town Clerk of Oak Bluffs.

35. John[6] Davis, (*Malatiah*[5]), b. 1755; res. W.T., farmer. He m. Abigail Jernegan (19) 8 Feb. 1776, who was b. 1757 and d. 8 Nov. 1820. He prob. m. (2) Mary Athearn (132) int. 1 Apr. 1821. He was deacon of the Baptist Church and d. 13 Apr. 1843. He had the following named children, all by first wife:

(Two children b. and d. in infancy).

70. William,[7] b. 9 July 1780; m. Ann Davis of Falmouth. He d. 13 Feb. 1861.
71. Polly, b. 17 Feb. 1786; m. (1) Valentine Norton (71); (2) Jeremiah Manter (151).

72. Rebecca, b. 22 May 1788; m. Francis Rotch (48).
73. John, b. 12 May 1790; m. (1) Sophronia Cottle (220) 28 Nov. 1816. She was b. 1798 and d. 14 Jan. 1842; (2) Mrs. Mary Ann Prentice of Stonington, Conn. 13 Apr. 1843 who was b. 1805 and d. 1846.
74. Hepsibah, b. 4 Oct. 1793; m. Ward M. Parker 27 July 1815.

50. James[7] Davis, (*Malatiah*,[6-5]), b. 15 Feb. 1773; res. E., farmer; rem. to New Vineyard, Me. but returned to the Vineyard where he d. 23 Aug. 1855. He m. Betsey Look (161) who was b. 14 July 1772 and d. 13 Mch. 1851. They had the following named children:

80. Mary Cousins,[8] b. 25 Apr. 1798; m. David H. Harris.
81. James, b. 25 Aug. 1799; m. Mrs. Abigail (Hobbs) Boardman.
82. Anna, b. 29 Aug. 1805; d. 1837 unm.
83. Betsey, b. 5 Oct. 1807; d. y.
84. Betsey, b. 29 Aug. 1811; m. William C. Downs (70).

DAVIS FAMILY NO. 2

From an account prepared by Samuel Davis (114) in 1809 it is learned that this family originally resided in Albany, N. Y., the first of the name, Barne[1] or Barney, being a land surveyor. His son Thomas[2], b. in Albany abt. 1685 was twice married, but the name of his first wife is unknown. He m. (2) Maicke (Mary) Millington, dau. of Thomas and Catherine (Wendell) Millington of Albany. He rem. with his father to Yeopim, N. C. a town on Albemarle Sound between Edenton and Perquimans. The following named children were born to him:

By First Wife: ?

101. Robert,[3] b. 1708; res. Tyrrel Co., N. C.
102. John, b. (*1710*); rem. to Tennessee.
103. Miles, b. (*1712*).
104. Catherine, b. 1714; m. John Creecy.
105. Benjamin, b. (*1717*).

By Second Wife:
106. THOMAS, b. 1722.
107. DAVID, b. 1724*.

106. THOMAS[3] DAVIS, (*Thomas*,[2] *Barne(y)*[1]), bapt. 26 Aug. 1722; res. Plymouth, Mass. to which town he was brought in 1737 to be educated. He remained there and m. MERCY, dau. of Barnabas Hedge by whom he had seven children, 1754–1775, from whom the Davis family of Plymouth are descended.†

107. DAVID[3] DAVIS, (*Thomas*,[2] *Barne(y)*[1]), b. 20 Apr. 1724; res. E., (Eastville), mariner. He was sent by his father to Kingston, Mass., in 1733 to be educated under the care of Silas Cook. He came to the Vineyard where he m. SARAH COUSINS (10) 3 Oct. 1750, who was b. 25 Sept. 1725 and d. 14 June 1816. He was lost at sea "in Boston Bay in a storm" 18 Nov. 1768. They had the following named children:

120. CATHERINE,[4] b. 1 Feb. 1752; d. 1 Mch. 1752.
121. MARY COUSINS, b. 27 May 1754; m. MALATIAH DAVIS (33) 19 Dec. 1771.
122. DAVID, b. 18 Mch. 1759.
123. WENDELL, b. 15 Sept. 1761.
124. SANFORD, b. 2 Nov. 1763.
125. WILLIAM, b. 21 Oct. 1765; d. 30 Jan. 1791 at sea.
126. RUFUS, b. 29 Apr. 1767.

122. DAVID[4] DAVIS, (*David*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Barne(y)*[1]), b. 18 Mch. 1759; res. E., rem. to Industry, Me. where he d. 27 Aug. 1837. He m. OLIVE MAYHEW (237) 30 Nov. 1786, who was b. 1 Mch. 1766 and d. 26 Dec. 1831. They had the following named children:

130. JOHN C.,[5] b. (*1787*); m. HEPSIBAH NORTON.
131. OLIVE, b. (*1789*); m. JAMES SPROWELL MARCHANT (105) 28 June 1812.
132. WILLIAM B., b. 17 May 1791; m. NANCY HARVEY.
133. BETSEY, b. 10 Sept. 1795; m. WILLIAM BUTLER (532).

---

* The Albany Records contain the baptism of Thomas 26 Aug. 1722 and of David 13 Sept. 1724 as children of Thomas and Maicke Davids which agree with the known ages of Nos. 106 and 107. Davids is the Dutch rendering of Davis.

† John Davis, b. 25 Jan. 1761, Dist. Atty. and U. S. Judge for 46 years was a son of Thomas. William T. Davis, the historian of Plymouth, is also another descendant. (Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth, p. 82)

134. Nathaniel, b. 1796; d. 1843 s. p.
135. Susan Wade, b. 10 Apr. 1799; m. Samuel Norton.
136. Almira, b. (*1805*); m. Philip Hunter.
137. Eunice, b. 1807; d. 1866; unm.

123. Wendell[4] Davis, (*David*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Barne(y)*[1]), b. 15 Sept. 1761; res. E., rem. to Industry, Me. He m. Mary Smith (513) 18 Feb. 1790, who was b. 10 May 1767 and they had the following named children:

140. Cornelius,[5] b. 12 Sept. 1790; d. y.
141. Polly, b. 26 Dec. 1791; m. Jacob Eaton.
142. Sally, b. 26 Mch. 1795; m. Menzir Boardman.

124. Sanford[4] Davis, (*David*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Barne(y)*[1]), b. 2 Nov. 1763, res. E., rem. to Farmington, Me. 1793, where he d. 19 Oct. 1831. He m. Deborah Coffin (87) 26 Nov. 1790, who was b. Feb. 1763, and d. 5 Apr. 1829. They had the following named children:

150. Sarah C.,[5] b. 13 July 1791; m. Ezra Allen Butler.
151. Daniel, b. 27 July 1793; m. Hannah Grant.
152. Deborah, b. 19 May 1796; m. (1) John Pratt; (2) William Taylor.
153. Rebecca, b. 25 Sept. 1797; d. 1826 unm.
154. Henry Harmon, b. 19 Mch. 1801; m. Catherine Allen (477).
155. David, b. 23 Dec. 1802; m. (1) Hannah Marchant (106); (2) Octavia Jane Backus.

126. Rufus[4] Davis, (*David*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Barne(y)*[1]), b. 29 Apr. 1767; res. E., a prominent and useful citizen. He m. (1) Rebecca Mayhew (236) 4 Dec. 1794, who was b. 15 Aug. 1763 and d. 15 Dec. 1815; (2) Abigail Norton (582) 15 Mch. 1818, who was b. 1773 and d. 8 Dec. 1841. He had the following named children by first wife:

160. Thomas M.,[5] b. 9 Dec. 1795; d. y.
161. Mary D., b. Jan. 1799.
162. Eunice P., b. (*1802*); d. 30 Mch. 1805.
163. Rebecca M., b. (*1805*); d. 14 Sept. 1807.
164. Rufus H., b. (*1807*); m. Abigail Hillman (406) 5 Nov. 1840 who was b. 21 Apr. 1811.

DEXTER

30. Joseph Dexter, b. 3 July 1759, son of Benjamin and Priscilla (Benson) and grandson of Noah and Epiphania (Hammett) (23), came from Rochester, Mass. to E. and rem. to T. (Homes Hole). He m. Mary Luce (644) 14 Oct. 1779, who was b. 1754 and d. 8 Jan. 1847. He d. 7 Jan. 1840. They had the following named children:

40. Joseph, b. 24 Sept. 1780; d. 1812 at sea; m. Charlotte Norton (243) 2 Jan. 1806.
41. Charles, b. 7 Oct. 1782; d. 11 Aug. 1845; m. Sarah Baxter (44) 5 Mch. 1805.
42. Polly, b. 5 Nov. 1784; m. John Baxter (41) 27 Jan. 1805.
43. Benjamin, b. 31 May 1787; d. 5 May 1834; m. Betsey Hillman (600) 12 June 1809.
44. Dennis, b. 24 Oct. 1789.
45. Ira, b. 24 Feb. 1794; m. (1) Clarissa Look (223) 13 Jan. 1820; (2) Harriet S. Dunham (475) 8 Apr. 1827.
46. Priscilla, b. 12 May 1796; m. Bartlett Allen (441) of Industry, Me.
47. Elisha, b. 19 Feb. 1799; d. 6 Apr. 1871; m. Eliza Merry (152) 24 May 1824.

DRAPER

Samuel Draper, prob. son of Richard and Sarah (Kilby) Draper, of Boston, b. 1 June 1707, came to T. bef. 1750, where he taught school for many years. His will 26 July 1781 and he d. Feb. 1784. By wife Patience who d. Oct. 1784 he had the following named children:

Lydia, b. 28 Jan. 1743; d. 14 Apr. 1805 unm.
John, b. 11 Jan. 1745.
Sarah, b. 11 Apr. 1747; d. 1797 unm.
Edward, b. 17 Dec. 1749; m. Sarah L. Barber 8 June 1774.
William, b. 17 Dec. 1756; m. Sarah ————.

DUNHAM FAMILY

The various descendants of this family now represented on the Vineyard or elsewhere through their children, belong to two separate lines running back to Deacon John of Plymouth, the original emigrant to this country.* The first, or elder, of the Vineyard lines traces its descent to the Rev. Jonathan Dunham, one of the younger sons of Deacon John, and well known as pastor of the church in E. The second line descends through Benajah Dunham, a nephew of Rev. Jonathan, who came to E. twenty years after the settlement of his uncle. Joseph, Daniel and Solomon, brothers of Benajah, also came to E. but were only transient residents and several isolated members of the Dunham family likewise resided on the Vineyard at different times, but these transients will not form any part of the family records hereinafter set forth. For the purpose of grouping the two lines first mentioned, the following genealogy will be divided into the "Tribe of Jonathan" and the "Tribe of Benajah."

TRIBE OF JONATHAN

The first of the name to settle in New England was (1) Deacon JOHN DUNHAM, (Donham, Downham), b. abt. 1590; a linenweaver, who is found among the English Pilgrims at Leyden, Holland, in 1622, as a widower betrothed to his second

---

* The author would be glad to save space and repetition of published matter in connection with this family by referring the reader to the Genealogy of the Dunham Family published 19— by the late Prof. Isaac W. Dunham, but his volume is so replete with errors respecting the Vineyard lines that it would be manifestly confirming the unfortunate series of mis-statements which his book advances and perpetuates. These errors are not confined to the Vineyard branches alone, else the author would hesitate to make this criticism. By its unsupported and conflicting statements it has added confusion to the records of a family whose genealogy has been the most difficult to develop.

wife,* ABIGAIL, dau. of Thomas and Anna BARLOW. Three children had been born to him before that year by his first wife, SUSAN KENNEY, and by his second marriage nine more were added to his family, among them Joseph[2] and Jonathan.[2] The latter named was the head of the branch now under consideration. John Dunham arrived in Plymouth with his family in 1633 and lived there until his death 1 Mch. 1668–9.

9. JONATHAN[2] DUNHAM, (*John*[1]), b. 1632, was pastor of the church in E. 1684–1717 and a biographical sketch of his life and labors may be read in Vol. II (Annals of E. p. 151) and nothing additional need here be recorded.† He m. (1) MARY DELANO, dau. of Philip 29 Oct. 1655, who d. without issue; (2) MARY COBB, dau. of Henry and Patience (Hurst) of Scituate, 15 Oct. 1657. She was the mother of all his children, but nothing is known of her life or death. He d. 18 Dec. 1717, and his will 28 June 1717 was pro. 15 Jan. 1718–19. The following children are named in the testament:

40. HANNAH,[3] b. (*1658*); m. (1) JAMES PEASE (60); (2) ELISHA PARKER.
41. JONATHAN, b. (*1661*).
42. ELEAZER, b. (*1665*); no further record known.
43. SAMUEL, b. (*1669*); d. between 1698 and 1701.
44. GERSHOM, b. 1672.
45. DANIEL, b. 1677.

41. JONATHAN[3] DUNHAM, (*Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. (*1661*); res. Falmouth, rem. to E. abt. 1690, husbandman. Little is known of him during his residence in either town except that

---

* The fanciful claim of the author of the Dunham Genealogy that Deacon John Dunham was a passenger of the Mayflower 1620 under the name of John Goodman which he assumed to avoid discovery of his identity and that he later resumed his true name, is without the slightest proof and rests only on a speculative foundation. Both John Dunham and John Goodman resided in Leyden as separate individuals; their several marriages are of record, and the death of John Goodman in Plymouth shortly after the arrival of the Mayflower is clearly established by competent authority. John Dunham was living in Leyden in October, 1622, and his second wife (not Abigail Wood as stated in the Dunham Genealogy) was in Leyden in the spring of 1624, and the strong presumption is that her husband was there at the same time. These simple facts upset the theory that John Dunham masqueraded as John Goodman.

† It is possible that he preached at Saco, Maine as early as 1659, as the records of that town contain a reference to complaints against one Robert Booth "for disturbing the minister, Mr. Dunnum." (Folsoms History of Saco and Biddeford).

he was Corporal of the town militia in 1691. He m. twice, but the name of his first wife is unknown. His second wife was Mrs. ESTHER (NORTON) (10) HUXFORD, wid. of Samuel of E. whom he m. abt. 1691. She was b. abt. 1666 and d. bef. 1724. Inv. of her estate was made 8 Apr. 1724 by her son Samuel Huxford. Jonathan Dunham d. abt. 1745 and adm. of his est. was granted 13 Feb. 1745–6; inventory of his property was made the next month but division of the est. did not occur until 24 Dec. 1747. He had the following named children:

By First Wife:

50. (REBECCA),[4] b. (*1682*) (See Ct. Rec.).
51. JONATHAN, b. (*1684*).
52. GIDEON, b. 6 Mch. 1686.
53. HEZEKIAH, b. (*1690*).

By Second Wife:

54. CORNELIUS, b. (*1693*).
55. ESTHER, b.
56. RUTH, b. (*1710*); m. GIDEON CARTWRIGHT (34).

44. GERSHOM[3] DUNHAM, (*Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1672; res. E., yeoman. He m. MARY ————, of whom nothing is known regarding her parentage or death except that she survived her husband. He d. 1739 and his will 3 Mch. 1738 was pro. 2 Nov. 1739. They had the following named children:

60. MARY,[4] b. (*1694*); m. JAMES COVELL (31) 22 July 1713.
61. DEBORAH, b. (*1696*); m. THOMAS PEASE (84).
62. DAVID, b. (*1698*).
63. JETHRO, b. (*1700*).
64. ZERVIAH, b. (*1705*).
65. GERSHOM, b. (*1709*); rem. to Lebanon, Conn.
66. SETH, b. 1714.
67. PAUL, b. (*1716*).

45. DANIEL[3] DUNHAM, (*Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1677; res. E., husbandman. He m. REBECCA ————, but whether she was his only wife cannot be stated with certainty.* He d.

* The Dunham Genealogy calls her Rebecca Norton, but there was no one of that name at this period to answer the statement. The same authority gives her death as at Easthampton, Conn. 3 Feb. 1783, aged 99 years, 8 mos., and these statements are here recorded for what they are worth.

abt. 1741–2 and his will 1 Aug. 1741 was proved 5 Mch. 1741–2. He had the following named children:

70. Matilda,[4] b. 1703; m. Joseph Vincent (17).
71. Zephaniah, b. (*1705*); m. Sarah Smith 6 Sept. 1733; no issue.
72. Rebecca, b. 1707; m. Benjamin Pease (153).
73. Sarah, b. (*1709*); m. David Pease (81) 5 July 1739.
74. Daniel, b. 20 Nov. 1711.
75. Persis, b. (*1713*); m. William Dunham 13 Nov. 1739.
76. Mary, b. (*1715*).
77. Eleazer, b. (*1717*); res. E., mariner; m. Hannah dau. of Jeremiah and Anna (Jones) Clements of Boston 1 Dec. 1740. He d. bef. July 1753, leaving an only dau. Rebecca,[5] b. 1741.
78. Samuel, b. (*1719*); rem. to Lebanon and Sharon, Conn.
79. Dinah, b. (*1721*).
80. Silas, bapt. 27 Oct. 1723.
81. Jacob, bapt. 9 Apr. 1727.

51. Jonathan[4] Dunham, (*Jonathan*,[3-2] *John*[1]), b. (*1684*);. res. Falmouth, rem. to E., later T., and thence to Colchester and Sharon, Conn., in which latter place he d. 28 Feb. 1744–5. He was farmer, inn-keeper and had large real estate interests in several towns in Conn. He was known as "Captain" during his life in Conn., prob. for service in the militia. He m. (1) Judith Luce (12) 11 Feb. 1718–19, who was b. 22 July 1689 and d. abt. 1730; (2) Elizabeth ————————. An inventory of his estate was filed in the Dukes Co. Probate Court 28 Mch. 1745. He had the following named children and prob. others:

By First Wife:
100. Jonathan,[5] b. (*1725*); res. Salisbury, Conn.
101. Abigail, b. (*1727*).
By Second Wife:
102. Mary, bapt. 18 Apr. 1733.
103. Elizabeth, b. 3 Apr. 1734.
104. Solomon, b. 25 Dec. 1735.
105. Esther, b. 9 Dec. 1737.
106. Alida, b. 9 May 1739.

52. Gideon[4] Dunham, (*Jonathan*,[3-2] *John*[1]), b. 6 Mch. 1686; res. T., prob. of Barnstable and later of Norwich and Southington, Conn. in which latter named place he d. 27 Apr. 1762. He m. (1) Desire Case (23), who was b. 1690; (2) Mary Lewis of Southington, Conn. He had the following named children:

By First Wife:

110. James,[5] b. (*1720*).
111. Elizabeth, b. (*1723*).
112. Desire, b. 1730; m. Roswell Moore 30 June 1755.

By Second Wife:

113. Mary, b. 1732; m. Amos Hart 23 Nov. 1758.
114. Sarah, bapt. 14 Apr. 1734; m. Phineas Woodruff 10 June 1762.
115. Gideon, bapt. 28 Dec. 1735.
116. Barnabas, b. 1736; m. Martha Cowles 15 June 1769.
117. Cornelius, b. 1740.
118. Sylvanus, b. 1742; m. (1) Rebecca Woodruff; (2) Mrs. Abigail (Booth) Webster.
119. Salathiel, b. (*1744*); m. Lucy Steward 21 Aug. 1783.

53. Hezekiah[4] Dunham, (*Jonathan*,[3-2] *John*[1]), b. (*1690*); res. E., pilot. He m. Jane Pease (130) abt. 1720, who was b. 28 Nov. 1700 and she prob. pre-deceased him. He d. June 1738 and his will 13 June 1738 was proven 11 July 1738. They had the following named children:

120. Jemima,[5] b. (*1721*).
121. (Jonathan).
122. (Solomon, b. 1732; tinsmith; rem. to Conn.).
123. (Cornelius, b. 1734; perh. of Litchfield, Conn.).

54. Cornelius[4] Dunham, (*Jonathan*,[3-2] *John*[1]), b. (*1693*); res. E., sloopmaster and called "Esquire". He m. Jemima Norton (401), who was b. 1702 and d. 3 Apr. 1794. They had the following named children:

130. Shubael,[5] b. 14 Nov. 1723.
131. Jemima, b. 5 July 1726; m. Malatiah Davis (20).

62. David[4] Dunham, (*Gershom*,[3] *Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. (*1698*); res. E., farmer. He m. (1) Sarah Clifford (42) 11 Apr. 1723, who was b. 4 Mch. 1705 and d. 1737; (2) Mary (Ripley) (14) Mackelroy, wid. of William 30 Oct. 1738. He d. abt. 1746–7 and his est. was adm. by his son David 19 Feb. 1746–7. Inv. £319–4–0. He had the following named children all by first wife:

140. Mary,[5] b. (*1723*); m. Pardon Allen.
141. David, b. 1724.
142. John, b. 1729.

143. Abishai, b. (*1731*).
144. Sarah, b. (*1733*); m. Nathan Luce.
145. Gershom, b. 1736.

63. Jethro[4] Dunham, (*Gershom*,[3] *Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. (*1700*); res. E., yeoman. He m. Mehitabel Vincent (18), who was b. 1701 and d. Oct. 1789. They had the following named children:

150. Anna,[5] b. 1731; m. John Butler (75).
151. Hezekiah, b. (*1734*).
152. Mehitable, b. (*1737*); m. Barnabas Vincent (42) 1 Oct. 1761.
153. Mary, b. 1741; m. John Holmes (35).
154. Deborah, bapt. 11 Mch. 1744.

66. Seth[4] Dunham, (*Gershom*,[3] *Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1714; res. E., cooper. He m. Naomi Marchant (21), who was b. 1715 and d. Dec. 1785. He d. Aug. 1799. They had the following named children:

160. Elijah,[5] b. 5 Jan. 1734.
161. Seth, b. 17 June 1742.
162. Naomi, b. 26 Aug. 1743; m. Nathaniel Fish(er) (39) 18 Oct. 1764.
163. Ethannah, b. 9 July 1745; m. George Daggett (415) 18 Sept. 1769.
164. Elisha, b. 3 May 1747.
165. Ruth, b. 6 June 1751.
166. Phebe, b. 26 Sept. 1753; m. Cornelius Pease (308) 14 Feb. 1771.
167. Jerusha, bapt. 1754; m. Anthony Swasey (12) 10 Aug. 1774.
168. Persis, bapt. 1756.

67. Paul[4] Dunham, (*Gershom*,[3] *Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. *1716*; res. E., yeoman. He m. Sarah Hillman (51) bef. 1744, who was b. 1722 and d. May 1790. He was church warden 1739. The following named children are credited to him, as their most probable parentage from all obtainable evidence:

170. Martha,[5] b. 1747; m. Ichabod Cleveland (53) 20 Dec. 1770.
171. Paul, b. (*1750*).
172. Uriah, b. 1753; prob. unm.; Rev. soldier 1775–6; d. 11 Mch. 1835.
173. Peter, b. (*1757*); mariner; d. abt. 1782 prob. unm.

74. Daniel[4] Dunham, (*Daniel*,[3] *Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 20 Nov. 1711; res. E., rem. to Conway, Mass., abt. 1774, where he d. 27 June 1797. He m. Sarah Huxford (21) 20 Nov. 1739,

who was b. 17 Nov. 1719 and d. 18 Dec. 1788. They had the following named children:

180. Thankful,[5] b. 10 Sept. 1741; m. (1) Timothy Stewart (90) 1763; (2) Joseph Vincent (55) July 1766.
181. Eleazer, b. 18 Dec. 1743; d. unm. during French War.
182. Daniel, b. 9 Mch. 1746.
183. Cornelius, b. 10 May 1748.
184. Jonathan, b. 23 Mach. 1751.
185. Sarah, b. 26 Feb. 1753–4; m. Matthew Tilton (92) 20 July 1768.
186. Marah, b. 31 Mch. 1756; m. ———— Bliss.
187. Rebecca, b. (1758) perh. m. Jethro Butler (641).

80. Silas[4] Dunham, (*Daniel*,[3] *Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), bapt. 27 Oct. 1723; res. E., rem. to Easthampton, (?) Conn. No further record obtained.

81. Jacob[4] Dunham, (*Daniel*,[3] *Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), bapt. 9 April 1727; res. E., rem. to Lebanon, Conn. where it is stated he was killed during the Revolution "by Tories". He m. Elizabeth Pettee 29 Oct. 1754, by whom he had six children: (210) Rebecca[5]; (211) John; (212) Samuel; (213) Silas; (214) Zebulon; (215) Ebenezer.

130. Shubael[5] Dunham, (*Cornelius*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3·2] *John*[1]), b. 14 Nov. 1723; res. E., master mariner; rem. to T., 1762. He m. Lydia Chase (84), who was b. 1726 and d. 29 Oct. 1806. He d. 12 Dec. 1795. They had the following named children:

220. Cornelius,[6] b. (*1746*).
221. Margaret, b. Mch. 1748; m. George West (131) 21 Mch. 1765.
222. Lydia, b. 7 Aug. 1750; m. Lot Norton (924) 17 Dec. 1767.
223. Jemima, b. 1 Jan. 1753; m. Edmond Cottle (100) 5 Apr. 1768.
224. Jerusha, b. (*1755*); m. Noah Norton (926) 4 Sept. 1773.
225. Ann, b. 7 Aug. 1757; m. Benjamin Foster (54) 25 June 1775.
226. Mary, b. 5 Nov. 1759; m. Lemuel Jenkins (121) 1 Jan. 1778.
227. Shubael, b. 15 Dec. 1762.
228. Damaris, b. (*1763*); m. Andrew Norton (672) 15 Nov. 1787.
229. } George, b. (*1767*); m. Eugenie Ducameron; res. France.
230. } Margaret, b. (*1767*); m. Edmond Cottle (100) 18 July 1790.
231. Thomas, b. 1771.

141. David[5] Dunham, (*David*,[4] *Gershom*,[3] *Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1724; res. E., yeoman. He m. (1) Mary Chase (81)

4 Oct. 1748; who was b. 9 Apr. 1720; m. (2) PRISCILLA BUTLER (60) 5 Nov. 1761, who was b. 1730 and d. 10 Oct. 1810. He had the following named children:

By First Wife:

240. SARAH,[6] b. (*1749*).
241. HENRY, b. (*1751*); Revolutionary soldier in Sea Coast Defence 1776; prisoner of war 1778. Died at sea.
242. DAMARIS, b. 1754; d. 2 July 1761.

By Second Wife:

243. MOLLY, b. (*1768*) prob. d. y.
244. THANKFUL, b. (*1770*).
245. WILLIAM, b. (*1772*); d. 1801; m. MARY MAYHEW (573) 1791.
246. DRUSILLA, b. 1775; m. MATTHEW MAYHEW (570) 16 Aug. 1798.

142. JOHN[5] DUNHAM, (*David*,[4] *Gershom*,[3] *Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1729; res. T., weaver. He m. JANE BUTLER (631), who was b. 10 May 1728 and d. 16 Dec. 1791. He d. 17 July 1784 and his will dated 25 May 1784 was pro. 24 Aug. 1784. He served during the French and Indian War in 1748. He had the following named children:

250. JOHN, b. 1750; d. 1778 at sea; served in Sea Coast Defence 1776.
251. DAVID, b. April 1751.
252. JANE, b. (*1753*); m. PETER MERRY (38) 23 Dec. 1779.
253. ABISHAI, b. (*1756*).
254. LAWSON, b. (*1762*); d. 20 July 1788 at sea.
255. CLIFFORD, b. 1767.
256. JERUSHA, b. 1772; d. 1773.

145. GERSHOM[5] DUNHAM, (*David*,[4] *Gershom*,[3] *Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1736; res. T., yeoman. He m. JANE FOSTER (47) 22 June 1762, who was b. abt. 1742 by whom he had issue:

260. GERSHOM,[6] b. 17 Aug. 1763.

151. HEZEKIAH[5] DUNHAM, (*Jethro*,[4] *Gershom*,[3] *Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. (1734); res. E. mariner and cooper; rem. to Williamsburg, Mass. bef. 1790 where he d. 1824 (Dunham Gen.). He m. (1) JANE, STEWART (91) 22 Oct. 1761, who was b. 1740 and d. Mch. 1773; (2) ———— ————. He had the following named children:

By First Wife:

270. Timothy,[6] b. 1 Oct. 1764.
271. Abraham, b. 18 Nov. 1766.
272. Anna, b. 14 June 1769.
273. (Son), b. and d. 27 Aug. 1771.
274. Jane, b. 18 Dec. 1772.

By Second Wife:

275. Hezekiah, b. 9 Dec. 1779.
276. Eunice, b. Apr. 1781.
277. Silas, b. May 1783.

160. Elijah[5] Dunham, (*Seth*,[4] *Gershom*,[3] *Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 5 Jan. 1734; res. E., mariner and cooper. He m. Sarah Vincent (53), who was b. 14 June 1730 and d. 14 Nov. 1820. He served in the Sea Coast Defence in 1776. He d. 13 Jan. 1821. They had the following named children:

340. Hannah,[6] b. 8 Sept. 1756; m. Noah Pease (380) 7 Mch. 1776.
341. Elijah, b. (*1759*); Sea Coast Defence 1776; m. Mrs. Silvia White 22 May 1783 and rem. to Hudson, N. Y.
342. Abner, b. (*1762*); m. Rebecca Atwood d. s. p.
343. Isaiah, b. 1765; d. 1798; m. Sarah Osborn (100) 25 Dec. 1794.
344. Sarah, b. (*1767*); m. Abraham Pease (731) 17 Jan. 1784.
345. Love, b. (*1769*); m. (1) James Nickerson; (2) Christopher Hammond.

164. Elisha[5] Dunham, (*Seth*,[4] *Gershom*,[3] *Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 3 May 1747; res. E., farmer. He m. (1) Rebecca Vinson (58) 4 Apr. 1769, who was b. 1742 and d. 16 Sept. 1817; (2) Dinah Fisher (66) 1820, who was b. 15 Aug. 1769 and d. 25 May 1844. He had the following named children by first wife:

360. Persis,[6] b. (*1770*); m. William Brown 30 July 1820.
361. Jane, b. (*1773*); m. Henry Fish, 3rd, 10 Nov. 1796.
362. Jonathan, b. (*1775*); m. Sukey Marchant (64) 18 Nov. 1798.
363. Seth, b. 1778; m. Mahala Pease (387) 10 Jan. 1802.
364. Elisha, b. 1780; d. 31 Dec. 1830; m. (1) Rebecca Ripley 8 Apr. 1804; (2) Elsie Fisher (127) 24 Mch. 1822.

171. Paul[5] Dunham, (*Paul*,[4] *Gershom*,[3] *Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. (*1750*); res. T., later of E., master mariner. He m. (1) ———— ————; (2) Sarah Allen 2 Jan. 1797, who was b. Sept. 1767 (Falmouth) and d. 3 Jan. 1846. He d. 1810 leaving one surviving child.

By First Wife:

375. (Child),[6] b. ————; d. 1773.

By Second Wife:

376. Sarah Allen, b. 13 Sept. 1797; m. (1) Peter Pease (882); (2) James Bunting 9 Nov. 1823; (3) Rev. William W. Hall 19 Feb. 1837.

182. Daniel[5] Dunham, (*Daniel*,[4-3] *Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 6 Mch. 1746; res. E., carpenter, rem. to T. 1772, then to Conway, Mass. 1783, and later to Muskingum, Ohio. He m. Bathsheba Gray (33) 12 Mch 1767, and they had the following named children:

377. Sarah,[6] b. (*1768*); bapt. 24 Apr. 1774.
378. Daniel, b. (*1770*); bapt. 24 Apr. 1774.

183. Cornelius[5] Dunham, (*Daniel*,[4-3] *Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 10 May 1748; res. C., yeoman. They rem. to Conway, Mass. 1774, where he d. 28 May 1816. He m. (1) Sarah Butler (640) 14 Dec. 1769, who was b. 29 June 1748 and d. 1776.; (2) Lucinda Mayhew (242) Feb. 1778, who was b. 16 Feb. 1738 and d. 23 Mch. 1815. He had the following named children by first wife:

380. Lydia,[6] b. 5 Oct. 1771; m. James Dickinson.
381. Samuel, b. 16 Sept. 1773.
382. Cornelius, b. 14 Nov. 1775.

184. Jonathan[5] Dunham, (*Daniel*,[4-3] *Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 23 Mch. 1751; res. T., farmer; rem. to Conway, Mass. bef. 1790 and later to Muskingum, Ohio, where he d. 3 July 1805. He m. (1) Rebecca Norton (494) 24 Sept. 1772, who was b. 1750 and d. Oct. 1772, three weeks after marriage; (2) ———— Atsatt (15) abt. 1779, who was b. (*1758*), by whom he had the following named children:

390. (Child),[6] b. 9 May 1780.
391. Harlock, b. 13 Apr. 1781.
392. Jonathan, b. 7 Jan. 1783.
393. Silas, b. 19 Aug. 1785.
394. Walter, b. 29 Mch. 1787.
395. Anna, b. 31 Jan. 1789.
396. Sarah, b. 30 Aug. 1790.
397. Rebecca, b. 8 Nov. 1791.

398. Deborah, b. 6 July 1793.
399. Martha, b. 15 Jan. 1795.
399a. Daniel, b. 3 Feb. 1796.

220. Cornelius[6] Dunham, (*Shubael,*[5] *Cornelius,*[4] *Jonathan,*[3-2] *John*[1]), b. (*1746*); res. T., yeoman, mariner; rem. to Windsor, Conn. after 1800. Served in the Sea Coast Defence 1775–6. He m. Tabitha Hancock (56) 8 Jan. 1766, who was b. 1749 and d. 1813 at Windsor, Conn. They had the following named children:

400. Torrey,[7] b. 9 Sept. 1766; d. 3 May 1790.
401. Susanna, b. 4 July 1768; m. Peleg Winslow (63) 26 Apr. 1809.
402. Jemima, b. 11 Sept. 1770; m. Reuben Jacques.
403. Edmund, b. 13 July 1773; d. 1795.
404. Cornelius, b. 16 Mch. 1775; d. 20 Jan. 1795 at sea.
405. Samuel, b. 10 Nov. 1776; d. 29 Nov. 1776.
406. Tabitha, b. 15 Nov. 1777; m. Rev. William Colson.
407. Frederick, b. 3 Jan. 1780.
408. Gustavus, b. 26 Aug. 1782.
409. Samuel Hancock, b. 3 Sept. 1784.
410. Arminda, b. 20 Feb. 1786.
411. Stephen, b. 20 May 1787.
412. Mary, b. 7 Feb. 1790.
413. Cornelius, b. 27 Feb. 1797.

227. Shubael[6] Dunham, (*Shubael,*[5] *Cornelius,*[4] *Jonathan,*[3-2] *John*[1]), b. 15 Dec. 1762; res. T. He m. Charlotte Norton (498) 8 Aug. 1783, who was b. 20 Jan. 1762 and d. 1821. Her will 16 Nov. 1810 was pro. 16 Apr. 1821. He d. bet. Mch. 1 and Oct. 19, 1835, the dates of his will and its probating. They had the following named children:

420. Shubael,[7] b. (*1784*); d. y.
421. Charlotte, b. June 1785; m. David Smith (191) 25 Dec. 1806.
422. Polly Jenkins, b. 1789; m. Nathan Smith (192) 1808.
423. William, b. 20 Feb. 1791; m. Sophronia Daggett (267) 21 May 1815.
424. Margaret C., b. 1795; m. Presbury Luce (1130) 13 Apr. 1815.
425. George, b. 13 Sept. 1802; m. (1) Eliza Manter (240) 25 June 1820; (2) Mary (Crowell) (84) Luce 15 May 1836.

231. Thomas[6] Dunham, (*Shubael,*[5] *Cornelius,*[4] *Jonathan,*[3-2] *John*[1]), b. 17 Jan. 1771; res. T. He was a counsellor-at-law and the leading citizen of Homes Hole in his time and occupied

many prominent positions in town and county affairs. He m. three times: (1) Polly Holmes (41) 25 Oct. 1792 who was b. 22 Aug. 1768 and d. 2 Feb. 1800; (2) Deborah Norton (1021) 1 June 1800, who was b. 12 Oct. 1780 and d. 4 Jan. 1820; (3) Pauline, dau. of Jonathan and Hannah (Shute) Hodgdon 23 July 1820, who was b. 24 July 1793 and d. 26 Feb. 1864. He d. 27 Mch. 1841 and by these three marriages had the following named children:

By First Wife:

440. Sally Holmes,[7] b. 2 Feb. 1794; m. Jonathon Luce (1170).
441. Lydia Chase, b. 16 Aug. 1796; d. 25 May 1838; m. Chas. A. Luce (1160) 12 Oct. 1842.
442. (Son), b. 1798; d. inf.
443. (Son), b. 1800; d. inf.
444. Polly, b. 1 Mch. 1800-1; d. 1805.

By Second Wife:

445. Cordelia, b. 14 May 1804.
446. Thomas, b. 14 Nov. 1806; m. Mary Daggett (380) 5 Sept. 1829.

By Third Wife:

447. Pauline Hodgdon, b. 19 July 1821; d. 15 Oct. 1822.
448. Georgiana M., b. 7 June 1824; m. Hiram Crowell.
449. Charlotte Corday, b. 10 Dec. 1829; m. Nathan M. Jernegan.

251. David[6] Dunham, (*John*,[5] *David*,[4] *Gershom*,[3] *Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. Apr. 1751; res. T., master mariner; served in Sea Coast Defence 1776. He m. (1) Deborah Luce (527) 16 Jan. 1777, who was b. 27 Nov. 1754 and d. 11 Apr. 1814; (2) Mrs. Abigail (Luce) (391) Cleveland, wid. of Zabdiel 23 Nov. 1815, who was b. 30 Mch. 1752 and d. abt. 1830. He had the following named children, all by first wife:

450. Alexander,[7] b. 21 Nov. 1777; d. y.
451. Content, b. 8 Nov. 1779; m. Timothy Chase (303) 27 Sept. 1804.
452. Polly, b. 22 Nov. 1781; m. Seth Daggett (244) 28 Feb. 1799.
453. Jane, b. 30 Jan. 1783; m. Zenas Dillingham 14 Apr. 1803.
454. Betsey, b. 25 June 1786; m. Peter Joy 21 June 1810.
455. Gershom, b. 18 July 1790; m. Mrs. Jane (Dunham) (474) Cleveland 12 Apr. 1835.
456. Alexander, b. 15 Mch. 1794; d. y.
457. Alexander, b. 22 May 1798; d. 22 Apr. 1827.

253. Abishai[6] Dunham, (*John*,[5] *David*,[4] *Gershom*,[3] *Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. (*1756*); res. T., served in Sea Coast Defence

1776. He m. THANKFUL COVELL 20 Feb. 1776. Nothing further is known of them after 1800. They had the following named children:

460. MARY,[7] b. 1777; m. SYLVANUS CLEVELAND (80) 3 Jan. 1799.
461. SARAH, b. (*1779*).
462. JOHN, b. 20 Feb. 1781.
463. ABISHAI, b. 11 June 1783.
464. ELIZABETH, bapt. 14 Aug. 1785.
465. WATSON, b. 7 Nov. 1787.
466. WILLIAM, bapt. 8 Aug. 1790.
467. LOVE, bapt. 10 Nov. 1793.
468. BENJAMIN, bapt. 17 July 1796.

255. CLIFFORD[6] DUNHAM, (*John*,[5] *David*,[4] *Gershom*,[3] *Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 24 Nov. 1767; res. T., pilot. He m. ABIGAIL TILTON (283) 1 May 1788, who was b. 29 July 1768 and d. 21 Jan. 1839. He d. 28 Feb. 1849 and his will 1 Aug. 1835 was pro. 16 Apr. 1849.

470. GERSHOM,[7] b. 1 Nov. 1789; m. NANCY HILLMAN (605) 23 Apr. 1820.
471. ELISHA, b. 16 Apr. 1791; m. MARY LUCE (869) 28 June 1812.
472. CLIFFORD, b. 16 Sept. 1794; m. JANE BUTLER (464?) (int.) 15 Oct. 1816.
473. SANDERS, b. 27 Mch. 1797; m. MARY GRAY (51) 12 July 1821.
474. JANE, b. 19 Aug. 1802; m. (1) JOHN CLEVELAND 3 Nov. 1822; (2) GERSHOM DUNHAM (455) 12 Apr. 1835.
475. HARRIET, b. 23 Mch. 1805; m. IRA DEXTER (45) 8 Apr. 1827.
476. ABIGAIL, b. 27 Aug. 1807; m. DAVIS A. LOOK (241) 28 Nov. 1826.
477. SHUBAEL, b. 26 Mch. 1811; m. MARY B. RAY of Nantucket.
478. JOHN, b. 26 Mch. 1811; prob. d. y.

362. JONATHAN[6] DUNHAM, (*Elisha*,[5] *Seth*,[4] *Gershom*,[3] *Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. (1775); res. E. and prob. rem. from the Vineyard after 1810. He m. SUSAN MARCHANT (64) 18 Nov. 1798, who was b. (1778). They had the following named children:

490. HUXFORD,[7] (living in Indiana 1844).
491. JAMES.
492. ABISHAI.

TRIBE OF BENAJAH[3]

34. BENAJAH[3] DUNHAM, (*Joseph*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1686; res. Plymouth; came to E. abt. 1708, where he m. SARAH COVELL (21), who was b. 1693 and d. 16 Aug. 1778. He d. 8 Feb. 1766. He was Master of the House of Correction 1731. They had the following named children:

495. BENAJAH,[4] b. 7 Feb. 1708–9.
496. DANIEL, b. (1712).
497. MERCY, b. 1716; m. GAMALIEL BUTLER (30) 5 Dec. 1748.
498. ELIZABETH, b. (1720); m. DANIEL DUNHAM, Jr., of Newport, 18 Dec. 1759.
499. EBENEZER, b. (1725).

495. BENAJAH[4] DUNHAM, (*Benajah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 7 Feb. 1708–9; res. E., weaver. He m. (1) LYDIA PEASE (210) Jan. 1733, who was b. 1713 and d. 3 Oct. 1769; (2) Mrs. ANNA (HARPER) (9) MARCHANT, wid. of Cornelius, 7 Oct. 1772, who was b. 1729 and d. 30 Dec. 1819. He d. Jan. 1802. He had the following named children all by first wife:

500. NATHAN,[5] b. 12 May 1736.
501. LYDIA, b. 25 Sept. 1738; m. (1) SETH MARCHANT (32); (2) JOHN CLARK 27 Nov. 1764.
502. JOSEPH, b. 6 Jan. 1741.
503. ASA, b. 25 Apr. 1743; d. Apr. 1766.
504. SARAH, bapt. 30 June 1745.
505. JESSE, b. 26 Mch. 1747.
506. EPHRAIM: b. 21 Jan. 1750.
507. NOAH, b. 4 Jan. 1755; prob. d. y.; no further record.
508. BENAJAH, b. 16 July, 1758.

499. EBENEZER[4] DUNHAM, (*Benajah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1725–6; res. E., laborer. He is placed in the family without complete proof of such relationship, but given this connection as his most probable parentage. He m. ABIGAIL VINCENT (52) 13 Sept. 1750, who was b. 1730. They had the following named children:

510. JETHRO,[5] b. 24 June 1751.
511. (Child).
512. ABIGAIL, b. 1755; d. Apr. 1776.
513. (JAMES, b. 1757; res. Tuckernuck 1790 with family.)
514. EBENEZER, b. May 1759.

515. Esther, b. (*1762*); m. Joseph Fish (60) 10 Jan. 1782.
516. (Child); b. and d. 1764.
517. Mercy, b. 1767; prob. m. Nathaniel Macy of Nantucket.
518. Elizabeth, b. 1771; d. 1789.

500. Nathan[5] Dunham, (*Benajah*,[4.3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 12 May 1735–6, res. E., cordwainer. He m. Matilda Vincent (50) 29 Dec. 1757, who was b. 5 Jan. 1727 and d. 9 Feb. 1811. He d. Oct. 1797, and his will 12 Aug. 1790 was pro. 14 Oct. 1797. They had the following named children:

520. (Child),[6] b. 8 Oct. 1758; prob. d. y.
521. (Child), b. 9 Nov. 1759; prob. d. y.
522. Matilda, b. 3 Oct. 1761.
523. Nathan, (by Lovice Vincent).

502. Joseph[5] Dunham, (*Benajah*,[4.3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 6 Jan. 1741; res. E., shipwright. He m. Patience, dau. of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Richmond) Hathaway, who was b. 16 May 1741 and d. 30 Aug. 1825. He d. 11 Mch. 1796. They had the following named children:

530. Elizabeth,[6] b. (*1765*); m. Peter Marchant (43) 4 Nov. 1786.
531. Patience, b. (*1771*); m. (1) Gamaliel Fish (109) 30 Oct. 1791; (2) Daniel Lund.
532. Lydia, b. (*1773*); m. Jacob Ferren 8 Dec. 1793.
533. Mary, b. (*1775*); m. Thomas Rockwell.
534. Phebe, b. (*1777*); m. Joseph Pillsbury 31 Mch. 1803.
535. Joseph, b. 17 Apr. 1780; m. Susanna Stewart (172) 6 May 1804.
536. Sarah, b. (*1785*); m. William Morris 25 Dec. 1803.
537. Anna, b. (*1787*); m. Abijah Drew.
538. Belinda Richmond, b. (*1790*); m. Solomon Friend.

505. Jesse[5] Dunham, (*Benajah*,[4.3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 26 Mch. 1747; res. E., mariner; rem. to New Bedford. He m. Dinah Tilton (133) 23 Mch. 1769, who was b. about 1752. He d. 1782 at sea. They had the following named children:

540. Jesse[6].
541. Pamela.
542. [————].
543. Josiah, b. 11 Mch. 1776; m. (1) Mary Potter 1802; (2) Mary A. Elms 1813.
544. William.
545. Susanna.

506. Ephraim[5] Dunham, (*Benajah*,[4-3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 21 Jan. 1750; res. T. Served in the Sea Coast Defence 1776. He m. Thankful Look (62) 7 Apr. 1774, who was b. (*1755*) and d. 12 Feb. 1816. They had the following named children:

550. Rhoda,[6] b. 1775; d. Jan. 1794.
551. Ephraim.
552. Benjamin.
553. Hannah.
554. Ann.

508. Benajah[5] Dunham, (*Benajah*,[4-3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 16 July 1758; res. E., mariner. He m. Mary Marchant (45) 12 Aug. 1784, who was b. (*1755*) and d. 27 Apr. 1835. He d. abt. 1800 "abroad". They had the following named children:

570. Sprowell,[6] b. 1785; d. June 1807.
571. Betsey, b. 1787; d. 1822 unm.

510. Jethro[5] Dunham, (*Ebenezer*,[4] *Benajah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 24 June 1751; res. Tuckernuck (Nantucket) blacksmith. He served in the Sea Coast Defence 1776 and was a prisoner of war at Newport, 1778. He m. Lydia Tilton (99) 10 Apr. 1776, who was b. 5 Oct. 1754. He was burned in his house at Tuckernuck 12 June 1820. They had the following named children:

580. Samuel[6].
581. Jethro.
582. Daniel, ; m. Dorcas King 28 Dec. 1816.
583. Hepsibah, ; m. James Pease.
584. Elizabeth, ; m. ————Clark of N. Y.
585. Ebenezer, b. 17 Jan. 1790; m. Margaret King 17 Jan. 1816.

514. Ebenezer[5] Dunham, (*Ebenezer*,[4] *Benajah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*[1]), b. May 1759; res. E. He m. Huldah Fish (100) 28 Oct. 1784, who was b. 16 June 1765 and d. 21 Oct. 1827. He d. 5 Feb. 1837. They had the following named children:

590. Silas[6].
591. Huldah.
592. Jacob.
593. George.

594. Polly.
595. William.
596. Nabby.

EDMONS(ON)

Charles Edmons or Edmonson, a mariner, prob. of foreign birth, came to T. abt. 1770 and m. Deliverance Chase (166) 17 June 1773, who was b. abt. 1751. They had Rebecca b. 14 Apr. 1774 and Mary, b. 16 Apr. 1776; the latter m. Shubael West (251) 20 Jan. 1793. Edmonson was master of the privateer sloop *Independence* in 1776.

FERGUSON FAMILY

20. John[3] Ferguson, (*Alexander*,[2] *Daniel*[1]), b. 8 Aug. 1710 at Kittery, Me. master mariner, came to T. abt. 1745, where he had met his future wife on one of his coastwise voyages. This young lady was Hannah Chase (55), who was b. 15 Mch. 1725, and to whom he was published 2 Nov. 1745. He d. abt. 1765 and she m. for a second husband Christopher Luce (55) 28 Mch. 1769. She d. 26 Nov. 1798. They had the following named children:

30. John,[4] b. (*1746*).
31. Daniel, b. (*1748*); whale fisher; m. in London; killed by a whale in Woolwich Bay.
32. Elizabeth, b. 1 Aug. 1750; m. Sylvanus Luce (233) 4 Aug. 1774.
33. Abigail, b. (*1752*); m. Daniel Coffin (81) 22 Apr. 1774.
34. Lucy, b. (*1754*); m. Nathaniel Meader of Nantucket.

35. Abraham, b. (*1756*); served in Revolutionary War and d. in prison ship *New York;* unm.
36. Margaret, b. (*1758*); m. Peleg Crossman (53) 25 Nov. 1784.

30. John[4] Ferguson, (*John,*[3] *Alexander,*[2] *Daniel*[1]), b. (*1746*); res. C., master mariner. He m. (1) Mary Coffin (82) 15 Apr. 1770, who was b. 1750 and d. 6 Apr. 1810; (2) Mrs. Mary (Mayhew) (356) Sprague 9 Sept. 1810, who was b. 3 May 1756. He d. 17 June 1823 and the following named children are credited to him by first wife:

40. William, b. 12 Nov. 1770.
41. John, b. 1777; d. 3 Apr. 1787 (see epitaph, Vol. I, p. 503).

40. William[5] Ferguson (*John,*[4.3] *Alexander,*[2] *Daniel,*[1]), b. 12 Nov. 1770; res. C., master mariner. He m. (1) Deborah Luce (1012) 12 Dec. 1793, who was b. 27 Oct. 1772 and d. 25 May 1837; (2) Mrs. Desire (Luce) (505) Reynolds, wid. of Joseph, 15 Dec. 1840, who was b. 21 Sept. 1781. Both were living 1850 and had the following named children:

50. John,[6] b. 11 Nov. 1794; (living 1850); m. Sarah D. Luce (1188) (int.) 16 May 1824.
51. Harriet, b. 27 Oct. 1796; m. Joseph Sprague (49) 5 July 1821.
52. William, b. 8 May 1799; m. Eliza A. Gray (70) 30 June 1825.
53. Martha, b. 30 Mch. 1802; m. (1) Theodore W. Norton (int.) 26 June 1824, (2) Eliakim Norton (655) Aug. 1842.
54. (Child), b. (*1805*); d. 1815.
55. Mary, b. (*1807*); m. Freeman Daggett (278) 26 Feb. 1828.

FERNANDEZ

Manuel Fernandez, one of the early Portuguese immigrants, came to T. from the Western Islands and m. Polly Reynolds; no further records of his continued residence after 1810.

FINLEY

Goin Finley, an immigrant from Ireland, in 1734 came to E. with wife Mary, five children and Agnes Wheer, a seamstress, who calls him "my brother". Abraham Finley and wife Elizabeth were admitted to the church in E. in 1739, but no further records of these latter named are found. Goin resided at Pohoganut for abt. 18 years when he rem. to Glastonbury, Conn. He d. abt. 1771. They had the following named children:

1. Samuel, b. 1722; d. Glastonbury, Conn. He m. Mrs. Hannah (Hamblin) (48) Sellew, wid. of John.
2. Margaret, b. (*1724*); m. James Covell (40).
3. Elizabeth, b. (*1726*); m. Daniel Chamberlain.
4. John, b. 1728; d. Eastbury, Conn. 1812.
5. William, b. (*1731*); prob. d. y.
6. Mary, b. (*1734*); prob. d. y.
7. Jane, bapt. 1740.
8. Anne.

FRANCIS

Emanuel Francis m. Love Norton 20 May 1779 and a Mary Francis m. 1792, probably Portuguese.

FISH–FISHER FAMILY

The family now bearing the name of Fisher on the Vineyard bore the name of Fish when it first was represented on the island by Thomas Fish, a mariner, who settled in E. abt.

1740. The name of Fish was retained until abt. 1800 when, for some reason unknown to the author, and as recorded in Parson Thaxter's record of 1804 "The family of Fish have changed their Name to Fisher". The origin of Thomas is at present not known, but from all circumstances he is believed to belong to the Fish family of Cape Cod, who originally settled in Lynn, Mass. 1635 and later rem. to Sandwich. This Fish-Fisher family is not to be confounded with the Fisher family who are represented by the late Dr. Daniel Fisher whose descent is from the Fishers of Dedham, Mass.

25. Thomas Fish(er), b. abt. 1700; res. E., mariner. He m. Ruth Butler (35), who was b. 1701 and d. Oct. 1785. He d. abt. 1758 and adm. of his est. was granted to his wid. June 1758. Inv. £144. 15. 6. They had the following named children:

30. [John,[2] b. 1726? See comment below on identity.]
31. Thomas, b. 18 May 1728.
32. Anna, b. 13 Nov. 1729.
33. Sarah, b. 4 Aug. 1732; m. John Fish of Falmouth. He is prob. brother of Lydia Fish of Falmouth who m. Thomas (31).
34. Henry, b. 13 Aug. 1734.
35. Jonathan, b. 18 July 1736.
36. Elizabeth, b. 1738.
37. James, b. (*1740*).
38. Samuel, b. 1742.
39. Nathaniel, bapt. 16 June 1745.

30. John[2] Fish(er), (?*Thomas*[1]), b. 1726; res. E. He m. Sarah [Fish]? of whom nothing definite has been learned, and he d. 25 Dec. 1811. "He went to bed well as usual and was dead by the side of his wife in the morning." (Thaxter). The annotations to the Edgartown Vital Records make No. 30 as the husband of No. 33 and sufficient doubt exists in the author's mind to call attention to the probability of error in assigning him as son of No. 25. It is probably that Thomas (31) and Sarah (33) married brother and sister of the Fish family of Falmouth. The following named children are presumed to be the issue of this marriage:

40. Henry,[3] b. (*1753*); m. Elizabeth Whippy 31 Aug. 1775. He was known as "Junior" to distinguish from No. 34. He d. 20 Feb. 1829.
41. Jedidah, b. (*1755*); m. John Clarke 18 Nov. 1790.
42. John, b. (*1758*); m. Elizabeth Butler (161) 9 Mch. 1780 and had issue John, b. 1781.
43. Sarah, b. 1767; m. Daniel Fish(er) (63) 24 Nov. 1785.
44. Lurana, b. 1 July 1776; m. (1) Seth Swasey (31) 2 Oct. 1796; (2) Daniel Fish(er) (63).

31. Thomas[2] Fish(er), (*Thomas*), b. 18 May 1728; res. E. He m. "Mrs." Lydia Fish(er) of Falmouth in 1752 (int. 11 Jan. 1752), who was b. abt. 1722 and d. Nov. 1807. He d May 1804. They had the following named children:

50. Jonathan,[3] b. June 1753.
51. Sarah, b. 1754; m. Emanuel Sylvaney Noans 11 Jan. 1776.
52. Elizabeth, b. (*1756*); m. (1) Isaac Lockwood; (2) Abner Vincent (56) 10 May 1781.
53. Thomas, b. 1758.
54. Thankful, b. May 1760; m. (1) Joseph Swasey; (2) Joseph Fish(er) (60) 31 Jan. 1788.
55. Samuel, b. (*1763*); prob. unm., living 1797.
56. Abraham, b. 2 Oct. 1766.

34. Henry[2] Fish(er), (*Thomas*), b. 13 Aug. 1734, res. E. (Chappaquiddick), laborer. He m. Susanna Vincent (54), who was b. 1733 and d. 29 Dec. 1825. He d. 7 Apr. 1800. They had the following named children:

60. Joseph,[3] b. 1756.
61. Anna, b. (*1759*); m. Anthony Chadwick (Portugese).
62. Ruth, b. 1761; d. 18 Feb. 1827, unm.
63. Daniel, b. 1764.
64. Susa(nna), b. (*1766*); m. Jonathan Vincent (150) 28 Apr. 1799.
65. Abner, b. 1767; d. 28 Nov. 1824, unm.
66. Dinah, b. 15 Aug. 1769; m. Elisha Dunham (164) 1820.

37. James[2] Fish(er), (*Thomas*), b. 1740; res. E. He m. Abigail Osborn (27) 12 Dec. 1765, who was b. 1747 and d. 1 Jan. 1820. He d. 26 May 1816 leaving "13 Children, 51 Grand Children, 6 Gt. Gd. Children". (Thaxter.) They had lived together nearly 51 years and had issue as follows:

70. Richard,[3] b. (*1766*); m. (1) Lydia West (261) 9 Nov. 1799; (2) Lucy Norton (1007).

71. Mary, b. 1768; m. Samuel Wheaton 8 Apr. 1784; (2) Joseph Holley (46) 3 Oct. 1790.
72. Kesiah, b. (*1770*); m. James Case (62) 24 Mch. 1793.
73. Prudence, b. 15 May 1772; m. Uriah Morse 18 Feb. 1796.
74. Phebe, b. (*1775*); m. Nathaniel Earl 10 Feb. 1797.
75. Love, b. 20 Apr. 1777; m. Edmund Lewis (14) 24 Feb. 1803.
76. Abigail, b. (*1779*); m. Thomas Wilson 28 Apr. 1811.
77. Jane, b. (*1781*); m. ———— Stocking.
78. Anna, b. (*1783*); m. Francis Smith 11 Jan. 1807. (Dutchman.)
79. Rebecca, b. (*1785*); m. Burnham Parrish 13 Nov. 1806.
80. Sophronia, b. (*1787*); m. James Weeks (172) 25 Feb. 1810.
81. Betsey, b. (*1789*); m. ———— Adams.
82. S. Osborn, b. 1791; m. Mrs. Deborah (Butler) (199) Coffin, wid. of Simeon 30 Oct. 1813.

38. Samuel[2] Fish(er), (*Thomas*), b. 1742; res. E., mariner. He m. Dinah Vincent (57) 3 Jan. 1771, who was b. 1741 and d. 5 Apr. 1782. He was shipwrecked at Gay Head and drowned 14 Jan. 1782. Joseph Vincent was admn. of his est., which was inventoried at £159–7–10. They had the following named children:

90. Abiah,[3] 1771.
91. (Child), b. and d. 1779.
92. Matilda, b. 14 Jan. 1780; d. 7 July 1859, unm.
93. Rebecca, b. and d. 1782.

39. Nathaniel[2] Fish(er), (*Thomas*), bapt. 16 June 1745; res. E., rem. to Nantucket. He m. Naomi Dunham (162) 18 Oct. 1764, who was b. 26 Aug. 1743 and d. 10 Nov. 1815. The date of his death has not been ascertained. They had the following named children:

100. Huldah,[3] b. 16 June 1765; m. Ebenezer Dunham (514) 28 Oct. 1784.
101. Amaziah, b. 1767; m. Lurana Whippey; rem. to Nantucket and later to No. Albion, Me. where he d. abt. 1860.
102. Hannah, b. (*1769*); m. William Covell 14 Dec. 1786.
103. Gamaliel, b. (*1771*).
104. Zebediah, b. (*1773*).
105. Betsey, b. (*1775*); m. Clovis Black.
106. Rhoda, b. (*1776*).
107. Leonard, b. (*1777*).
108. Freeborn, b. 11 Aug. 1779.
109. Nathaniel, b. (*1782*); d. at sea 1802.

50. JONATHAN[3]FISH(ER), (*Thomas*,[2]*Thomas*[1]), b. June 1753; res. E., mariner. He m. EUNICE HOLLEY (44) 25 July 1774, who was b. 1756 and d. 3 Apr. 1834. He d. 9 May 1837. They had the following named children:

110. ROBERT,[4] b. 1775; d. Feb. 1794 at West Indies.
111. OBED, b. 13 Oct. 1777; m. (1) HEPSIBAH BUTLER (195) 15 Nov. 1801; (2) BETSEY OSBORN (104) 11 Nov. 1804.
112. LUCY, b. (*1779*); m. AARON NORTON 25 Dec. 1808.
113. (Child), b. (*1781*).
114. AARON, b. 28 Sept. 1783; m. ANNA HOLLEY (60) 30 Oct. 1806.
115. PEGGY, b. and d. 1785.
116. RUFUS, b. 3 Dec. 1788; m. MARY PEASE 22 Oct. 1809.
117. LEVI, b. 8 May 1791; m. JERUSHA COFFIN (202) 11 Oct. 1813.
118. JARED, b. 3 Oct. 1793; m. SARAH PEASE (1054) 20 Nov. 1814.
119. JONATHAN, b. 1797; m. SUSAN NORTON (1093) 13 Feb. 1821.

53. THOMAS[3]FISH(ER), (*Thomas*,[1]*Thomas*[2]), b. 26 Mch. 1758; res. E. (Chappaquiddick), mariner. He m. MARGARET NUNS of Philadelphia abt. 1782, who was b. 16 Apr. 1762 and d. 7 May 1831. He d. 16 Nov. 1827. They had the following named children:

120. THOMAS,[4] b. 15 Jan. 1783; m. CATHERINE NORTON (569) 14 July 1804.
121. MALATIAH, b. 1785; m. NABBY ALLY.
122. LYDIA, b. 1787; m. SAMUEL NORTON 23 Dec. 1812.
123. SAMUEL, b. 1789; m. ELIZABETH WHIPPY FISH(ER) 6 Oct. 1812.
124. CHARLES, b. 1791; m. (1) EMELINE FISH(ER) 2 Aug. 1829; (2) MARY A. WALDRON 18 Nov. 1849.
125. PATTY, b. 1793; m. JOHN ALLY 10 Aug. 1806 (?).
126. ROBERT, b. 10 Oct. 1795; d. unm.
127. ELSIE, b. 1796; m. (1) ELISHA DUNHAM (364) 24 Mch. 1822; (2) HENRY NORTON 1 Oct. 1833.
128. SALLY NUNS, b. 1798; m. BENJAMIN COFFIN SMITH (222).
129. MARGARET NUNS, b. 1800; m. EPHRAIM RIPLEY (113) 18 Apr. 1846.

56. ABRAHAM[3]FISH(ER), (*Thomas*,[2]*Thomas*[1]), b. 2 Oct. 1766; res. E., mariner. He m. BETSEY BUTLER (251), who was b. 1764 and d. 7 Dec. 1841. They had the following named children:

130. WILLIAM[4]BUTLER, b. July 1792; m. JEDIDAH FISH(ER) (157) 17 Feb. 1814.
131. BETSEY, b. 1795; m. HENRY GRAY (136) 27 Apr. 1820.
132. ANNA BUTLER, b. (*1797*); m. AMOS LOPERS 26 Apr. 1819.
133. JANE, b. (*1798*); m. ———— DOW.
134. MARY, b. 1801; m. GEORGE COFFIN 2 Feb. 1826.

135. Abraham, b. 30 Nov. 1804; m. Louisa C. Fish(er) (161) 22 June 1824.
136. John Butler, bapt. 4 June 1809; d. y.
137. John Butler, b. 11 Jan. 1810.

60. Joseph[3] Fish(er), (*Henry,*[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 1756; res. E. He m. (1) Esther Dunham (515) 10 Jan. 1782, who was b. (*1762*) and d. 28 Jan. 1785; (2) Mrs. Thankful Fish(er) (54) Swasey, wid. of Joseph (1), 31 Jan. 1788, who was b. May 1760 and d. 2 Jan. 1851. He d. 29 Apr. 1823. He had the following named children:

By First Wife:
140. Joseph,[4] b. 1782; m. Rosanna Cochran 30 Oct. 1803.
141. Esther, b. 19 Jan. 1785; m. James Simpson 24 Mch. 1811.
By Second Wife:
142. Persis, b. 1788; m. Benjamin Holmes 27 Sept. 1812.
143. Abiah, b. 26 June 1794; m. John Marchant (130) 19 Oct. 1813.
144. Abner, b. 10 June 1799; m. Sarah Fish(er) (158).

63. Daniel Fish(er), (*Henry, Thomas*), b. 16 Feb. 1764; res. E. He m. (1) Sarah Fish(er) (43) 1785, who was b. 1767 and d. 1 Apr. 1800; (2) Lurana Fish(er) (44) Swasey, wid. of Seth (*1802*), who was b. 1 July 1776 and d. 25 Feb. 1861. He had the following named children in addition to several who d. in infancy.

By First Wife:
150. Jared, b. (*1786*); d. y.
151. Gerald, b. (*1786*); d. y.
152. Belinda, b. 6 Apr. 1788; m. John Godfreyd 22 Feb. 1804.
153. Andrew, b. 14 Sept. 1790; m. (1) Sally Butler 17 Oct. 1820; (2) Rhoda (Vincent) Donovan (int.) 7 Nov. 1835.
154. Mary, b. (*1792*); m. Henry Pease (980) 20 Jan. 1820.
155. Sylvia, b. 1794; m. John Randall 21 Mch. 1835.
156. Matthew, b. 20 Apr. 1796; m. Sarah Fish(er) 25 Mch. 1821.
157. Jedidah, b. (*1798*); m. William B. Fish(er) (130) 17 Feb. 1814.
By Second Wife:
158. Sarah A., b. 20 Oct. 1803; m. Abner Fish(er) (144) Dec. (1820).
159. John Bartlett, b. (*1805*); d. 21 Feb. 1837 unm.
160. Hannah Dixon, b. 1807; d. 7 Aug. 1813.
161. Louisa C., b. 5 June 1808; m. Abraham Fish(er) (135) 22 June 1824.
162. Christiana, b. 1810; m. John Haskins (int.) 14 Jan. 1826.
163. Priscilla, b. 19 Apr. 1814; m. Joseph Wilbur 15 Apr. 1834.
164. Jane Dixon, b. 1815; m. Leavitt Fisher 3 July 1836.
165. Daniel, b. 12 Oct. 1818; m. Cynthia Dexter (Blankenship) Kelley (int.) 11 Dec. 1841.

166. Lurana, b. 12 Oct. 1821; m. Edmund Stewart 16 May 1838; (2) Seth Cleveland (165) 28 Oct. 1849.

109. Gamaliel[3]Fish(er),(probably *Nathaniel*,[2]*Thomas*[1]),b. (*1771*); res. E., mariner. He m. Patience Dunham (531) 30 Oct. 1791, who was b. abt. 1771, but no further facts are known of her. He was lost at sea in April 1801, leaving the following named children:

200. Nancy,[4] b. (*1792*); d. 11 Dec. 1816.
201. Gamaliel, b. 9 Sept. 1794; m. Rhoda O. Fish(er) 30 Oct. 1814.
202. Maria, b. (*1796*); m. ———— Loomis.
203. Bartlett, b. 1798; d. 11 Apr. 1825.

James Fish(er), called "Junior" possibly son of (30) John, resided in E., and married Mrs. Hepsibah Whippey 2 Jan. 1783. Besides three ch. who d. y., he had the following named children:

210. Priscilla, b. (*1784*); m. David Pease (318) 2 July 1801.
211. Ellis, b. (*1791*); d. 1800.
212. Elizabeth Whippey, b. (*1793*); m. Samuel Fish(er) "Jr." (123) 6 Oct. 1812.
213. Benjamin Whippey, bapt. 30 July 1799.
214. Edmund, bapt. 6 Sept. 1808.

FITCH

Benjamin Fitch, b. 1751, d. 1818; lived in E., where he m. Anna Osborne (28) abt. 1770. They had one dau. Keziah, who was b. 16 Sept. 1771 and m. Peter Pease (460) 10 May 1789.

Family Genealogies

FLAGG

Anthony Flagg, b. 1746; res. E., mariner; m. Hepsibah Ripley (26) 9 July 1775, who was b. 31 May 1740 and d. 23 Aug. 1782. He d. 14 Jan. 1787.

FLANDERS FAMILY

30. John[1] Flanders, b. abt. 1745, came to C. as a young man and engaged in farming, fishing and piloting. His parentage is unknown, but it is believed that he came from Salisbury, Mass. or Hampton, N. H., where the only Flanders family resident in New England had lived for over a century previous. A John, son of David and Susanna Flanders, bapt. 7 Aug. 1748 at South Hampton may be identical with John of Chilmark. He m. Sarah Hillman (83) 27 Jan. 1769, who was b. (*1745*) and they had the following named children:

40. John,[2] b. 14 Sept. 1769.
41. Betsey, b. (*1772*); m. Cyrus Hatch 1 Sept. 1791.
42. Richard, b. 1774; d. 1788.
43. Jane, b. 1777; d. 1790.

40. John[2] Flanders, (*John*[1]), b. 14 Sept. 1769; res. C., tanner. He m. Hannah Tilton (260) 23 Dec. 1792, who was b. 4 Apr. 1770 and d. at the great age of 100 yrs., 2 mo., 10d., on July 14, 1870. He d. 25 Apr. 1837. They had the following named children:

50. Alvin,[3] b. 13 July 1794; m. Meribeh Tilton (253) 1 Sept. 1821.
51. Almira, b. 16 Oct. 1795; m. Cornelius Tilton (226) 1816.
52. Hannah, b. 15 Apr. 1799; m. Josiah Tilton (351) 21 Oct. 1829.
53. John, b. 1 May 1800; m. Mary Hancock (83).
54. Daniel, b. 6 Nov. 1801; m. Charlotte Smith 24 Oct. 1830.
55. Richard, b. 29 Mch. 1804; m. Parnell Poole 6 June 1832.
56. Rebecca, b. 29 June 1806; m. Leonard West (330) 5 May 1826.

57. Samuel, b. 4 June 1809; m. Keziah F. Lambert 2 Apr. 1837. They lived together 65 yrs. and at his death 16 Nov. 1903 the widow and eleven children survived. He was light keeper at Gay Head for many years.
58. William, b. 13 Jan. 1812; m. Agnes L. Tilton 1840.

FOSTER FAMILY

31. Joseph[4] Foster, (*Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 19 Sept. 1698, came to T. from Sandwich abt. 1730, where he resided until his death 10 June 1785. He was a cordwainer by occupation. He m. Elizabeth Milton (20) 1727, who was b. 6 Jan. 1701–2 and d. 30 Nov. 1792. They had the following named children:

40. Milton,[5] b. 10 Apr. 1728.
41. Edward, b. 22 Oct. 1729; m. Martha ————; living C. 1757.
42. Thomas, b. (*1731*).
43. William, b. 7 Nov. 1733.
44. Hannah, b. (*1736*).
45. (Child), b. (*1738*).
46. Nathaniel, b. (*1740*); m. Lydia Frisbee.
47. Jane, b. (*1742*); m. Gershom Dunham (145) 22 June 1762.
48. Joseph, b. (*1744*).

32. Benjamin[4] Foster, (*Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), bro. of above, b. 16 Nov. 1699, came to T. abt. 1730 and followed the occupation of blacksmith. He m. Maria Tobey of Sandwich 31 Dec. 1724, who was b. 1701 and d. 10 June 1790. He d. 10 Mch. 1769 and his will of 6 Mch. 1769 was pro. 8 June 1769. They had the following named children:

50. Elizabeth,[5] b. 26 Jan. 1726; m. Benjamin Merry (22) 24 Dec. 1761.
51. Remember, b. 22 Sept. 1728; m. Beriah Luce (150) 25 Jan. 1753.
52. Thankful, b. 12 Sept. 1733; m. Jeremiah Manter (53).
53. Jonathan, b. 2 Aug. 1735.
54. Benjamin, b. 9 July 1738.
55. Sarah, b. (*1740*); m. Peter Tilton (70) 11 Jan. 1759.
56. Maria, b. (*1742*); m. William Tobey 16 Oct. 1764.

40. MILTON[5] FOSTER, (*Joseph*,[4-3] *John*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 10 Apr. 1728; res. T., carpenter. He m. JANE LUCE (519) 28 May 1752, who was b. 5 Aug. 1736. He d. abt. 1758 as adm. of his est. was granted to his father 13 Dec. that year. Inventory £99–9–2. His wid. m. ———— Doty, prob. of Rochester, Mass. They had the following named children:

60. RACHEL,[6] b. 13 July 1753; m. STEPHEN CUSHING 12 July 1773.
61. KETURAH, b. 30 Aug. 1755; d. 14 Feb. 1790.

43. WILLIAM[5] FOSTER, (*Joseph*,[4-3] *John*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 7 Nov. 1733; res. T., yeoman; rem. to Pittsfield, Mass. 1794 and d. 22 May 1801 at Ashfield, Mass.* He m. DEBORAH LEWIS (51) 3 Jan. 1760 at Ashfield, Mass., who was b. 4 Sept. 1744 and d. 14 May 1830 at Ashfield, Mass. They had the following named children:

70. OLIVE,[6] b. 15 Feb. 1761; m. CORNELIUS LUCE (532).
71. MICAH, b. 5 Feb. 1763; d. 1 May 1764.
72. LEWIS, b. 27 Nov. 1764; rem. to Springfield, Mass.
73. WILLIAM, b. 18 Apr. 1767; d. 27 Oct. 1793.
74. MILTON, b. 4 Jan. 1772.
75. SUSANNA, b. 26 Apr. 1776.
76. HANNAH, b. 9 Aug. 1782; m. JONATHAN SEARS.

53. JONATHAN[5] FOSTER, (*Benjamin*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 2 Aug. 1735, res. T., yeoman. He m. REBECCA CASE (61) 9 Feb. 1772, who was b. 14 Apr. 1748 and d. 25 July 1841. He d. 10 Feb. 1794 and adm. of his est. was granted to the wid. 14 Oct. 1794.

80. JAMES,[6] b. (*1773*).
81. DOROTHY, b. 4 Aug. 1775; m. ABIJAH GRAY (40) 16 Sept. 1792.
82. HEMAN, b. (*1777*).
83. NANCY, b. 18 Jan. 1779.
84. JOSEPH, b. (*1781*).
85. FRANKLIN, b. Sept. 1784; d. 1 Mch. 1786.
87. REBECCA, bapt. 17 May 1789; m. ABIJAH GRAY (40) 15 Apr. 1835.

---

* Dr Walter H. Chapin of Springfield, Mass., a descendant of William, Foster, has an account book of his ancestor kept during his residence at T. from 1760 to 1794. It contains many interesting records of his dealings with the people of the Vineyard at that period.

54. Benjamin[5] Foster, (*Benjamin*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 9 July 1738; res. T., rem. to Coeymans, N. Y. abt. 1792 and later to Greenville, Newry and Westerlo, same state, where he d. 22 Feb. 1821. He m. Ann Dunham (225) June 1775, who was b. 7 Aug. 1757. Descendants reside in New York state.

90. Elizabeth,[6] b. 2 July 1776; m. James Hancock (61).
91. Benjamin, b. 25 June 1778.
92. Polly Jenkins, b. 28 July 1780.
93. Ann Dunham, b. 14 July 1782.
94. Jean Coffin, b. 23 Sept. 1784; d. y.
95. Shubael, b. 10 Oct. 1786.
96. Deborah, b. 4 Nov. 1788.
97. Franklin, b. 1 May 1791.
98. James, b. 6 Sept. 1793.
99. Jean Coffin, b. 25 Oct. 1795.
100. Theodore, b. 28 Dec. 1797.

80. James[6] Foster, (*Jonathan*,[5] *Benjamin*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. (*1773*); res. T., yeoman. He m. (1) Mary Hammett (68) 18 Jan. 1797; (2) Rebecca Merry (150) 11 Aug. 1822. He prob. d. 1834 and his will 6 Nov. 1833 was pro. 21 Apr. 1834.

120. James[7], b. 25 Mch. 1809; m. Mary Merry (156).

FULLER

Rev. Timothy Fuller, pastor of the Chilmark Congregational Church, though a transient (1778–1782) has special interest for the Vineyard because of one of his grandchildren who acquired international fame. His son Timothy, b. 11 July 1778 in Chilmark was father of Sarah Margaret Fuller, b. Cambridgeport, Mass., 23 May 1810, the noted writer in the Transcendental School of early New England literature. She

is more widely known as the Marchioness Ossoli, who was lost by shipwreck off Fire Island, near New York, while returning to her native land. Added interest in this family and its Vineyard connections at this time is found in another descendant of Rev. Timothy of Chilmark in the present Rector of Grace Church, Vineyard Haven, the Rev. John C. Cabot, who is following along parallel lines, if not in the footsteps of his ancestor on the Vineyard.

GARDNER

THOMAS GARDNER, of whose antecedents nothing is known, m. ANNE WILLIAMS 22 Nov. 1768 at T., where he res. on the Mill Road. His wife is also a stranger to the Vineyard and the first of her name to be recorded in the town. He served in the Sea Coast Defence 1776 and later in the Continental Army 1777 though credited to Abington and Pembroke. He d. 14 Sept. 1777 in the army. His wid. sold the property in 1794 and prob. removed from the Island.

10. (Child), b. 1771; d. 21 Aug. 1773.
11. THOMAS, b. 17 Jan. 1773.
12. ELIZABETH, b. 5 Oct. 1773.

GIFFORD

ROBERT GIFFORD was owner of a lot in E. 1726, prob. coming from Falmouth or one of the Cape towns.

GOULD FAMILY

Benjamin Gould, b. 1649; res. E., mariner. Had wife Elizabeth, who was living 1701, and he was living 1698. Nothing further is known of them and they are not believed to be related to the following of the name:

10. Capt. John Gould, b. abt. 1710, master mariner, living in Plymouth; m. Sarah Clark (31) 18 June 1731, who was b. 1712. He d. bef. 1761 and she m. for second husband, ———— Pease.

20. Bethiah,[2] b. (*1732*); m. Ebenezer Butler (84).
21. Ephraim, b. 22 Jan. 1734.

21. Ephraim[2] Gould, (*John*[1]), b. 22 Jan. 1734; res. C., mariner. He m. Anna Norton (96) bef. June 1760. He d. bef. May 1767, leaving an insolvent estate which was adm. by Thomas Mayhew (74) of Plymouth.

30. Anna, b. (*1755*); m. Samuel Bassett (91).

THE GRAY FAMILIES

Three distinct families of this name res. in T. prior to 1800; two of them nearly related from the Grays' of Cape Cod and the third an immigrant of recent arrival.

20. Samuel[1] Gray, prob. son of Edward and Malatiah of Harwich, now Brewster, b. 1700, came to T. abt. 1730 and is called laborer and husbandman at various times. He was of the Mil. Co. in 1757 and d. 9 Oct. 1768. His will 4 Oct. 1768 was pro. 21 Dec. 1768. He m. Ruth Allen (80) 3 Sept. 1731, who was b. 16 June 1711 and d. 23 Jan. 1804 at Rochester, Mass.

30. Mercy,[2] b. (*1734*); m. (1) Thomas Sears 28 Nov. 1754; (2) ———— White.
31. Patience, b. 1737; m. Richard Gray (90) 24 Feb. 1757.
32. Isaiah, b. 1740.
33. Bathsheba, b. (*1743*); m. Daniel Dunham (182) 12 Mch. 1767.
34. Priscilla, b. (*1746*); m. David Haskell of Rochester 23 Jan. 1772.
35. Thankful, b. (*1750*); m. Moses Baker 20 July 1769.

32. Isaiah[2] Gray, (*Samuel*[1]), b. 1740; res. T., yeoman. He m. Mary Athearn (61) 7 Feb. 1769, who was b. 14 May 1741 and d. 28 Feb. 1808. He d. 17 Feb. 1790 and his will 31 Mch. 1788 was pro. 20 June 1790.

40. Abijah, b. 29 Mch. 1769.
41. Catherine, b. 1771; m. Joseph Allen (246) 1 Jan. 1795.
42. Thankful, b. (*1772*); m. Vernal Clifford (56) 23 Sept. 1802.
43. Freeman, bapt. 9 July 1775.

40. Abijah[3] Gray, (*Isaiah*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. 29 Mch. 1769; res. T., rem. to Evans, N. Y. 1821, where he d. Oct. 1846. He m. (1) Dorothy Foster (81) 16 Sept. 1792, who was b. 4 Aug. 1775 and d. 13 Feb. 1834; (2) Rebecca Foster (87) 15 Apr. 1835. She was youngest sister of his first wife.

50. Isaiah,[4] b. 29 Apr. 1793; m. Mary Morgan.
51. Mary, b. 7 Mch. 1795; m. Saunders Dunham (473) 12 July 1821.
52. Catherine, b. 16 Feb. 1797; m. Hiram Corbin.
53. ⎫ Nancy, b. 5 Mch. 1799; m. George Cook.
54. ⎭ Rebecca, b. 5 Mch. 1799; d. 1823 unm.
55. Joseph Foster, b. 11 Apr. 1801; d. 1831 unm.
56. Harrison, b. 19 Apr. 1803; m. Silvia Johnson.
57. Harriet, b. 10 Nov. 1804; m. Job Shaw.
58. Franklin, b. 20 Nov. 1806; m. Thankful D. Luce 15 Oct. 1831.
59. Abijah, b. 19 Feb. 1809; m. Jane E. Canfield.
60. Gilbert, b. 27 Sept. 1811; m. Abigail Taylor.
61. Patience, b. 18 Mch. 1814; d. 1837 unm.
62. Dan, b. 6 Jan. 1817; m. Elizabeth Irving.
63. William Case, b. 30 May 1824; d. y.

43. Freeman[3] Gray, (*Isaiah*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), bapt. 9 July 1775; res. T. He m. Elizabeth Nichols (3) 11 Oct. 1798, who was b. abt. 1777. He d. 7 Dec. 1834 and his will 10 July 1834 was pro 19 Jan. 1835.

70. Eliza,[4] b. 8 Feb. 1800; m. William Ferguson (52).
71. Fostina, b. 22 Aug. 1808; m. John Baxter.

72. William Nichols, b. Feb. 1811.
73. Emilla, b. 1817; d. 15 May 1844.

90. Richard Gray, perhaps son of John and Hannah of Harwich, came to T. abt. 1757, where he m. his cousin Patience Gray (31) 24 Feb. 1757, who was b. 1737 and d. 28 Sept. 1768. He d. 10 Sept. 1771 aged abt. 36 yrs.

100. Samuel, b. (*1758*).
101. John, b. (*1760*).
102. Oliver, b. 1 Feb. 1762; d. 12 Mch. 1777.
103. Lydia, bapt. 24 Oct. 1764; m. Jacob Clifford (55) 26 Nov. 1780.
104. Hannah, bapt. 11 Dec. 1766; m. John Mayhew (332) 15 Jan. 1783.

101. John Gray, (*Richard*), b. (*1760*); res. T. tailor. He m. Mary Tilton (111) 17 Feb. 1789, who was b. 1756 and d. 6 July 1816. He was deacon of the church for many years and d. 23 Jan. 1834. They had issue as follows:—

110. Patience, b. 1790; d. 1816.
111. Temperance, b. (*1792*) m. William Chase (277) 26 Sept. 1821.
112. Prudence, b. 1794; d. 1817.

120. Luke Gray, a native of Waterford, Ireland, b. 1748, came to E. abt. 1775, where he secured employment as school teacher. He m. Rhoda Cleveland (55), who was b. 25 July 1752 and d. 14 Aug. 1830. He d. 8 Aug. 1794 at South Amboy, N. J. He served in the Sea Coast Defence as Private in 1776.

130. John, b. 25 May 1776; m. (1) Puella Butler, 25 Sept. 1796; (2) Peggy Butler (196) 14 Oct. 1819.
131. James, b. 4 Feb. 1778.
132. Margaret, b. 2 June 1780; m. ———— Mitchell.
133. Joseph, b. 1782; d. 1800 at sea.
134. David, b. 11 Oct. 1784.
135. Luke, b. 1786; m. Eliza ———— and d. 22 Mch. 1848.
136. Henry, b. 3 Jan. 1790; m. Betsey Fisher (131) 27 Apr. 1820.

HAMBLIN FAMILY

10. James[2] Hamblin, (*James*[1]), prob. bapt. 10 Apr. 1636 at St. Lawrence Ch., Reading, Berkshire and brought to N. E.

in 1639 by his father, res. Barnstable, and came to T. abt. 1715 in his old age. He m. Mary Dunham of Plymouth 20 Nov. 1662, a niece of Rev. Jonathon (9) Dunham of E. She d. 19 Dec. 1715 and he d. 4 May 1718. His will 30 Sept. 1717 was pro. 12 Aug. 1718. His name was spelled Hamellin in the early records.

20. Elkanah,[3] b. (*1663*).
21. Mary, b. 24 July 1664; m. John Davis 22 Feb. 1692.
22. Elizabeth, b. 13 Feb. 1665–6; m. John Scudder 31 July 1689.
23. Eleazer, b. 12 Apr. 1668.
24. Experience, b. 12 Apr. 1668; m. Thomas Jenkins 24 Aug. 1687.
25. James, b. 26 Aug. 1669.
26. Jonathan, b. 3 Mch. 1670–1.
27. Ebenezer, b. 29 July 1674.
28. Hope, b. 13 Mch. 1680–1; m. William Case (21) 9 May 1712.
29. Job, b. 15 Jan. 1681.
30. John, b. 12 Jan. 1683.

25. James[3] Hamblin, (*James*,[2-1]), b. 26 Aug. 1669; res. E., cordwainer, innholder and yeoman. He m. (1) Ruth Lewis 8 Oct. 1690; (2) Bathsheba Pease (83) 18 Aug. 1719, who was b. 8 Dec. 1692 and d. June 1725; (3) Mary Codow (?) who survived him and was app. admx. of his est. 27 Oct. 1742. Inv. £403–11–5. He was Deputy Sheriff in 1726 and keeper of His Majesty's Gaol 1737. His wid. m. Daniel Carr of Scituate, R. I.

By First Wife:

40. Mary,[4] b. 24 June 1691.
41. Ruth, b. 25 Jan. 1692–3.
42. James, b. 17 July 1696.
43. Benjamin, b. 8 Nov. 1702; d. 23 Jan. 1732.
44. David, b. June 1708; d. 4 Nov. 1732.
45. Hannah, b. 17 June 1709; d. 7 Nov. 1735.
46. Job, b. 25 June 1711; d. 28 Sept. 1732.
47. Deliverance, b. (*1713*).

By Second Wife:

48. Hannah, b. 18 July 1721; m. (1) John Selew 20 Sept. 1739; (2) Samuel Finley (1).

The Hamblin family had no further connection with the Vineyard, the surviving children rem. and married elsewhere.

HAMMETT FAMILY

EDWARD[1] HAMMETT, b. abt. 1680, is first recorded as a resident of Taunton, by occupation a worsted comber. A sketch of him may be read in Vol. II, Annals of W.T., p. 53, and nothing has been since learned as to his ancestry. The name is rarely found in England except in the counties of Cornwall and Devon. An Edward Hammett lived in the parish of East Downe, Devonshire, 1646, and doubtless the origin of our Hammetts may be traced to one of these localities. He m. EXPERIENCE BOWLES, dau. of Samuel and Mary (Dyer) Bowles of Sheepscot, Me., and Rochester, Mass. 17 Jan. 1703–4 at Taunton. Her parents were driven from Maine during the Indian War of 1689 and fled to Braintree, Mass. where relatives resided. She was baptized there with her brothers and sisters on 4 Sept. 1692. He d. 20 Mch. 1745 and his will 16 Mch. 1745 was pro. 7 May 1745.

20. EDWARD,[2] b. 15 Apr. 1704.
21. MICAH, b. (*1706*).
22. MARY, b. (*1708*); perh. m. SAMUEL RUSSELL 4 Dec. 1744.
23. EPIFANIA, b. (*1710*); m. NOAH DEXTER 16 Oct. 1729.
24. JANE, b. (*1712*).
25. JEMIMA, b. (*1714*); m. JOSHUA WALDRON (17).
26. DOROTHY, b. 22 Sept. 1716; m. BARNARD CASE (31).
27. JONATHAN, b. 1719.
28. ROBERT, b. 1722.
29. NARANA, b. (*1724*); m. (1) THOMAS HILLMAN (8); (2) DAVID HILLMAN (27).
30. ABIGAIL, bapt. 8 June 1726.

20. EDWARD[2] HAMMETT, (*Edward*[1]), b. 15 Apr. 1704, res. T., rem. to Newport, R. I. where he d. 9 May 1775. He m. SARAH WALDRON (18) abt. 1729, who was b. 22 Jan. 1705 and d. 9 July 1777. Further particulars ot this family are wanting.

21. MICAH[2] HAMMETT, (*Edward*[1]), b. (*1706*); res. T., rem. to Sandwich and later to Dartmouth, Mass. where he d. abt. 1755. He m. HANNAH JONES (prob. dau. of Shubael) of Sandwich. His est. was adm. by Jonathan Brownell 6 May 1755.

50. BARNABAS[3].
51. MICAH.

52. John.
53. Mary.
54. Avis.

27. Jonathan[2] Hammett, (*Edward*[1]), b. 1719; res. T., yeoman. He m. Mary Hillman (60) 25 Oct. 1744, who was b. (*1723*), prob. d. 12 Oct. 1808. He d. 3 July 1800. He served as Private in the Sea Coast Defence 1776.

60. Seth,[3] b. (*1745*).
61. Eunice, b. (*1747*); m. Jeremiah Manter (53) 28 Dec. 1777.
62. Bethiah, b. (*1749*); unm. in 1772.
63. Abigail, b. (*1751*); m. Cornelius Dunham (121) 28 Apr. 1774.
64. Edward, b. 22 Jan. 1753.
65. Betsy, b. (*1755*); m. John Hesselton 4 May 1775.
66. Sarah, b. (*1758*); m. Jonathan Hillman (70) 16 Nov. 1780.
67. Jonathan, bapt. 25 Apr. 1762.
68. Mary, bapt. 6 May 1764; m. James Foster (80) 18 Jan. 1797.
69. Abijah, b. 8 Nov. 1767.

28. Robert[2] Hammett, (*Edward*[1]), b. 1722; res. T., later of E. (*1754*). He served in the town militia 1757 and during the French and Indian Wars 1761–2. He m. Jane Butler (211) 13 Jan. 1749, who was b. 19 Nov. 1728 and d. 23 Jan. 1792.

70. Thankful,[3] b. 1750; m. Thomas Lawson 1 Nov. 1768.
71. Joseph, b. 1753.
72. Jane, b. (*1755*); m. Jabez Waldron (27) 4 Dec. 1774.
73. (Son), b. 1756; d. 1776.
74. Anne, b. (*1759*).
75. Abigail, b. (*1763*).
76. Thomas, b. 1767; d. 4 Sept. 1831.

69. Abijah[3] Hammett, (*Jonathon*,[2] *Edward*[1]), b. 8 Nov. 1767; res. T., He m. Mrs. Olive (Rotch) (33) Hillman 2 Dec. 1791, who was b. 21 May 1761 and d. 22 May 1851. He d. 19 May 1857.

110. Olive,[4] b. 18 Sept. 1792; m. James Luce (710) (int.) 13 Sept. 1812.
111. Franklin, b. 10 May 1794; m. Elizabeth Tilton (450) 1 Dec. 1819.
112. Elizabeth R., b. 20 Oct. 1796; m. Walter Frayne 28 Nov. 1847.
113. Hiram, b. 18 June 1798.
114. John, b. 11 Sept. 1800; m. Sally D. Cottle (295) 20 Dec. 1825.
115. Mary, b. 3 Aug. 1802; d. 10 Nov. 1824.

71. Joseph[3] Hammett, (*Robert*,[2] *Edward*[1]), b. (*1753*); res. E. He m. Abigail Daggett (210) 6 Mch. 1777, who was b. 4 Nov. 1759 and d. 9 Nov. 1813; she m. for her second husband Joseph Douglas Hitchborn 12 Aug. 1784. He served in the Sea Coast Defence 1775 and d. 1781 at sea.

120. Joseph,[4] b. 25 July 1780; m. Hannah Claghorn (246) 4 May 1806, who was b. 6 May 1788.

THE HANCOCK FAMILY

Rev. Nathaniel[4] Hancock, (*Nathaniel*[3·2·1]), son of Nathaniel and Prudence (Russell), b. 14 Jan. 1701–2, in Cambridge, Mass. and a grad. of H.C., class 1721, was the first of the name to reside at the Vineyard. As related in Vol. II, Annals of W.T., pp. 83–88, his connection with the island began in 1725 as pastor of the church at W.T. This association was strengthened by marriage with Sarah Torrey (40) dau. of his predecessor 16 July 1729. She was b. 1704 and surviving her husband, d. 1 May 1783. He d. 10 Sept. 1774 and both are buried in the little cemetery at W.T.

50. Josiah, b. (*1730*); m. Sarah Look (44), who was b. 1744 and d. 17 Feb 1804. He d. 16 Dec. 1804 without issue.
51. Nathaniel, b. (*1732*); d. 26 Feb. 1795.
52. Mary, b. (*1734*); d. 7 Jan. 1810.
53. Russell, b. Jan. 1736.
54. Martha, b. (*1739*); d. 13 May 1819.
55. Prudence, b. (*1742*); m. Rev. William Whitwell 16 Sept. 1762.
56. Tabitha, b. (*1749*); m. Cornelius Dunham (220).

53. Russell[5] Hancock, (*Nathaniel*[4·3·2·1]), b. Jan. 1736; res. T., farmer. He m. Deborah Norton (492) 6 Feb. 1766, who was b. 1 Sept. 1742 and d. 30 Apr. 1804. He d. 23 Dec. 1818. He was closely related to Gov. John Hancock, the "Signer".

60. Prudence,[6] b. 25 Nov. 1766; m. Job Look (82) 25 Nov. 1790.
61. James, b. 7 Jan. 1768.
62. John, b. 1 May 1770.
63. Samuel, b. 16 June 1772; master mariner, m. Frances Thompson, in Liverpool, England, 1801, who was b. 7 June 1775 and d. 2 May 1859. He d. 20 June 1849.
64. Freeman, bapt. 25 June 1775; d. Jan. 1794 (Martinique).
65. Deborah, b. 27 Sept. 1778; living 1850 unm.
66. Maria, b. 23 June 1781; living 1850 unm.

61. James[6] Hancock, (*Russell*,[5] *Nathaniel*[4·3·2·1]), b. 7 Jan. 1768; res. C. He m. Betsey Foster (90) 1793, who was b. 2 July 1776 and survived her husband who d. 15 Aug. 1804. She m. (2) Jonathan Townsend of Tyringham, Mass.

70. Benjamin,[7] b. 15 May 1794; m. Sarah Murphy.
71. Freeman, b. 20 May 1796.
72. Faustina, b. 8 July 1798; m. Rev. Timothy Stowe 23 Jan. 1828.
73. Mary Ann, b. 19 Aug. 1800; m. Chauncy Langdon 19 Jan. 1823.
74. Cicero, b. 6 Dec. 1802; m. Anne Beedle of Canada; d. 22 Oct. 1889.
75. James Russell, b. 22 Apr. 1805; m. Elizabeth Beedle of Canada.

62. John[6] Hancock, (*Russell*,[5] *Nathaniel*[4·3·2·1]), b. 1 May 1770; res. C., farmer. He m. Mary Look (207) 8 Aug. 1792, who was b. 22 Oct. 1777 and living in 1850. He d. 23 June 1841.

80. James,[7] b. 4 Nov. 1793; d. 9 Nov. 1811 at sea.
81. Philura, b. 9 June 1796; m. John S. Johnson (int.) 18 Oct. 1818.
82. Juliana, b. 6 Mch. 1799; m. Beriah Tilton (355).
83. Mary, b. 16 June 1801; m. John Flanders (53).
84. Rodney, b. 10 Apr. 1804; d. 17 Mch. 1822.
85. Rodolphus, b. 1806; m. Mary Cottle 4 Dec. 1827; d. 30 Sept. 1838.
86. Maria, b. (*1808*); d. 12 May 1814.
87. Betsey W., b. 26 Nov. 1810; m. William M. Lambert 30 Oct. 1828.
88. Aurelia, b. 12 Dec. 1814; m. George W. Cleveland 12 Oct. 1831.
89. Deborah, b. 21 July 1816; m. Ephraim Harding (32) 24 Sept. 1835.

HARDING FAMILY

1. Shubael Harding, b. abt. 1722, whose exact parentage is unknown, save that he was a grandson of Edward Cottle (9)

whose dau. Esther Cottle (20) was the wife of ———— Harding, was a blacksmith and res. of T. He m. (1) Abiah Luce (65) bef. 1744, who was b. abt. 1720; (2) Mrs. Mary (Clark) (35) Cottle, wid. of Isaac, bef. Oct. 1765. He served in the French and Indian War 1758–9 and d. bet. 1780–2. The lack of records concerning this family prevents accurate statements regarding births and deaths of its members.

10. William,[2] b. (*1745*); mariner; taken prisoner during the Revolutionary War and d. of small-pox in the hospital at Plymouth Prison month of April 1777. He was unmarried.
11. Ephraim, b. (*1748*).
12. Thomas, b. (*1751*); residing in North Carolina 1783; no further record.
13. Hannah, b. (*1754*); m. James Luce (490) 27 Mch. 1777.

11. Ephraim[2] Harding, (*Shubael*[1]), b. abt. 1748; res. T. (Homes Hole). He m. Anna Pease.

20. Anna,[3] b. 2 May 1775; m. James Wyman of Belgrade, Me.
21. Hannah, b. 2 June 1776; m. ———— Downing of Waterville, Me.
22. Abia, b. 17 Feb. 1778; m. ———— Locke of Athens, Me.
23. Ephraim, b. 23 Nov. 1779; m. Rebecca Luce (745) 16 July 1809.
24. William, b. 18 Oct. 1781; m. Abigail Baxter (45) 10 Nov. 1805.
25. Thomas, b. 8 Apr. 1784; m. Betsey Baxter (47) (int.) 20 Aug. 1808.
26. Polly, b. 13 Aug. 1786; prob. d. y.

HARLOCK FAMILY

Thomas Harlock, the first of the name, is the subject of an extended biography (Vol. II, Annals of E., 72–4) and nothing has been learned of him since worthy of additional notice. He d. bet. Jan. 1672 and June 1675. He m. Bethia Mayhew (22) who was b. 6 Dec. 1636 and surviving him m. (2) Richard Way of Boston abt. 1676. She is buried in Copp's Hill Cemetery, Boston. Thomas Harlock and Bethia had issue:—

10. Thomas,[2] b. 1659.
11. John, b. (*1661*).
12. (Daughter, 1663.)

10. Thomas[2] Harlock, (*Thomas*[1]), b. 1659; res. E., yeoman. He m. (1) ———— ————; (2) Mrs. Sarah (Marchant) (8) Arey, wid. of Richard, 16 Nov. 1696, who was b. abt. 1661 and d. Jan. 1728–9; (3) Sarah Stewart (3), who was b. abt. 1668 and d. bef. 1745. Thomas Harlock was a leading citizen of E. in his time, residing first on Burial Hill and later rem. to the head of Sanchacantacket near Felix Neck. He d. 9 June 1744. His will 27 May 1743 was pro. 9 July 1744.

By First Wife:

20. Mary,[3] b. 6 June 1692; m. Samuel Huxford (10) 6 Jan. 1715.

By Second Wife:

21. Thomas, b. 20 Jan. 1698.

21. Thomas[3] Harlock, (*Thomas*[2.1]), b. 20 Jan. 1698; res. E., farmer. He m. Hannah ————, of whom nothing definite is known except that she was living as his widow in 1748. He d. bef. the date of his father's will, leaving no male issue and the name of Harlock ceased with him.

30. Bethia,[4] b. 1719; m. Elijah Smith (63) 21 June 1739.
31. Sarah, b. (*1723*); d. 1762 unm.; (deaf and dumb).
32. Mary, b. 1727; m. Daniel Coffin (38).
33. Patience, b. (*1730*); m. Thomas Norris (33) 11 Aug. 1751.

HARPER FAMILY

John Harper, previously a res. of Nantucket, came to E. abt. 1743 and purchased a house and lot on the harbor front that year. He had m. Hannah Sprowell at N. 4 Oct. 1728, who was b. 1702 and d. May 1789. He kept a tavern for nearly a quarter of a century and also was engaged in whaling. He d. Feb. 1791 aged 91 years, leaving no male issue.

9. Anna, b. 1729; m. (1) Cornelius Marchant (24); (2) Benajah Dunham (495) 7 Oct. 1772.
10. Catherine, b. 1731; m. Samuel Smith (62).
11. Martha, b. 10 Oct. 1733; m. Malatiah Pease (341).
12. Mary, b. (*1736*); m. John Squire 22 Aug. 1754.
13. Bathsheba, b. 1739; m. Lemuel Kelley (31) 7 Mch. 1757.
14. Susanna, b. 1741; m. Abishai Marchant (30).
15. Love, b. 1743; m. Ephraim Pease (323).
16. Hannah, b. (*1745*); m. Ephraim Pease (323) 15 Jan. 1761.
17. Lucinda, b. Feb. 1748; m. (1) Abraham Preble 10 June 1764; (2) David Norton (452) 3 Dec. 1770.

HATCH FAMILY

This Cape Cod family has been represented in several lines on the Vineyard since the latter part of the 17th century, but it will not be feasible to record herein more than a skeleton genealogy to show the descent of such lines. Thomas[1] Hatch, the immigrant ancestor, settled in Salem 1630, rem. to Yarmouth 1638 and d. 1661. By wife Grace he had, among others:

10. Jonathan[2] Hatch, b. abt. 1624, res. Barnstable, later of Falmouth, where he d. Dec. 1710, He m. Sarah, dau. of Henry and Sarah (Palmer) Rowley, 11 Apr. 1646.

20. Mary,[3] b. 14 July 1648; m. William Weeks (2).
21. Thomas, b. 1 Jan. 1649; m. Abigail Codman (14) 22 Jan. 1679.
22. Jonathan, b. 17 May 1652; m. Abigail Weeks (7) 4 Dec. 1676.
23. Joseph, b. 7 Mch. 1654; m. Amy Allen (8) 7 Dec. 1683.
24. Benjamin, b. 7 Sept. 1655; m. (1) Mary Hamlin 1678; (2) Alice Eddy (20) 16 Mch. 1682; (3) Mrs. Experience (Linnell) Davis 1712.
25. Nathaniel, b. 5 June 1657; prob. d. y.
26. Samuel, b. 11 Oct. 1659.
27. Moses, b. 4 Mch. 1662; m. (1) Hepsibah Eddy (23) 9 May 1686; (2) ———; (3) Elizabeth Thatcher 18 Oct. 1699; (4) Hannah Bangs 23 June 1712.
28. Sarah, b. 21 Mch. 1664.
29. Mercy, b. 27 Apr. 1667; m. Nathan Rowley.
30. Lydia, b. 16 May 1669; prob. d. y.

26. Samuel[3] Hatch, (*Jonathan*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 11 Oct. 1659; res. Falmouth, cordwainer. He m. Lydia ————, who was adm. Church Barnstable 12 Oct. 1701. He d. abt. 1718 and his est. was adm. by his son Samuel 8 Aug. 1718.

40. (Child[4].)
41. Ebenezer, b. 23 Sept. 1694.
42. Keziah, b. 23 Sept. 1694; m. Thomas Shiverick 1711.
43. Samuel, b. 28 Feb. 1695–6; res. T., husbandman; bought land at Chickemmoo 1724. He m. Mary Clifford (41) 1 Dec. 1724, who was b. abt. 1703 and surviving him she m. (2) Henry Luce (13) 11 Feb. 1747–8. He d. 13 Jan. 1738–9 "of a high fever". His wid. adm. the estate.
44. James, b. 23 Aug. 1697; res. T., cordwainer, living at Chickemmoo. He m. (1) Judith Cottle (32) 22 Mch. 1719–20; (2) Abigail Knight (32) 24 July 1728.
45. Lydia, b. 31 May 1699; m. Ebenezer Hatch 25 Oct. 1720.
46. Zaccheus, b. 1 Feb. 1701; res. T., farmer; living at Chickemmoo with his brothers. He m. Mercy ————.
47. Edward, (*1703*); living 1724.
48. Anne, b. (*1705*); m. David Butler (605) 2 Dec. 1725.
49. Martha, b. (*1708*); m. Sylvanus Cottle (41) 9 Dec. 1725.
50. Nathaniel, (*1714*).
51. Mercy, (*1716*).

Robert Hatch, prob. one of the Cape family, was a res. of C., prob. at Naushon abt. 1750. He had m. Joanna, dau. of Shubael and Mercy (Prince) Weeks of Falmouth. He was Captain of the Militia Co. of the Elizabeth Ids. in 1757.

Prince, b. 20 Jan. 1750; living Marshfield, Mass. 1790.
Joanna, b. 26 Dec. 1752.

HAWES

30. Benjamin[4] Hawes, (*John*,[3] *Edward*[2-1]), b. 20 Mch. 1682 at Yarmouth, Mass. came to E. where he m. Dorcas Smith (351) 24 July 1705, who was b. abt. 1687. His relationship, through marriage of his eldest sister to Thomas Daggett (10) as well as his own marriage, gave him social and personal

connections with the ruling family interests, and as a lawyer, he attained distinction on the Vineyard as attorney in many prominent cases. His early death in Oct. 1722 at the age of forty, terminated a career of great promise. His will 15 Oct. 1722 was pro. 28 Nov. same year. The wid. m. JOHN WORTH, Esq. (2) 22 Dec. 1724 as his third wife and d. 4 Aug. 1730.

40. EXPERIENCE,[5] b. 14 Nov. 1706; m. SHUBAEL CLAGHORN (43).
41. JEDIDAH, b. 30 July 1709; m. Lieut. JABEZ SHERMAN.
42. BENJAMIN, b. 25 Apr. 1712; m. (1) HANNAH PADDOCK 25 Aug. 1736; (2) SARAH SALTER 10 Sept. 1741. He rem. to Boston.
43. SAMUEL, b. 25 Feb. 1717; rem. to Dartmouth, Mass. and m. ELIZABETH JENNIE 1736; daus. Lettis and Desire.
44. SHUBAEL, b. Aug. 1720; d. Mch. 1722.
45. SHUBAEL, b. 22 Dec. 1722; rem. to Newport, R. I. and m. ELIZABETH WRIGHTINGTON, dau. of Robert.

HAWKES

MICAH HAWKES was head of a family in C. 1800 and three females of the name Sylvia, Keziah and Fear were m. in C. 1791–1805.

HILLMAN FAMILY

The incomplete sketch of the pioneer of this family (1) JOHN HILLMAN, (Vol. II, Annals of C., pp. 30–1), left much to be desired as a record of the ancestor of so prominent a family, but nothing can be added of material interest to the short and broken story of his career. Of his origin nothing further than suggestive reference to localities in England where Hillman

families resided during that century can be offered for the future searcher. In southwestern England the name under the spellings Helman, Hylman, Hilman and Hillman are frequently found in Devon, Cornwall, Somerset and Gloucestershire. Josiah Helman lived in Boston and Hingham 1670–82 and a Thomas Hillman at Pemaquid, Me. 1674, but no evidence of relationship with our settler has been found.

JOHN[1] HILLMAN was b. abt. 1651 and m. HANNAH COTTLE (7) abt. 1681. Nothing is known of the dates of death of himself or wife.

10. RICHARD,[2] b. 7 Oct. 1682.
11. MEHITABLE, b. 1684; m. JOHN MERRY (10) (1710).
12. JOHN, b. (*1687*).
13. BENJAMIN, b. (*1690*).
14. SAMUEL, b. (*1693*).
15. JONATHAN, b. (*1696*).

10. RICHARD[2] HILLMAN, (*John*[1]), b. 7 Oct. 1682; res. C., husbandman. He m. LYDIA COVELL (30) 24 Jan. 1706, who was b. abt. 1685 and d. bef. 1747. He d. 26 Mch. 1743 and est. was adm. by the wid. 2 May 1743. Inv. £293–10–5.

20. SARAH,[3] b. (*1708*); m. MATHIAS ROGERS (10) 28 Oct. 1730.
21. DAVID, b. (*1711*).
22. JOSEPH, b. (*1714*).
23. TIMOTHY, b. (*1717*).
24. BETHIA, b. (*1720*); d. 1727.
25. MARY, b. (*1722*); d. 1727.
26. ABIGAIL, b. 1725; d. 1740.

12. JOHN[2] HILLMAN, (*John*[1]), b. abt. 1687; res. C., husbandman. He m. RUTH COTTLE (30) abt. 1711, who was b. abt. 1693 and d. 1760. He d. 16 Apr. 1728 and est. was adm. by the wid. 24 May 1728 and divided in 1743.

30. ZERVIAH,[3] b. 1712; m. JOHN COTTLE (42) 6 Jan. 1731.
31. JANE, b. (*1714*); m. EBENEZER JONES (50) 21 Sept. 1733.
32. THOMAS, b. (*1716*).
33. THANKFUL, b. (*1718*); d. unm.
34. SHUBAEL, b. (*1720*).
35. JOHN, b. (*1722*).

13. Benjamin[2] Hillman, (*John*[1]), b. abt. 1690; res. C., husbandman; rem. to Dartmouth 1729 where he became an innholder but ret. to C. and d. 22 Apr. 1745. His will 29 Mch. 1745 was pro. 7 May 1745 and the inventory amounted to £2589–13–6. The estate was divided in 1748. He m. Susanna Samson 15 May 1722 who was dau. of James and Hannah Samson of Dartmouth. She d. 1761.

40. (Son,[3] b. 1723); d. 1729.
41. Hannah, b. 1725; m. (1) ———— Hatch.
42. Seth, b. (*1726*).
43. Benjamin, b. 31 July 172(7)?
44. Henry, b. (*1729*).
45. Silas, b. 1731.
46. James, b. 1733; d. abt. 1756 in French and Indian War. He was unm. and est. divided to brothers and sisters.

14. Samuel[2] Hillman, (*John*[1]), b. abt. 1693; res. C., laborer. He m. Deborah Dexter 23 Apr. 1719, who was b. 22 July 1697, dau. of James and Elizabeth (Tobey) Dexter of Rochester, Mass. He d. 11 June 1727 and est. was adm. by wid. 7 July 1727. Inv. £627–16–9. The wid. m. (2) Peleg Norton "who later deserted her." (Mass. Acts & Resolves XII. 502.)

50. Samuel,[3] b. (*1720*); d. bef. 1738.
51. Sarah, b. (*1722*); m. Paul Dunham (67) bef. 1744.
52. Paul, b. (*1724*).

15. Jonathan[2] Hillman, (*John*[1]), b. abt. 1696; res. C., husbandman. He m. (1) Bethia Covell (31) 5 Feb. 1722–3, who was b. abt. 1699 and d. after 1744; (2) Keziah Luce (68) 29 June 1749, who was b. abt. 1724. He d. 1777 and his will 20 Feb. 1772 was pro. 9 Jan. 1778. Inv. £837–15–10.

60. Mary,[3] b. (*1723*); m. Jonathan Hammett (27) 25 Oct. 1744.
61. (Child, b. *1725*), d. 30 Oct. 1725.
62. Martha, b. (*1728*); m. Shubael Claghorn (100) 7 Jan. 1748.
63. Elizabeth, b. (*1731*); m. Japhet Turner 21 Apr. 1763.
64. Samuel, b. 1733.
65. Jane, b. (*1737*); perh. m. Solomon Daggett (63).
66. Ezra, b. 1741.

21. David[3] Hillman, (*Richard*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1711; res. C., weaver. He m. (1) Thankful (wid. of Thorpe?); (2) Mrs. Maranna (Hammett) (29) Hillman. He d. 1785 and his will 3 Dec. 1783 was pro. 26 Oct. 1785. He was in Mil. Co. of C. 1757.

By First Wife:

70. Ruth,[4] b. (*1747*); m. Thomas Thorpe 17 Mch. 1768.
71. Thomas, b. 1749.
72. Richard, b. (*1750*).
73. Mary, b. 27 Apr. 1751; m. Benjamin Hillman (149).
74. David, b. (*1754*); d. unm.; Sea Coast Defence 1775–6 and in Army 1777–80.
75. Edward, b. (*1756*); m. Lydia Hillman (98) 9 Dec. 1787.
76. Lydia, b. (*1760*); m. Nathaniel Nickerson 21 Sept. 1780.

22. Joseph[3] Hillman, (*Richard*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1714; res. C. He m. Keziah Norton 27 Nov. 1737, of whom nothing further is known. He was in the Mil. Co. of C. in 1757, the last known of him.

80. Stephen,[4] b. (*1738*).
81. Cornelius, b. (*1740*).
82. Daniel, b. (*1743*); in Sea Coast Coast Defence 1776.
83. Sarah, b. (*1745*); m. John Flanders (30) 27 Jan. 1769.
84. Huldah, b. (*1747*).
85. Matthew, b. (*1749*).
86. Abner, b. (*1751*).

23. Timothy[3] Hillman, (*Richard*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1717; res. C., husbandman; rem. to T. bef. 1757 and was liv. 1790 on his farm near Indian town. He was of the Mil. Co. of T. 1757. He m. Jedidah Luce (142) abt. 1739 who was b. 22 May 1719 and was the mother of his children of whom the following is an incomplete list:

90. George,[4] b. (*1740*).
91. Timothy, b. (*1743*); no further record except as Revolutionary soldier, 1776, and in Census of 1790.
92. Peleg Luce, b. 1757.
93. Lydia, b. (*1760*).
94. Tabitha, b. (*1763*).

32. Thomas[3] Hillman, (*John*[2-1]), b. abt. 1716; res. C., He m. (1) (int. 17 Mch. 1743) Marana Hammett (29), who was

b. abt. 1724 and surviving him m. (2) DAVID HILLMAN (21). He d. 1747–8 and est. was adm. by wid. 15 Mch. 1747–8 and div. Dec. 1760. He left two minor children:

100. REBECCA,[4] b. 21 July 1745; m. ROBERT HILLMAN (146) 11 May 1769.
101. RUTH, b. (*1747*).

34. SHUBAEL[3] HILLMAN, (*John*[2.1]), b. abt. 1720; res. C., mariner; rem. to Nantucket, where he m. JUDITH WHIPPY 3 Dec. 1746.

110. THOMAS,[4] b. 4 Mch. 1748.
111. WILLIAM, b. 4 May 1750.
112. JOHN, b. (*1752*); m. PHEBE FOLGER 1 Oct. 1775, who was b. 8 July 1753, dau. of Seth Folger of N. He was Rev. soldier and prisoner of war 1781; prob. d. soon after and wid. m. (2) DANIEL ALLEN 26 Sept. 1788.

35. JOHN[3] HILLMAN, (*John*[2.1]), b. abt. 1722; res. C., yeoman; in Mil. Co. 1757; rem. after 1782 to Williamsburg, Mass. where he d. Mch. 1784. He m. HANNAH ————, of whose identity nothing has been learned.

120. LOT,[4] b. 1758.
121. HANNAH, b. (*1760*).
122. JOHN, b. (*1762*); res. So. Hadley, Mass., inn-holder; he m. PATTY BODMEN, and d. 18 Aug. 1796 leaving 4 children: Esther, Samuel, Patty and Erastus B.
123. SHUBAEL, b. (*1765*).
124. LEVI, b. (*1768*).
125. ABIGAIL, (*1770*).
126. ELEAZER, b. 1772.
127. RUTH, b. (*1774*).

42. SETH[3] HILLMAN, (*Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1722; res. C. He m. ABIGAIL ————, of whose identity nothing has been learned and little further is known of him or the issue of the marriage, except that he d. bef. 11 Aug. 1752.

130. SETH,[4] b. (*1745*).
131. RHODA, b. (*1747*); m. MALACHI MERRY (21) 26 June 1766.
132. ABIGAIL, b. (*1749*); m. MICHAEL LOUNSBURY 27 Apr. 1769.
133. SUSANNA, b. 1751; m. BENJAMIN SKIFF (82) 12 Dec. 1765.

43. BENJAMIN[3] HILLMAN, (*Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 31 July 172(5?); res. C., yeoman. He m. (1) LOVE CATHCART (22),

who was b. 13 July 1725 and d. bef. 1761; (2) ABIGAIL MANTER (56) 4 Feb. 1761, who was b. (*1737*) and survived her husband who d. Sept. 1784 and his will 25 Sept. 1784 was pro. 12 Oct. 1784. He was in Mil. Co. of C. 1757.

By First Wife:

145. LOVE,[4] b. (*1746*); m. JOSEPH MAYHEW (318).
146. ROBERT, b. 30 Mch. 1747.
147. MARTHA, b. 4 Nov. 1748; m. JOSEPH CHASE (135) 26 Nov. 1772.
148. HANNAH, b. 10 May 1753; m. JOHN PEASE (453).
149. BENJAMIN, b. 18 Sept. 1755.
150. ZACHARIAH, b. 12 June 1758.

By Second Wife:

151. WHITTEN, b. (*1762*).
152. OWEN, b. 4 Jan. 1765.
153. ELIZABETH, b. (*1767*).
154. WALTER, b. (*1769*); d. 15 Sept. 1797.
155. ALEXANDER, b. (*1771*); rem. from Vineyard.
156. ICHABOD, b. 7 Mch. 1773.
157. SUSANNA, b. (*1775*); perh. m. AARON DAGGETT (446).
158. MIRIAM, b. (*1778*).

44. HENRY[3] HILLMAN, (*Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1728; res. C. He m. MARY MANTER (53), who was b. abt. 1729 and surviving him d. 8 Feb. 1812 at Easton, N. Y. He d. 1763–4 and his will Dec. 1763 was pro. 7 Feb. 1764. He served in Mil. Co. of C. 1757.

160. JAMES,[4] b. (*1753*).
161. ANN, b. (*1756*); m. JOHN BASSETT (93) 7 Mch. 1776.
162. ELIZABETH, b. (*1758*).
163. MARY, b. (*1760*); prob. d. unm. in Cambridge, N. Y.

45. SILAS[3] HILLMAN, (*Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1731; res. C.; rem. to T. 1786 but ret. to C. where he d. 6 Dec. 1815. His will 3 Jan. 1811 was pro. 8 Dec. 1815. He was in the Mil. Co. of C. 1757. He m. (1) SUSANNA MAYHEW (293) 4 Dec. 1755, who was b. abt. 1735; (2) EUNICE LOOK (37) 18 Mch. 1779, who was b. abt. 1743 and survived him.

By First Wife:

170. DEBORAH,[4] b. 1756; m. LOT NORTON (924) 4 Dec. 1777.
171. EUNICE, b. 1758; m. ROBERT LOOK (56) 30 May 1779.
172. SAMSON, b. 20 June 1761.
173. HENRY, b. 2 Feb. 1764.

174. Silas, b. 28 May 1769; res. C., farmer. He m. (1) Sukey Jones (110) 21 Nov. 1798; (2) Mary B. Norton 19 July 1835 (No further records).
175. Nancy, b. (*1772*); m. (1) Prince Hillman (362) 18 July 1801; (2) Samuel Look, Jr. (165) 19 Mch. 1808.

By Second Wife:

176. Lois, b. Feb. 1782; m. Daniel Look (109).
177. Prudence, b. (*1784*); m. Abraham Knowles 9 July 1807.

64. Samuel[3] Hillman, (*Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. Feb. 1732–3; res. C., yeoman. He m. Phebe Cathcart (24), who was b. 23 Apr. 1729 and d. 20 July 1829, over 100 years of age. He d. 27 Jan. 1801. Served in Mil. Co. of C. 1757.

190. Tristram,[4] b. 16 July 1752; d. 15 June 1788.
191. Jonathan, b. 17 Aug. 1754; d. y.
192. Jonathan, b. 6 Sept. 1757; settled in Canada; m. Sarah Hammett (66) 16 Nov. 1780; Rev. soldier 1775–6; d. 4 Dec. 1782 at sea.
193. Gershom, b. 3 Apr. 1760; m. Eliza Napier of Baltimore. Rev. soldier 1776.
194. Jireh, b. 30 Oct. 1762; d. 24 Sept. 1783.
195. Jane, b. 7 June 1765; m. Walter Boardman (46) 4 Dec. 1790.
196. Parnell, b. 29 July 1767; m. Thomas Lambert (114) 30 Oct. 1791.
197. Samuel, b. 3 Sept. 1769.
198. Moses, b. 3 Sept. 1771.

66. Ezra[3] Hillman, (*Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1741; res. C. He m. Zeryiah Jones (76) 4 Dec. 1766, who was b. 19 Jan. 1747 and d. Feb. 1842. He d. 2 Aug. 1810.

200. Shadrach,[4] b. 8 Nov. 1767; m. Prudence Butler (242) 20 Mch. 1794; rem. to Florida, N. Y. (*1810*).
201. Daniel, b. 23 May 1772.
202. Martha, b. 11 Jan. 1775; d.y.
203. Asahel, b. 28 July 1776.
204. Jane, b. 11 Feb. 1779; d. 2 May 1848, unm.
205. Jonathan, b. 8 June 1784.
206. Zebulon, b. 4 Apr. 1786.
207. Martha, b. 16 Apr. 1789.
208. Benjamin, b. 2 Apr. 1793.

71. Thomas[4] Hillman, (*David*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1749; res. C., rem. to Readfield, Me. 1798. He m. Ruth Mayhew (334), who was b. abt. 1750. He d. Apr. 1835. Served in Sea Coast Defence 1776.

210. Francis,[5] b. Apr. 1778; d. 9 Nov. 1862, Troy, Me.
211. Charles, b. (*1780*); d. 6 Dec. 1853, Troy, Me.
212. Thomas, b. 4 Apr. 1783; m. Sarah Gerrish.

213. Jethro, b. 1785; res. Readfield, Me.
214. Sarah, b. (*1787*); m. James Smith.
215. Lavinia, b. 7 Sept. 1789.
216. (Daughter), b. 21 Mch. 1791.
217. (Daughter), b. 28 Oct. 1792.
218. (Daughter), b. 26 June 1795.

72. Richard[4] Hillman, (*David*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1750; res. C., rem. to Florida, N. Y. 1810. He m. Mrs. Jane (Nickerson) Thompson, wid. of Robert, 3 July 1775. He served in Sea Coast Defence 1776.

220. Beriah,[5] b. 15 Mch. 1776.
221. Thankful, b. 23 July 1778.
222. Arnold, b. 21 Jan. 1781.
223. Mary, b. 9 July 1784.
224. Eliphalet, b. 20 Feb. 1786.
225. (Daughter, b. 1788.)

80. Stephen[4] Hillman, (*Joseph*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1738; res. C., mariner; rem. to Charlestown, Mass. bef. 1769. He m. Fear Baker 5 Dec. 1765 at Boston who survived him and m. (2) Capt. Jeremiah Mayhew (122) 7 Apr. 1776. He served in Mil. Co. of C. 1757. Date of his death unknown.

81. Cornelius[4] Hillman, (*Joseph*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1740; res. T., prob. mariner; served in French and Indian Wars 1761–2; rem. to Charlestown, Mass. (*1774*) and later to Philadelphia (*1779*) where he d. 26 Sept. 1814. He kept a tavern in the Dock Ward of that city and became a considerable property owner and a prosperous business man. His will 7 Feb. 1814 was pro. 26 Sept. 1814 (Phil. Co. Prob. V. 329). He m. (1) Margaret ————, who was b. Aug. 1747 and d. 20 Oct. 1796; (2) Mary ————, who was bur. 22 Aug. 1808.

By First Wife:
240. Job,[5] b. 14 Dec. 1780; prob. d. bef. 1814.
241. Cornelius, b. ; bur. 8 July 1798.
242. Mary, b. ; d. y.
242. Elizabeth, b. and d. 20 Oct. 1796.
By Second Wife:
243. Sarah, b. 3 July 1799.

244. Thomas, b. 13 Dec. 1802.
245. Mary Ann, b.

85. Matthew[4] Hillman, (*Joseph*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1749; res. C., mariner; rem. to Rochester, Mass. 1778 and later to Boston, 1792. He m. Nancy Pulling 2 Apr. 1774, dau. of Robert and Mary (Thompson) Pulling of Boston, boat builder. No further information as to the future movements of the family or children, has been obtained. He was a Rev. soldier.

86. Abner[4] Hillman, (*Joseph*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1751; res. C., mariner. Rem. to Rochester, Mass. 1782, and later to Dartmouth. He served in the Sea Coast Defence 1775–6 and again in 1780 during the Revolution. He m. Elizabeth Scudder 22 July 1783 at Boston, perh. dau. of David and Mary Scudder, who was b. 4 Mch. 1765. No further information has been obtained concerning them or their issue, if any.

90. George[4] Hillman, (*Timothy*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1740; res. T., mariner. He m. Mrs. Dinah (Norton) (449) Norton, wid. of Gideon (170), who was b. 20 July 1729 and d. 27 July 1815. He d. 30 Jan. 1789 at sea. He served in the Sea Coast Defence 1776.

280. Elijah,[5] b. 1768.
281. Jethro, b. 1770.

92. Peleg Luce[4] Hillman, (*Timothy*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1757; res. T., master mariner; rem. to Boston, later to Washington, N. C. where he lived a number of years, and thence to Lynn, Mass. (*1789*). He d. Feb. 1798 and was bur. at Copp's Hill, Boston. He served in the Sea Coast Defence 1775 and was Quartermaster of the privateer "Oliver Cromwell" 1777. He m. (1) Mary Daggett (116) 13 May 1779 who obtained a divorce from him Aug. 1789; she returned to T. and never remarried, living to a great age. It will be remembered that she

was one of the "Liberty Pole girls". He m. (2) MEHITABLE HAGGAR (int.) 14 Jan. 1790, dau. of William Haggar of Boston, instrument maker. She was b. 26 Apr. 1764 at Newport, R. I. and d. 29 July 1859 at Boston.

By Second Wife:

295. WILLIAM,[5] b. 1792; d. 4 Dec. 1856, unm.
296. GEORGE, b. 19 Oct. 1795; d. 2 Jan. 1862 (Medford).

120. LOT[4] HILLMAN, (*John*[3.2.1]), b. 1758; res. C.; rem. to Williamsburg, Mass. (*1784*), later to Conway and Coleraine, in which latter named place he d. 14 Nov. 1805. He served in the Sea Coast Defence 1776. He m. LOVEY LUCE (571) 20 June 1780, who was b. abt. 1760, but date of death is unknown.

300. HANNAH,[5] b. 8 Oct. 1780; m. OLIVER THAYER 17 Nov. 1798.
301. PRUDENCE, b. 25 June 1782; m. DANIEL DWIGHT 1800.
302. JEMIMA, b. 1 Sept. 1784; m. CALVIN KEYES, Jr., 1808.
303. JOHN, b. 8 Apr. 1786; m. RELIANCE KEYES 1810.
304. PRESBURY, b. 2 Nov. 1788; m. EDITH HITCHCOCK 13 Nov. 1808.
305. REUBEN, b. 3 Sept. 1790; m. ANN NIMS 5 Apr. 1815.
306. JUSTIN, b. 17 Aug. 1792; m. ABIGAIL TAYLOR 1812.
307. SALLY, b. 9 Oct. 1795; m. ORIN VINCENT 1819.
308. ELEAZER, b. (*1797*).
309. DRUSILLA, b. 1800; m. JOHN NIMS 1820.
310. ARAD, b. 1801; m. ELIZA KENDRICK.

124. SHUBAEL[4] HILLMAN, (*John* [3.2.1]), b. abt. 1765; res. C., rem. to Williamsburg, (*1785*), later to Gill, Mass. (*1797*) and thence to Cleveland, Ohio. He m. LYDIA MAYHEW (387) 6 Jan. 1788, who was b. 12 Nov. 1767. No further record of death of husband or wife.

320. PEGGY,[5] b. 21 Apr. 1789; m. OWEN BALLARD.
321. LUCINDA, b. 14 Dec. 1790.
322. WASS, b. 10 Oct. 1792; m. AMANDA ALLEN.
323. CHESTER, b. 3 Sept. 1794; m. LAURA BALLARD.
324. AMANDA, b. 7 Aug. 1796.
325. JOHN MAYHEW, b. 7 Nov. 1798; m. (1) MARY DERBY, 1819; (2) ELEANOR KENNEDY, 1838.
326. SUSANNA, b. 8 Sept. 1800.
327. RUTH, b. 26 Mch. 1802; m. DANIEL A. BIGELOW.
328. WILLIAM EDWARDS, b. 30 May 1804.
329. SHUBAEL FRANKLIN, b. 17 Sept. 1806.
330. MARCY HAWKES, b. 22 May 1809.

128. Eleazer[4] Hillman, (*John*[3.2.1]), b. 1772, res. C., rem. to Williamsburg, Mass. (*1790*) and later to Leyden, N. Y. where he d. 1798. He m. Sarah Washburn of Williamsburgh, who survived him and she m. (2) Seth Johnson of Dana, Mass.

340. Welthia,[5] b. 1795; m. Jonas Woodward.
341. Stephen, b. 3 Oct. 1797; m. Chloe Barnes 7 Mch. 1829.

130. Seth[4] Hillman, (*Seth*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1745; res. C., cordwainer. Rem. to Dartmouth and later to Freetown, Mass. (1790). He was a Rev. soldier 1775 and 1780. Date and place of death unknown. He m. Mary White, dau. of Thomas and Ruth (Marchant) (27) White of Freetown, of whom no further record has been obtained.

350. Ruth,[5] b. 29 Aug. 1776; m. Henry Butterfield 7 Mch. 1796.
351. Susanna
352. Seth; rem. to New Vineyard, Me.
353. Thomas; perh. rem. to Farmington, Me.
354. Marchant.
355. Abigail.

146. Robert[4] Hillman, (*Benjamin*,[3.2] *John*[1]), b. 30 Mch. 1747; res. C., yeoman and trader, and prob. mariner, as he was called "Captain." He m. Rebecca Hillman (100) 11 May 1769, who was b. 21 July 1745 and d. 31 Oct. 1815. He d. 20 Oct. 1824 and his will 19 Sept. 1821 was pro. 19 Jan. 1824. Her will 14 Feb. 1810 was pro. 27 Nov. 1815.

360. Gilbert[5], b. (*1770*); no further record.
361. Isaiah, b. 2 June 1771; drowned 1796.
362. Prince, b. 19 June 1773; m. Nancy Hillman (175) 18 July 1801.
363. Uriel, b. 3 Feb. 1775.
364. Robert, b. 16 June 1779; m. Love Hillman (383).
365. James, b. 15 Aug. 1781; d. 19 Aug. 1819, unm.
366. Jonathan, b. 16 Aug. 1783; d. 17 Jan. 1861 (Brooklyn, N. Y.).
367. Rebecca, b. 30 July 1785; m. William Packard 8 Mch. 1815.

149. Benjamin[4] Hillman, (*Benjamin*,[3.2] *John*[1]), b. 18. Sept. 1755; res. C., rem. to Ohio and d. 25 Sept. 1834. He m. Mary Hillman (73) who was b. 27 Apr. 1751 and d. 13 Jan. 1836.

370. William[5], b. 14 July 1777.
371. David, b. 15 Nov. 1778.
373. Jireh, b. 31 Oct. 1783.
374. Rebecca, b. 17 Feb. 1785.
375. Martha, bapt. 17 Apr. 1791.

150. Zachariah[4] Hillman, (*Benjamin*,[3-2] *John*[1]), b. 12 June 1758; res. C., shipwright, rem. to New Bedford bef. 1788 where he d. 1824, and his wid. adm. est. in Oct. that year. He m. (1) Mary Norton who was prob. the mother of his children and (2) Rhoda Maxfield.

380. Jethro,[5] b. 1789; m. Judith R. Durfee.
381. Zachariah, b. (*1791*); m. Sylvia Cornish Jenney.
382. Benjamin.
383. Love, ; m. Robert Hillman (364).
384. Mary, ; m. Ephraim Kempton.
385. Martha, ; m. Henry Beetle.

151. Whitten[4] Hillman, (*Benjamin*,[3-2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1750; res. C., mariner; prob. d. at sea bef. 1790. He m. Olive Rotch (43) 2 Sept. 1784, who was b. 21 May 1761 and surviving him, she m. (2) Abijah Hammett (69) 2 Dec. 1791.

390. Whitten,[5] b. (*1785*); res. C., master mariner; rem. to New Bedford where he m. Susan Coggeshall and had issue Mary[6] and Whitten who was a mariner residing in Rockland, Me. Whitten[5] d. 1812 at New Bedford Mass.

152. Owen[4] Hillman, (*Benjamin*,[3-2] *John*[1]), b. 4 Jan. 1765; res. C., master mariner. He m. Polly Norton (583) 20 Aug. 1795, who was b. 1774 and d. 1 Feb. 1840. He d. 13 Apr. 1835.

400. Susan,[5] b. 7 June 1797; m. Benjamin S. Tilton (352) 24 Oct. 1822.
401. Walter, b. 6 Dec. 1798; m. Adeline Norton (251) 23 Mch. 1820.
402. Polly, b. (*1800*); m. Shubael Norton (250) 21 Feb. 1828.
403. Owen, b. 19 Jan. 1804; m. Charlotte Tilton (359) 16 June 1828. They were the parents of Hon. Beriah Tilton Hillman, for many years Register of Probate for Dukes Co., who was b. 28 Jan. 1843 and is still active in his official duties. Mr. Hillman served during the Civil War and is now resident at Edgartown. The author is indebted to him for continuous courtesies of his office in searching records. Mr. Hillman married Abby B. Pierce of Woonsocket, R. I. and their two sons, Captain Horace Owen and Arthur Beriah, now living in E., are the last male representatives in their generation, of this once numerous family on the Vineyard. Capt. Horace Owen Hillman married Henrietta

Norton, and they have one son, Owen Hillman; b.————in line from the emigrant, John, to perpetuate the name in the years to come.

404. Clarrissa, b. 26 Oct. 1805; m. Samuel Nickerson 17 May 1829.
405. Ann C., b. 29 June 1808; d. unm. d. 1872.
406. Abigail, b. 21 Apr. 1811; m. Rufus Davis (164).
407. Eliza, b. 23 Feb. 1813; m. Ira F. Luce 1 Mch. 1836.
408. Jane N., b. 10 Apr. 1815; m. Otis Smith 30 Oct. 1833.
409. Celina, b. 4 Oct. 1817; m. Edwin A. Luce 16 July 1837.

156. Ichabod[4] Hillman, (*Benjamin*,[3-2] *John*[1]), b. 7 Mch. 1773; res. C., mariner; rem. to Boston, where he d. abt. 1812 and est. was adm. by wid. He m. Jerusha Ridley 1 Feb. 1798, who was b. 23 Nov. 1779, dau. of John and Hannah (Gross) Ridley of Truro. She was living in Boston in 1820.

420. Walter,[5] (no further record).
421. Alexander, b. 30 June 1807; d. 5 June 1881 (New Bedford).
422. Benjamin, b. 1809; d. 1811.
423. Charles B., b. 1809; d. 1850 (California).

160. James[4] Hillman, (*Henry*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1753; res. C. He served in the Sea Coast Defence 1776 and d. bef. 1783. He m. Dinah Butler (150) who survived and prob. m. (2) Eleazer Dunham 23 June 1801.

427. Henry,[5] b. 1779; d. 20 Aug. 1798.

172. Samson[4] Hillman, (*Silas*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 20 June 1761; res. C., rem. to No. Cambridge, N. Y. (*1789*), and later to Greenwich, N. Y. where he d. 1834. He m. Damaris Look (106), 25 Feb. 1783, who was b. 23 Aug. 1764 and d. 1843.

430. Susanna,[5] b. 24 May 1784; d. 18 Feb. 1790.
431. Matthew, b. 7 May 1786; m. (1) Mary Potter; (2) Delina Ballou.
432. Anna, b. 17 Oct. 1788; m. ———— Lee.
433. Polly, b. 26 Jan. 1791.
434. Mayhew, b. 4 Mch. 1793; m. Sarah King.
435. Betsey, b. 26 Mch 1795; m. Ephraim Hillman (444).
436. Benjamin, b. 21 Dec. 1797.
437. John, b. 28 Feb. 1800; m. (1) Hannah Potter; (2) Anna Dayton.
438. Daniel, b. 18 Apr. 1802; m. Louisa Alvira Wheldon.

173. Henry[4] Hillman, (*Silas*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 2 Feb. 1764; res. C., mariner; rem. to Florida, N. Y. (*1810*), later to

Minorville, N. Y. where he engaged in farming, and thence to Broadalbin, same state, where he d. 26 Feb. 1850. He m. Sarah Mayhew (600) 9 Dec. 1790, who was b. 28 June 1767 and d. 21 Aug. 1853.

440. Henry,[5] b. 19 Oct. 1791; m. Dorothy Avery.
441. Sarah, b. 4 Apr. 1793; m. Peter Ashe.
442. Susan, b. 3 Apr. 1795; m. John Ferguson.
443. Silas, b. 7 Sept. 1797; d. 9 Oct. 1819.
444. Ephraim, b. 16 June 1802; m. Betsey Hillman (435).

197. Samuel[4] Hillman, (*Samuel*,[3] *Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 3 Sept. 1769; res. C., Methodist clergyman; rem. to Livermore, Me. (*1788*), and later to Monmouth, Me. where he d. 6 Jan. 1849. He m. Jane Norton (574) 28 Nov. 1793, who was b, 13 May 1771 and d. 23 Sept. 1837.

490. Jane,[5] b. 12 Feb. 1796; m. Samuel Blossom 20 June 1829.
491. Cyrus Stebbins, b. 5 July 1798; m. Mary M. Boynton 6 Dec. 1822.
492. Samuel, b. 22 Oct. 1801; m. Helen Hart 22 May 1844.
493. Abner Plummer, b. 19 July 1806; m. Alfreda Albee 13 June 1832.
494. Mary Plummer, b. 30 Aug. 1811; m. Thos. Day 30 Aug. 1838, parents of James R. Day, Chancellor of Syracuse University.

198. Moses[4] Hillman, (*Samuel*,[3] *Jonathan*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 3 Sept. 1771; res. C., rem. to Monmouth, Me. and later to Livermore, Me. where he d. 17 Dec. 1823. He m. Lydia Chase (228) 11 Sept. 1794, who was b. 4 Feb. 1772 and d. 25 July 1819.

500. Tristram,[5] b. 14 Aug. 1795; m. Abigail Stewart (213) 28 Sept. 1817.
501. Jireh, b. 2 Apr. 1797; m. Nancy N. Tilton (356).
502. Prudence, b. 22 Sept. 1798; d. 22 Feb. 1879 unm. (Portland).
503. Fanny, b. 5 Jan. 1801; m. Rev. Reuben Milner 26 Mch. 1835.
504. Charlotte, b. 7 Jan. 1803; m. Louis Chase.
505. Lydia, b. 3 Dec. 1804; m. Alexander Bemis, 1829.
506. Betsey, b. 5 Apr. 1806; d. 8 June 1825.
507. Samuel Chase, b. 6 Sept. 1808; drowned at sea.
508. Moses, b. 18 Oct. 1810; m. Hannah W. Safford 1 June 1836.
509. Thomas Mayhew, b. 16 Mch. 1814.

280. Elijah[5] Hillman, (*George*,[4] *Timothy*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1768; res. T. He m. Charlotte Coffin (140) 17 Aug. 1788, date of whose birth or death is not known. He d. 13 Dec. 1840.

600. Betsey,[6] b. 4 June 1789; m. Benjamin Dexter (43) 12 July 1809.
601. Charlotte, b. 23 June 1793; m. Isaac Morehouse of New Milford, Conn. 27 Aug. 1820.
602. Thomas N., b. (*1795*); d. y.
603. Lydia, b. 17 July 1797; m. Timothy Goodwin 14 May 1819.
604. Maria P., b. 17 Apr. 1799; m. Capt. Hosea Lewis 17 June 1827.
605. Nancy, b. 9 May 1801; m. Gershom Dunham (470) 23 Apr. 1820.
606. Juliana, b. 15 Sept. 1804; m. (1) Thomas L. Prouty 12 June 1725; (2) Daniel Pepper 19 Feb. 1829.
607. Diana, b. 19 July 1807; unm.
608. Thomas N., b. 30 Mch. 1810; m. Mrs. Betsey (West) (342) West.

281. Jethro[5] Hillman, (*George*,[4] *Timothy*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1770; res. T., mariner and pilot. He m. Susan Stanton of Edenton, Chowan Co., N. C. who was b. 1767 and d. 17 Jan. 1847. He d. 12 Dec. 1845. Had issue:

610. Abigail,[6] who m. ———— Morse, and possibly other issue.

362. Prince[5] Hillman, (*Robert*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3-2] *John*[1]), b. 19 June 1773; res. C., mariner and d. at sea in May 1802. He m. Nancy Hillman (175) 18 July 1801 and she surviving him m. (2) Samuel Look, Jr. (165) (int.) 19 Mch 1808.

710. Eunice,[6] b. 27 May 1802.

363. Uriel[5] Hillman, (*Robert*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3-2] *John*[1]), b. 3 Feb. 1775; res. C., carpenter; rem. to Farmington, Me. (*1807*), where he d. 23 Jan. 1861. He m. Betsey Adams (59) 21 Dec. 1797, who was b. 6 May 1774 and d. 25 Mch 1858.

720. Sophronia,[6] b. 14 July 1798; d. 1883 unm.
721. Isaiah, b. 14 Mch. 1800; m. (1) Maria Hillman (900) 14 Sept. 1825, dau. of Whitten (390) and Rebecca Hillman (367); (2) Sarah Lambert (202) 26 Jan. 1846.
722. Gilbert Russell, b. 16 Mch. 1802; m. Mary Pettengill 1826.
723. Alexander, b. 14 Feb. 1804; m. (1) Thankful Pettengill; (2) Jane Churchill; (3) Mrs. Mary S. Lowry.
724. Harriet, b. 8 July 1806; d. 1879, unm.
725. John, b. 13 Nov. 1808; d. 24 Sept. 1862.
726. Betsey Adams, b. 13 Aug. 1810; d. unm.
727. Cordelia, b. 1 Dec. 1812; m. Dexter B. Nevins 1830.
728. Isabella, b. 7 July 1815; d. unm.
729. Rebecca, b. 5 May 1817; d. 1820.

Family Genealogies

HOLLEY FAMILY

30. JOHN[4] HOLLEY, a native of Sandwich, weaver by occupation, b. 1713–17* came to E. abt. 1745, the first of the name to become a resident of the Vineyard and the ancestor of all of the name on the Island. He m. ANN PEASE (239) abt. 1745, who was b. 1722 and d. May 1783. He d. Feb. 1783 and his will 5 Nov. 1782 was pro. 14 Mch. 1783. He served in the French and Indian War 1759. The name is written Holway, Holley, Hawley, in early records.

40. JOHN,[5] b. 16 Feb. 1746.
41. LUCINDA b. (*1748*); m. JOHN PHILIPS.
42. MARY, b. 24 May 1751; m. FRANCIS MEADE 7 Nov. 1767.
43. ANNA, b. (*1753*); m. JOHN LOOK (34).
44. EUNICE, b. 1756; m. JONATHAN FISH(ER) (50) 25 July 1774.
45. ABIGAIL, b. (*1758*); m. SILVESTER DEAN.
46. JOSEPH, b. 3 Sept. 1760.

40. JOHN[5] HOLLEY, (*John*[4]), b. 16 Feb. 1746; res. E., rem. to Farmington, Me. abt. 1795, where he d. 17 July 1817. He was in Sea Coast Defence 1775–6. He m. HEPSIBAH MARCHANT (54) 4 July 1777, who was b. 18 Oct. 1756.

50. HUXFORD [6] MARCHANT, b. 1778; m. ABIGAIL HERSEY.
51. BETSEY, bapt. July 1781; m. JONATHAN LOOK (162).
52. JOHN, bapt. 4 Apr. 1784; m. ELIZA HOLLEY (70).
53. WILLIAM, bapt. 2 July 1786; m. SARAH DAGGETT (264).
54. HEPSIBAH, bapt. 10 July 1791; d. 1793.

46. JOSEPH[5] HOLLEY, (*John*[4]), b. 3 Sept. 1760; res. E., master mariner. He m. (1) JANE RUSSELL (21) 28 Aug. 1785, who was b. 1765 and d. June 1790; (2) Mrs. MARY (FISH(ER)) (71) WHEATON 3 Oct. 1790 (wid. of Samuel), who was b. 1768–9 and d. 2 Aug. 1844. He d. 3 Feb. 1828. He served in the Sea Coast Defence 1775–6.

---

* A Muster Roll of 1759 gives his age as 42, making his birth year 1717, but Rev. Joseph Thaxter in the record of his death calls him 70 years in 1783, making his birth 1713, a difference of 4 years which cannot be decided in absence of a record of birth.

60. Anne,[6] b. (*1786*); m. Aaron Fish(er) (114) 30 Oct. 1806.
61. Harriet, b. (*1788*); m. Oliver Norton (1006) 17 Jan. 1805.
62. Jane, b. (*1790*); m. Daniel Perkins.

By Second Wife:

63. Abigail, b. 26 Aug. 1791; m. Wilmot Luce (497) 6 Apr. 1809.
64. Keziah Osborn, b. (*1793*); m. William E. Beetle (78) 1825.
65. William, b. (*1795*); m. Delia N. Starbuck 1834.
66. Hepsibah, b. Jan. 1798; d. 28 July 1842.
67. Richard, b. 29 Apr. 1799; m. Patience Nye Tilton (403) 1823.
68. John, b. 16 Mch. 1802; d. 19 Apr. 1827.
69. Joseph, b. 19 Nov. 1804; m. Lucy N. Ripley (112) 6 Nov. 1827.
70. Eliza, b. (*1806*); m. John Holley (52).

HOLMAN

Samuel Holman, son of Thomas and Abigail (Rigby) Holman of Dorchester, Mass. b. 27 June 1683, a tanner by occupation, was granted a lot of eight acres at E. in June 1703 and purchased an additional acre in the following month. It is supposed he came to follow his trade but remained a comparatively brief time as he sold this property to his brother John five years later.

HOLMES

John Holmes, of whom a biographical sketch may be read in Vol. II, Annals of T., p. 23, was b. in Plymouth, Mass. as there related, and came to E. abt. 1757. He was a blacksmith by trade, but in later years took up the occupation of a Sound pilot. He later rem. to T. (Homes Hole) where he d. 29 Oct. 1812. He m. Mary Dunham (153) abt. 1764, who was b. 1741 and d. 8 Oct. 1824.

40. John,[2] b. (*1766*).
41. Mary, b. 26 Aug. 1768; m. Thomas Dunham (231) 25 Oct. 1792.

40. John Holmes,[2](*John*[1]), b. abt. 1766; res. T., m. Elizabeth Norton (704) 26 Jan. 1787, who was b. 1766 and d. 31 Aug. 1791. He d. 27 July 1795.

50. Mary,[3] b. (*1787*); m. Freeman Norton (1110) 1808.
51. Betsey, b. 4 July 1789; m. Joseph Dias 31 Aug. 1815.
52. John, b. 18 Aug. 1791; res. T., trader; m. Abigail West (303) 18 Mch. 1819, who was b. 9 Sept. 1798 and d. 26 Mch. 1887; he d. 2 Dec. 1873. They had Charles, 1819; Marion, 1823; John, 1826 and Joseph Wheldon, 1828.

Elizabeth Holmes, who m. James Winslow of T., 5 Aug. 1779 may be sister or near relative of the first John. The name is now extinct in T., in the male line.

HOMES FAMILY

Of Rev. William[1] Homes, the minister of C., first of his name to reside on the Vineyard, a sketch embodying the results of extensive investigations may be read in Vol. II, Annals of C., pp. 48–52 and little can be now added to the facts there related. From some collateral circumstances it is thought he may be son of Robert Homes, Ruling Elder of Donaghmore, county Donegal, 1678–9, the home of his wife's family, the Craigheads'. He had issue:

10. Robert,[2] b. 23 July 1694.
11. Margaret, b. 28 Feb. 1695–6; m. John Allen (16) 1 Mch. 1715–16.
12. William, b. 24 Mch. 1696–7; d. bef. 1744.
13. Katherine, b. 20 Mch. 1698–9; m. Samuel Smith (23) 30 May 1721.
14. John, b. 30 July 1700; d. 14 Oct. 1732.
15. Jane, b. 30 Aug. 1701; m. Sylvanus Allen (41) 1 July 1725.
16. Agnes, b. 31 May 1704; m. (1) Joshua Allen (42) 14 Oct. 1725; (2) Alexander Huston 22 Oct. 1730.
17. Elizabeth, b. 15 Sept. 1706; m. James Hutchinson 5 Feb. 1729–30.

18. Hannah, b. 31 Jan. 1708–9; d. 10 Mch. 1794.
19. Margery, b. 23 Jan. 1710–11; m. Benjamin Daggett (38) 11 June 1734.

10. Robert[2] Homes, (*William*[1]), b. 23 July 1694; res. C., mariner; rem. to Boston where he m. Mary Franklin, 3 Apr. 1716, dau. of Josiah and Abiah (Folger) and sister of the famous Benjamin Franklin. He d. at sea, date unknown, bef. 1743.

20. William,[3] b. 10 Jan. 1716–17.
21. Abiah, bapt. 14 Dec. 1718; d. 3 Aug. 1729.
22. Robert, b. (1720); d. bef. 1744.

20. William[3] Homes, (*Robert*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 10 Jan. 1716–17; res. C., rem. to Boston, goldsmith by occupation. He m. Rebecca Dawes, dau. of Thomas and Sarah (Storey) Dawes of Boston 24 Apr. 1740, who was b. 9 Mch. 1717. He d. 21 July 1785.

30. Mary,[4] b. 5 Mch. 1740–1; perh. m. John Kenney 8 Mch. 1764.
31. William, b. 7 May 1742; m. Elizabeth Whitwell 1 Nov. 1764.
32. Thomas, b. 16 May 1743.
33. Catherine, b. 12 Apr. 1746.
34. Sarah, b. 2 Jan. 1748; m. Benjamin Tappen 22 Oct. 1770.

HUNT FAMILY

30. William[3] Hunt, son of Ephraim[2] and Ebbet (Brinsmead) Hunt of Weymouth, Mass. and grandson of Enoch[1] of Lee, near Wendover, county Bucks, was b. 1655 and resided in Dorchester prior to his settlement in C. where he d. 2 Jan. 1726–7. He m. (1) Mary Bradford, dau. of William and Alice (Richards) Bradford, who was b. 1668 and d. 7 May 1720; (2) Mrs. Hannah (Skiff) (34) Mayhew (wid. of Benjamin (663)) who was b. 1685 and d. 25 Jan. 1747.

40. Mary,[4] b. 8 Feb. 1687–8; m. Nathaniel Knowles Feb. 1706–7.
41. William, b. 17 May 1693.

41. WILLIAM[4] HUNT, (*William*,[3] *Ephraim*,[2] *Enoch*[1]), b. 17 May 1693; res. C., gentleman. He m. (1) JANE TILTON (20) 2 June 1718, who was b. 2 Aug. 1697 and d. 19 Oct. 1732; (2) Mrs. SARAH (Gray) BRADFORD (wid. of Samuel of Plympton, and dau. of Edward Gray of Tiverton, R. I.) who was b. 8 Apr. 1697 and survived her husband; d. 16 Oct. 1770. He died the previous year and his will 19 Mch. 1760 was pro. 19 July 1769. He was appointed Coroner for the county in 1732.

50. ABIA,[5] bapt. 5 July 1719.
51. MARY, b. (*1721*); d. 18 Mch. 1789.
52. JANE, bapt. 18 Aug. 1723.
53. HANNAH, bapt. 10 July 1726.
54. SARAH, bapt. 10 July 1726; m. TIMOTHY HATCH of Rochester.
55. SAMUEL, b. (*1727*); m. LOIS MAYHEW (126) 7 Jan. 1747; rem. to Liverpool, N. S. bef. 1769 and descendants reside in that Province. He had son Ephraim and prob. others.

HUXFORD FAMILY

1. SAMUEL HUXFORD, the first of his name connected with the Vineyard and perhaps the first to come to N. E., was b. abt. 1660 and family tradition is that he was the master of a transport out of London.* His antecedants are unknown and the name itself has been rarely noted in English records. A family of Huxfords resided in Long Bredy, Dorsetshire, 1550–1650 and the name is of frequent occurrence in the same county in the parish of Whitchurch Canonicorum. It is found as Uxford, Huggsford and possibly Horsforde is a variation. Samuel Huxford was a mariner and resided in Boston (*1686*), but whether he was a permanent resident of E. is not known,

* A Henry Huxford is mentioned in 1684 as debtor to the est. of Nicholas Wilmot of Boston in connection with the fitting out of a wrecking expedition. He was prob. a mariner as no further record of him appears.

though his marriage to ESTHER NORTON (19) abt. 1683 and the continuance of the family in E. would imply the affirmative. He was "lost at sea" according to tradition, but date is unknown. His wife d. abt. 1724.

10. SAMUEL,[2] b. (*1683*).
11. RUTH, b. 22 July 1686 (Boston).
12. HEPSIBAH, b. (*1688*); m. JOHN MARCHANT (13).

10. SAMUEL[2] HUXFORD, (*Samuel*[1]), b. abt. 1683; res. E., mariner and farmer; m. (1) MARY HARLOCK (20) 6 Jan. 1715, who was b. 6 June 1692 and prob. d. abt. 1726; (2) TEMPERANCE DAGGETT (405) abt. 1727, who was b. abt. 1701 and d. Sept. 1776.

20. SAMUEL,[3] b. (*1717*); rem. to Woodstock, Hyde Co., N. C. (*1746*).
21. SARAH, b. 17 Nov. 1719; m. DANIEL DUNHAM (74) 19 Nov. 1739.
22. CORNELIUS, b. (*1721*); d. in West Indies.
23. PELATIAH, b. (*1723*); m. JANE PEASE (310) 26 Oct. 1749. He d. bef. May 1750, prob. s. p.
24. PETER, b. 1726.

By Second Wife:

25. JOSEPH, b. (*1728*).
26. THOMAS, b. (*1731*); perh. rem. to Nova Scotia.
27. MARY, b. 1734; m. THOMAS CLAGHORN (83).

24. PETER[3] HUXFORD, (*Samuel*[2-1]), b. 1726; res. E., rem. to Glastonbury, Conn. settling in that part now called Marlborough where he d. 4 Aug. 1785. He m. abt. 1751 MARY BUTLER (86), who was b. 27 Dec. 1728.

30. HENRY,[4] b. (*1752*).
31. JOHN, b. 1754.
32. PETER, b. (*1756*); m. BATHSHEBA CHAPPELL 8 Oct. 1778 and had Gamaliel[5] bapt. Aug. 1779 and d. 9 June 1834.
33. EPHRAIM, b. (*1758*); Rev. soldier 1777 at Saratoga.

25. JOSEPH[3] HUXFORD, (*Samuel*[2-1]), b. (*1728*); res. E., rem. to Glastonbury, Conn. abt. 1765 where he d. 1804. His est. was adm. by his nephew John (31) 13 Nov. 1804. He was of the Mil. Co. of E. 1757. He m. Mrs. ESTHER (Eagan) HAINES 8 Oct. 1747 (wid. of John) dau. of Patrick and Esther (Lemonee)

Eagan of Boston. She was bapt. 21 June 1719 at Brattle St. Ch., Boston.

40. Joseph,[4] b. 20 Oct. 1749.
41. Cornelius, b. 10 May 1752.
42. Esther, b. (*1754*); m. Henry Huxford (30) 20 Jan. 1774.
43. William, b. (*1756*); m. Eunice Strong.
44. Samuel, b. (*1758*); d. in Prison Ship New York. Rev. soldier.
45. Mary, b. (*1760*); m. John Huxford (31).
46. Elizabeth, b. (*1762*); m. Richard Skinner.
47. Sarah, b. (*1764*); d. y.
48. Jane, b. (*1772*); d. 12 Feb. 1819.

30. Henry[4] Huxford, (*Peter*,[3] *Samuel*[2-1]), b. abt. 1752; res. E., rem. to Glastonbury, Conn. with his parents and later to Conway, Mass. (*1790*) where he d. Jan. 1816. His will 25 Nov. 1815 was pro. 16 Jan. 1816. He m. his cousin Esther Huxford (41) 20 Jan. 1774, who was b. abt. 1754. She was adm. to church at Eastbury, a part of Glastonbury, 8 June 1777 as from the church in E. He served in Rev. War as corporal, 1776.

50. Henry,[5] b. (*1775*).
51. Samuel, bapt. 7 Dec. 1778.
52. Mary, bapt. 8 Oct. 1780; m. William Stow.
53. Marchant, b. (*1782*).
54. Esther, bapt. 29 May 1785; prob. d. y.
55. Sarah, b. (*1787*); m. ———— Carrier.
56. Achsah, b. (*1789*); m. Chauncey S. Goodrich Jan. 1811.

31. John[4] Huxford, (*Peter*,[3] *Samuel*[2-1]), b. abt. 1754; res. E., rem. to Glastonbury, Conn. with his parents and was living in Tolland Co., Conn. in 1833 as a Rev. pensioner; his service was in 1776. He m. his cousin Mary Huxford (45).

60. Caroline,[5] b. ; m. ———— Andrews.
61. (Prob. others.)

40. Joseph[4] Huxford, (*Joseph*,[3] *Samuel*[2-1]), b. 20 Oct. 1749; res. E., farmer, but prob. was living in Conway, Mass. at outbreak of Revolution as he was a Private of a company raised in that town that year and his gravestone records him as "in the battle on Bunker Hill June 17, 1776" an error of one year.

He resumed his residence on the Vineyard after the war, settling on Chappaquiddick where he d. 8 Apr. 1843. He m. MARY AREY (71) 30 Nov. 1780, who was b. 9 Jan. 1746 and d. 13 Apr. 1828.

70. SAMUEL,[5] b. 18 Oct. 1782; m. SUSANNA SPRAGUE (42) 22 Nov. 1801.
71. JOSEPH, b. 7 Sept. 1785; m. PRISCILLA BROWN.
72. THOMAS AREY, b. 20 Dec. 1788; m. ELIZA BROWN 12 Dec. 1823.

43. CORNELIUS[4] HUXFORD, (*Joseph*,[3] *Samuel*[2-1]), b. 10 May 1752, res. E., farmer. He m. ANNA WORTH (60) abt. 1773, who was b. 11 Nov. 1749 and d. 1 Oct. 1843. They had nine children of whom but one married:

80. POLLY, b. 2 Jan. 1795; m. WILLIAM WAY.

INSTANCE

JAMES INSTANCE was a resident of E., as early as 1750 and m. DEBORAH PEASE (181), who was b. 1728. The name is not met with elsewhere and but for its frequent repetition with the same spelling it might seem to be an erroneous record for some other name of a like sound. Nothing is known of his antecedents or what became of him. In 1760 his wife was charged with assault on the minister's daughter. The records of E. under date of 24 Sept. 1766 state that Deborah Instance and Samuel Smith were married "sometime in the Beginning of the winter before last". It is presumed that James and Deborah were the parents of Deborah Instance who m. Ephraim Norton (507).

ISHAM

John Isham, son of John and Jane (Parker) Isham of Barnstable, b. 25 Aug. 1681, a cooper, m. Deborah Daggett (54) 9 May 1717, who was b. 1694. The time of his settlement in E. is not known, but prob. soon after marriage as land was given to him in the marriage settlement. He was Juror 1731–4 and sold his property in 1737, removing to Windsor, Conn. soon after. He d. after 1760.

John, b. (*1719*).
Asher, b. (*1721*).
Benjamin, b. 1723.
Jane, b. 1728.

JENKINS FAMILY

10. Peter[1] Jenkins, the head of this family on the Vineyard, has been sufficiently noticed in Vol. II, Annals of E., pp. 74–6 and no additional facts have been ascertained regarding him or his antecedents. He was dead bef. 1707, the date of the last record concerning him, when his property was divided. His wid. m. Jonathan Pease (59). Lack of family records involves much guesswork concerning the history of the early generations.

20. Sarah,[2] b. (*1675*); m. Joseph Ripley (8).
21. Matthew, b. (*1681*).
22. Thomas, b. (*1683*).
23. Joseph, b. (*1685*).

21. Matthew[2] Jenkins, (*Peter*[1]), b. abt. 1681; res. E., mariner; rem. to Nantucket (*1723*), where he d. 10 Nov. 1758. He m. Mary Gardner 9 Aug. 1706, dau. of Joseph and Bethia (Macy) Gardner.

30. Thomas,[3] b. 29 Nov. 1707; m. Judith Folger.
31. Peter, b. 30 Apr. 1710; m. Abigail Gardner.
32. Joseph, b. 29 Mch. 1713; m. (1) Ann Macy; (2) Ruth Clark.
33. Benjamin, b. 15 Jan. 1716–17; d. y.
34. Bethia, b. 25 Jan. 1718–19; m. James Bunker.
35. Sarah, b. 24 Oct. 1722; m. (1) Seth Hussey; (2) Richard Mitchell.
36. Mary, b. 15 May 1727; m. William Butler (72).

22. Thomas[2] Jenkins, (*Peter*[1]), b. abt. 1683; res. E., master mariner; rem. to Gloucester, Mass. and later to Boston (*1708*), where he m. (1) Mary Sears 24 Sept. 1708, perh. dau. of Alexander and Rebecca Sears, b. 27 Oct. 1690; (2) Mrs. Judith (Clark) Howe 14 July 1737 (wid. of Israel), dau. of Nathaniel Clark of Newbury.

40. Abigail,[3] b. 11 Aug. 1709.
41. Mary, b. 21 Apr. 1712; d. y.
42. Thomas, b. 23 Dec. 1714.
43. Peter, b. 25 June 1717; m. Martha Butler, 9 Sept. 1742.
44. Mary, b. 1 July 1719; perh. m. John Larrabee 15 Dec. 1737.
45. Matthew, bapt. 7 May 1721; m. Hannah Stadin, 6 Mch. 1744.

23. Joseph[2] Jenkins, (*Peter*[1]), b. abt. 1685; res. E., master mariner; rem. to Boston (*1717*), but ret. to E. (*1724*) where he d. 1760 and est. was adm. by his son 3 Dec. 1760. Inv. £49–15–4. He m. (1) Hannah Marshall 3 Apr. 1710, only dau. of John and Hannah (Hardy) Marshall of Salem, Mass.; (2) Elizabeth Dexter 15 May 1745, prob. dau. of Phillip Dexter of Falmouth.

50. Hannah,[3] b. 11 Feb. 1714; m. Malatiah Pease (155) 1 Dec. 1732.
51. Sarah, b. 16 Mch. 1715–16.
52. Joseph, b. 26 Apr. 1717.

52. Joseph[3] Jenkins, (*Joseph*,[2] *Peter*[1]), b. 26 Apr. 1717; res. E., master mariner; m. Abigail Little (50) 31 Oct. 1737, who was b. 17 Oct. 1719. She survived and adm. his est. 27 July 1763. Inv. £540–17–9. He d. 8 May previous. She d. 17 Aug. 1763.

120. Hannah,[4] b. 24 Sept. 1738; m. Beriah Pease (313) 28 Mch. 1764.
121. Lemuel, b. 1740.
122. Hannah, b. 1742; m. Samuel Wiswall (41) 9 Mch. 1761.
123. Marshall, b. 1744.

124. Sarson, b. 1746; d. s. p.
125. Joseph, b. 1749.
126. Abigail, b. 1756; m. (1) James Skiff (122) 26 Oct. 1775; (2) William Gordon.

121. Lemuel[4] Jenkins, (*Joseph*,[3·2] *Peter*[1]), b. 1740; res. E., merchant; rem. to Hudson, N. Y. where he d. 9 Sept. 1789. He m. (1) Elizabeth Butler (262) 14 Nov. 1766, who was b. 1743 and d. 11 Jan. 1773; (2) Elizabeth Mayhew (232) 20 Aug. 1775, who was b. 1754 and d. 17 July 1776; (3) Mary Dunham (226) 10 June 1778, who was b. 5 Nov. 1759.

By Third Wife:
130. (Infant[5]), bur. 1784.
131. Charles, b. 1781.
132. Joseph, bapt. 26 Dec. 1785.
133. Lemuel, bapt. 3 July 1791.

123. Marshall[4] Jenkins, (*Joseph*,[3·2] *Peter*[1]), b. 1744; res. E., merchant and ship-owner; rem. to Hudson, N. Y. He m. (1) Mary Pease (327) 22 Apr. 1767, who d. 11 Dec. 1774; (2) Elizabeth Mayhew (214) 16 Dec. 1777. Descendants of this and other collateral lines from Peter[1] are to be sought in Hudson, N. Y. to which place they removed.

140. Abigail,[5] b. 1768.
141. William, b. 1769; d. 28 May 1805.
142. (Child), b. 1770; d. 4 Dec. 1772.
143. Mary, b. 19 Nov. 1771; d. 4 Dec. 1772.
143. Mary, b. 1774.

By Second Wife:
144. Marshall, bapt. July 1781.
146. John Payne, bapt. 8 Sept. 1782.
147. Elizabeth, bapt. 11 Sept. 1785.
148. Henry, bapt. 29 June 1788.

William Jenkins, a tailor, came to T. 1742 and d. abt. 1756 leaving all his property by will 20 Oct. 1750 to his "friend Robert Manter" of T. Nothing is known of his antecedents.

THE JERNEGAN FAMILY

10. THOMAS[2] JERNEGAN, (*Thomas*[1]), b. abt. 1695; came to the Vineyard in 1712 from Virginia with Capt. Joseph Jenkins (23). His father was a planter at a settlement called Somerton, Nansemond Co., where he had been granted 250 acres of land in 1668. It is probable that the name of his plantation was given in honor of the seat of the titled family of Jernegan of Somerly-Town, county Suffolk, whose pedigree, extending back to the 12th century, may be read in Suckling's Hist. of Suffolk II, 46, and representatives of this fine old English family still reside on the ancestral estates. The name is an abbreviation of Jerningham and a branch of this family seated at Costessey Hall adopts the latter form of the name. Weever, the old British antiquary, tells us that "the name hath been of exemplarie note before the Conquest" and states that they were of Danish origin, coming as soldiers from Denmark with Canute. Suckling adds: "There are few families in England who pretend to higher antiquity than the Norman invasion and it is probable that still fewer can authenticate their pretensions."

11. DAVID[2] JERNEGAN, a brother of Thomas,[2] also came to E., abt. 1720 but did not remain as a permanent resident. Thomas engaged in sea-faring pursuits and, marrying in E., established a residence which he maintained until his death which occurred at Jamaica in 1728. His wife whom he m. in 1718 was ABIGAIL RIPLEY (15) by whom he had seven sons and one daughter, all of whom d. y. or unmd. except two. His wid. m. (2) SAMUEL PEASE (88) and rem. to Conn. in 1740.

15. SARAH,[3] b. (*1719*); m. PETER TABOR of Dartmouth.
16. WILLIAM, b. 1 Aug. 1728.

16. WILLIAM[3] JERNEGAN, (*Thomas*[2·1]), b. 1 Aug. 1728; res. E., gentleman, was apprenticed as a boy to Samuel Osborn (10) housewright, to learn the trade of carpenter. His father d. the year of his birth and he was left practically an orphan as his

VIRTUS BASIS VITÆ

mother remarried and rem. to Conn. when he was twelve years old. In 1747 he served in the French and Indian Wars in the Province of Maine and at the close of the campaign returned to serve the remainder of his apprenticeship. At its completion he m. the dau. of his master, MARY OSBORN (21)8 Feb. 1749–50, who was b. 1733 and d. 2 Feb. 1794. He m. (2) Mrs. EUNICE (Coffin) COFFIN (73) 28 Sept. 1794 (wid. of Simeon), who was b. 1 May 1753 and d. 25 Oct. 1807. He d. 26 July 1817 and his will 28 Oct. 1807 was pro. 5 Sept. 1817.

HON. WILLIAM JERNEGAN became the leading citizen of E. in his generation, serving the Island in the General Court, both House and Senate, as well as in county and town offices. He was the legal adviser of many, though not an educated lawyer, and his services were frequently sought in the management and settlement of estates.

17. THOMAS,[4] b. 13 Jan. 1751.
18. WILLIAM, b. 11 Nov. 1755.
19. ABIGAIL, b. 1757; m. JOHN DAVIS (35) 8 Feb. 1776.
20. MARY, b. 3 June 1760; m. JETHRO WORTH (62).
21. SALLY, b. 1775; m. TIMOTHY DAGGETT (157) 9 Feb. 1797.

By Second Wife:

22. RICHARD W., b. 18 Sept. 1795; m. LYDIA MARCHANT VINCENT (170) 23 Nov. 1815.

17. THOMAS[4] JERNEGAN, (*William*,[3] *Thomas*[2·1]), b. 13 Jan. 1751; res. E., gentleman. He m. HULDAH COFFIN (72) 17 Jan. 1771, who was b. Jan. 1751 and d. 25 July 1822. He d. 17 Aug. 1830.

23. DAVID,[5] b. 11 Jan. 1772.
24. THOMAS, b. 25 Aug. 1782; m. MARY THAXTER (60) 27 Nov. 1806.
25. LEONARD, bapt. 6 Nov. 1785; m. BETSEY PEASE 23 Jan. 1807.
26. (Child), b. and d. 1789.
27. ELIZABETH, bapt. 1 May 1791; d. Sept. 1796.

18. WILLIAM[4] JERNEGAN, (*William*,[3] *Thomas*[2·1]), b. 11 Nov. 1755; res. E., gentleman; m. (1) ABIGAIL MAYHEW (480) 20 Sept. 1781, who was b. 4 May 1764 and d. 6 Oct. 1829; (2)

Rebecca Coffin (120) 31 Jan. 1830, who was b. 4 June 1774 and d. 3 Apr. 1845. He d. 16 July 1840.

30. Susanna,[5] b. 27 June 1782; m. Daniel Vincent (132) 19 Sept. 1799.
31. Mary, b. 10 Aug. 1784; m. Henry Ripley (92) 13 Oct. 1811.
32. Rebecca, b. 16 Sept. 1786; m. Timothy Daggett (157) 18 Oct. 1829.
33. William, b. 2 Dec. 1788; m. Rebecca Mayhew (443) 26 Nov. 1812.
34. Nathan, b. 22 Mch. 1791; m. Prudence Norton (1029) 28 Nov. 1816.
35. Jared, b. 12 Aug. 1793; m. Priscilla Cushing 9 Oct. 1815.
36. Abigail, b. 26 Sept. 1795; d. 27 Oct. 1821 unm.
37. Sally, b. 28 Aug. 1797; m. Henry Fifield 11 Nov. 1819.
38. Hiram, b. 11 Aug. 1800; m. Abigail Worth (95) 18 Nov. 1824.
39. Almira, b. 17 July 1802; d. 1860 unm.
40. Joseph, b. and d. 30 July 1804.
41. Amanda, b. 29 Aug. 1805; d. 13 Jan. 1806.

23. David[5] Jernegan, (*Thomas*,[4] *William*,[3] *Thomas*[2-1]), b. 11 Jan. 1772; res. E., farmer; rem. to Amelia, Ohio (*1814*), where he d. 1 June 1833. He m. Armillous Marchant (63) 8 Dec. 1796.

50. Henry[6] M., b. 17 Jan. 1798; m. (1) Beulah Pease (988); (2) Sarah Strickland.
51. Huldah, b. 13 Jan. 1800; m. ———— Cushman.
52. Armillous, b. 11 Sept. 1804; m. Wesley Bodin.
53. David, b. 7 Dec. 1806; m. Nancy Piper.
54. Joseph M., b. 20 Nov. 1809; d. 1821.
55. Thomas, b. 29 Sept. 1813; d. 1817.

JONES FAMILY

A biographical sketch of Thomas Jones, an early resident of E., is to be found in Vol. II, Annals of E., pp. 76–7, although there is no known connection between him and another Thomas Jones (40), who was a resident of Sandwich and came to E. abt. 1728. He had m. Hannah Besse 1 Oct. 1708 at Sandwich and brought with him six children b. in the latter named town. His residence in E. lasted but a few years as he

rem. to Nantucket where he d. 22 Apr. 1748, recorded as "the old man". His wid. adm. est. Oct. 1748, Inv. £217. But one line of this family continued on the Vineyard, the others remaining in Nantucket, and only the former branch will be recorded here.

50. Ebenezer,[2] b. 3 Mch. 1708–9.
51. Thankful, b. 6 Oct. 1710; m. Daniel Long.
52. John, b. 5 Nov. 1712; m. Hepsibah Daggett (91) 15 Aug. 1738.
53. Susanna, b. 20 May 1715; m. Thomas Giles 2 June 1739.
54. Silas, b. 2 June 1717; m. Anna Heath 27 Oct. 1743.
55. Hannah, b. 13 June 1719; m. Samuel Allen 25 June 1744.
56. Thomas, b. (*1722*); m. Bethia Robinson 15 May 1745.
57. Benjamin, b. (*1724*).
58. Sylvanus, b. (*1727*).
59. Mary, b. (*1729*); m. Barnabas Pinkham 17 Nov. 1746.
60. Sarah, b. (*1731*); m. Ebenezer Harker 6 June 1751.

50. Ebenezer[2] Jones, (*Thomas*[1]), b. 3 Mch. 1708; res. C., farmer. He m. Jane Hillman (31) 21 Sept. 1733, who was b. abt. 1714. He d. 21 July 1787.

70. Huldah,[3] b. (*1734*); m. Thomas Rogers (14) 4 Dec. 1754.
71. Mary, b. (*1736*); m. Robert Cathcart (23) 11 Dec. 1755.
72. Daniel, b. 5 Oct. 1739.
73. Thomas, b. 25 Jan. 1741.
74. Lydia, b. (*1743*); m. Sylvester Norton (453).
75. Sarah, b. (*1745*); m. Peter Look (43).
76. Zerviah, b. 19 Jan. 1747; m. Ezra Hillman (66) 4 Dec. 1766.
77. Benjamin, b. 13 Apr. 1750.
78. Jane, b. (*1753*); m. Prince Skiff (120) 7 June 1775.

72. Daniel[3] Jones, (*Ebenezer*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 5 Oct. 1739; res. C., rem. to Dartmouth, Mass. (*1777*), where he d. 20 Jan. 1816. He m. Mary Prevear of Boston 3 July 1777, who was b. 11 Aug. 1750 and d. 1 Mch. 1825. His will 15 Sept. 1804 was pro. 8 Apr. 1816.

110. Susanna,[4] b. 22 Apr. 1778; m. Silas Hillman (174) 21 Nov. 1798.
111. Thomas, b. 13 Dec. 1780; d. 26 Oct. 1822.
112. Daniel, b. 28 Oct. 1782; d. 1 May 1847.
113. Frederick, b. 1786; d. 21 Dec. 1849 (Nantucket).
114. Mary, b. 4 July 1788.

73. THOMAS[3] JONES, (*Ebenezer*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 25 Jan. 1741; res. T., farmer; m. Mrs. JEDIDAH (Beetle) (46) BUTLER 2 May 1765 (wid. of John (45)), who was b. June 1732 and d. 29 Jan. 1818. He d. 27 July 1834.

120. EBENEZER,[4] b. 1766.
121. JAMES, b. 1768; d. 1772.
122. ANNA, b. 20 Dec. 1771; d. 18 Sept. 1822.

77. BENJAMIN[3] JONES, (*Ebenezer*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 13 Apr. 1750; res. T., farmer; rem. to Williamsburg, Mass. 1775. He m. REBECCA SEARLES* of C. abt. 1772, who was b. 15 Aug. 1754 and d. 10 Nov. 1836. He d. 9 Oct. 1839.

130. SUSANNA,[4] b. 31 Oct. 1773.
131. JAMES, b. 14 June 1775.
132. POLLY, b. 13 Nov. 1776.
133. THOMAS MAYHEW, b. 5 Mch. 1779.
134. REBECCA, b. 17 Apr. 1781.
135. BENJAMIN, b. 18 Mch. 1783.
136. FREDERICK, b. 5 Oct. 1784; d. 9 May 1785.
137. HANNAH, b. 8 July 1786.
138. FREDERICK, b. 9 Nov. 1788.
139. CALVIN, b. 13 Aug. 1792.
140. NANCY, b. 14 June 1794; d. 1 June 1868.
141. WILLIAM, b. 14 June 1794; d. 6 Jan. 1868.
142. WELTHEA, b. 1799; d. 1854.

120. EBENEZER[4] JONES, (*Thomas*,[3] *Ebenezer*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 1766; res. W. T., farmer. He m. SUSANNA ATHEARN (86) 2 Sept. 1790, who was b. 25 Oct. 1772 and d. 24 Feb. 1815. He d. 1 Dec. 1845.

200. JAMES[5] ATHEARN, b. 17 Oct. 1791, res. W. T., trader, farmer and author. His literary works include "Haverhill" a novel; "The Hunchback," and "Tales of an Indian Camp" in three volumes which was republished in London 1830. He contributed poems to the leading magazines of his time and they were regarded by American and English critics as of a high order. Of his lesser works, a biography of Ichabod Norton (511) in 1848 has been noted (Vol. II, Annals of O. B., p. 42). He m. AVIS ATHEARN (167) 31 July 1817.
201. REBECCA, b. 14 Jan. 1794; m. THOMAS WALDRON (73).

---

* She was dau. of Benjamin and Hannah (Mayhew) Searles, and grand d. of Hon. Paine Mayhew (41) of C.

202. Mary, b. 12 Mch. 1796; m. John Thaxter (66) 14 Oct. 1817.
203. Nancy, b. 13 Apr. 1800; m. Samuel Smith (125) 1826.

Philip Jones and wife Bethia were living in E. 1724; she d. as his widow Apr. 1783 ae. 82 and they may be the parents of Bethia who m. Thomas Wheldon 2 July 1743 at E. No further trace of them has been found.

JOY

Ebenezer Joy, prob. from Nantucket or Dartmouth, b. 1716, m. Elizabeth Covell (42) 25 Sept. 1740. It is not known that he resided here permanently, but his death in E. is recorded in Dec. 1771.

KELLEY FAMILY

20. Duncan[3] Kelley, a master mariner, came to E. abt. 1730 from Newport, R. I. His antecedents are unknown except that he was living in 1724 with a wife Hannah in Tiverton, same state; it is supposed that he was son of Duncan[2] and Patience Kelley of Barrington, R. I. and possibly a grandson of Edward and Elizabeth (Yeomans) Kelley of Boston. Capt. Kelley married, soon after his settlement in E., Mrs. Jane (Sarson) (31) (Little) Sanderson (wid. of Lemuel Little and John Sanderson), abt. 1728–9, who was b. 25 May 1700 and d. 1765. He acquired by marriage the old Sarson homestead where he resided until his death in 1761, being seventy years of age. It is unknown whether he had children by his first wife,

but the following were born to him by his marriage with Jane Sarson:

30. Edward,[4] b. 24 Oct. 1734; of Warren, R. I. 1765 and prob. father of Duncan Kelley of Warren (*1790*).
31. Lemuel, b. 27 Jan. 1735–6.
32. Jane, b. (*1745*); m. Elijah Butler (260).

31. Lemuel[4] Kelley, (*Duncan*[3]), b. 27 Jan. 1735–6; res. E., master mariner; m. Bathsheba Harper (13) 7 Mch. 1757, who was b. 1739 and d. 20 June 1813. He d. 12 Aug. 1797.

50. Jane,[5] b. 1763; m. (1) Ephraim Pease (323); (2) William Mayhew (351) 8 Apr. 1798.
51. Lemuel, b. 19 Feb. 1765; d. 17 Sept. 1784.
52. John Sarson, b. 27 Jan. 1767; d. 19 July 1793.
53. Joseph, b. (*1770*).
54. William, b. (*1773*).
55. Hannah, b. (*1775*); m. Ebenezer A. Pope 28 Mch. 1799.
56. (Child); b. and d. 1780.

53. Joseph[5] Kelley, (*Lemuel*,[4] *Duncan*[3]), b. abt. 1770; res. E. He m. Sarah Vincent (133) 17 May 1798, who was b. 26 Jan. 1777 and d. 7 Mch. 1801. The date of his death is not known.

60. Joseph Vincent,[6] b. 24 May 1799; m. Eliza Norton 25 Nov. 1823.

54. William[5] Kelley, (*Lemuel*,[4] *Duncan*[3]), b. abt. 1773; res. E., inn-holder. He m. Lydia Allen of Falmouth 31 Dec. 1797. He was living in 1810, but nothing further is known of him or his wife.

70. Jane Anna,[7] b. 1798.
71. Clarissa Pease, b. 1800.
72. William, b. 1802.

KENDRICK

John Kendrick came from Wareham, Mass. to E., where he m. Huldah Pease (307) 28 Dec. 1767. Nothing further is

known of them except the following brief record:

JOHN, bapt. 12 Apr. 1772.
SOLOMON, bapt. 15 Nov. 1772.
JOSEPH, b. (*1774*); m. (1) LYDIA OSBORN (102) 1 July 1804; (2) Mrs. ELIZA (ALLEN) (382) SANDERS 16 Oct. 1806.

KIDDER

BENJAMIN KIDDER, son of Stephen and Eunice (Knowles) Kidder, b. 15 Dec. 1768, was the first of this family to become resident of the Vineyard, settling at E., where he lived as a farmer until his death 5 Nov. 1853. He m. MARY COFFIN, dau. of Peter and Judith of Tuckanuck. Both Benjamin and his wife were natives of Nantucket and she was b. 28 Jan. 1772 and d. 24 June 1856. They had five children of whom CHARLES, b. 23 Nov. 1812, m. MARY ANN GRAY of Maine June, 1835, and were the parents of the late Rear Admiral Benjamin H. Kidder of the Medical Corps, U.S. Navy.

KNIGHT

20. SAMUEL KNIGHT, bapt. 12 Sept. 1675, son of John and Mary (Bridge) Knight of Charlestown, was a transient res. of T. where he m. RACHEL CHASE (21) 19 July 1700, who was b. 25 Oct. 1679. The length of his stay on the Island is not known, but it could not have been of protracted duration as the births of his children are recorded in Charlestown (*1702*), to which place he returned, and later removed to Sudbury, where he d. abt. 1721 and his wid. m. (2) SAMUEL MUNKLEY.

30. Mary, b. 21 Apr. 1702; d. y.
31. Persis, b. 21 Nov. 1705; m. Josiah Haynes.
32. Abigail, b. 1 Jan. 1707–8; m. James Hatch (44) 24 July 1728.
33. Samuel, b. 4 Mch. 1709–10.
34. John, b. 10 July 1712.

KNOWLES FAMILY

Nathaniel[3] Knowles, son of Samuel,[2] and grandson of Richard[1] Knowles of Eastham, Mass. came to the Vineyard abt. 1710 settling at Chilmark. He was b. 15 May 1686 and d. prob. in 1732 in Provincetown. He m. (1) Mary Hunt ( ) b. ————, who d. at Windham, Conn. (whither he had removed) 10 June 1716; (2) Elizabeth Bacon 25 Apr. 1717 at Windham. He prob. returned to Cape Cod and descendants now live in Washington Co., Maine. He had issue:

By First Wife:
Rebecca,[4] b. 30 Jan. 1710–11; m. George Hubbard.
Mary, b. Sept. 1713; m. William Luddington.
Malatiah, b. 4 Jan. 1714–15, (daughter).
By Second Wife:
Ruth, b. 5 Apr. 1718.
Nathaniel, b. abt. 1720.
Mercy, b. 1722.

LAMBERT FAMILY

3. Jonathan[3] Lambert, son of Joshua[2] and Abigail (Linnell) Lambert, and grandson of Thomas[1] and Joyce Lambert, was b. 28 Apr. 1657 in Barnstable, Mass. and came to T. abt. 1692 with his wife, Elizabeth Eddy (22) to whom he was m.

11 Dec. 1683, and bringing four of his elder children. A sketch of him is to be found in Vol. II, Annals of W. T., p. 53, which comprises all that is known of his life. He followed the occupation of carpenter, and d. 1738. His will 23 Mch. 1736–7 was pro. 3 Oct. 1738. This name is found in early records as Lombard, Lumbard, Lumbert and other similar variations, and from investigations made by the author it is probable that this family originated in county Somerset, England. The name of Barnard Lumberd, one of the emigrants, is found in that county and it is believed that further research would establish connection between New England and the home of the emigrant.

10. Jonathan,[4] b. 20 Nov. 1684.
11. Alice, b. 16 Oct. 1686; m. John Newcomb (16) 23 Sept. 1709.
12. Ebenezer, b. 1 Feb. 1688; (deaf mute) unm.
13. Abigail, b. 12 July 1691; m. Robert Parker 26 Dec. 1717.
14. Samuel, b. 1693.
15. Hannah, b. (*1696*); m. Nathaniel Davis 15 Oct. 1719.
16. Beulah, b. 1704; d. 5 Mch. 1790 unm. (deaf mute).

10. Jonathan[4] Lambert, (*Jonathan*,[3] *Joshua*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 20 Nov. 1684; res. T., weaver. He m. (1) Rachel Tilton (13) 19 Oct. 1707, who was b. abt. 1685 and d. 14 Feb. 1733–4; (2) Mrs. Patience (Bourne) Allen (wid. of Joseph (17)), dau. of Shearjashub and Bathsheba (Skiffe) Bourne of Sandwich, who was b. 20 Apr. 1686 and d. 13 Feb. 1765. He was selectman 1737 and d. 24 Apr. 1769.

20. Benjamin,[5] b. 22 July 1709.
21. Anna, b. 7 Feb. 1711; m. Nathaniel Baker, Jr., 7 Sept. 1732.
22. Hepsibah, b. 1713; m. John Coffin (34) abt. 1738.
23. Mary, b. 18 May 1715; prob. m. David Coffin (42).
24. Tabitha, b. 19 Oct. 1718; m. Abijah Athearn (24).
25. Zaccheus, b. (*1725*).

14. Samuel[4] Lambert, (*Jonathan*,[3] *Joshua*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 1693; res. T., wheelwright and carpenter. He m. (1) Mary Coomer 10 Apr. 1717 (who was the mother of his children); (2) Mrs. Abigail (Cottle) (21) (Presbury) Luce (wid. of John Presbury (53) and Benjamin Luce (34)); she was b. 6 June

1702 and d. 29 Apr. 1780. He d. 24 Sept. 1786 and his will 24 Mch. 1785 was pro. 1 Nov. 1786.

30. Elizabeth,[5] b. 10 Oct. 1727; m. Ransford Smith (410).
31. Gideon, b. 21 Mch. 1729.
32. Elisha, b. 24 Feb. 1732.
33. Lemuel, b. 17 Aug. 1733.
34. Samuel, b. (*1735*).

20. Benjamin[5] Lambert, (*Jonathan*,[4·3] *Joshua*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 22 July 1709; res. T. and C., weaver. He m. Bathsheba Mayhew (131) 16 Jan. 1735, who was b. 1708 and d. 8 July 1776 and her will 15 June 1776 was pro. 3 Aug. 1776. He d. 21 Feb. 1792.

40. Timothy,[6] b. 25 Nov. 1735.
41. Moses, b. 25 Nov. 1737.
42. Rachel, b. 20 Mch. 1741; m. Nathan Tilton (61) 3 Mch. 1764.
43. Hannah, b. 8 Mch. 1744; d. 11 Nov. 1817.
44. Mary, b. June 1746.
45. Jonathan, b. Oct. 1747; d. 9 July 1761.

25. Zaccheus[5] Lambert, (*Jonathan*,[4·3] *Joshua*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. abt. 1725; res. C. (Naushon), light-keeper and inn-keeper. He rem. later to Nantucket where he d. abt. 1774. His house was at Tarpaulin Cove in 1762 and he had been, at that time, the keeper of the lighthouse for several years. He m. Mrs Hannah Allen of Nantucket 8 Feb. 1754. She survived and adm. his est. Apr. 1774.

50. Thomas,[6] b. 11 Apr. 1755.
51. Zaccheus, b. 1757.
52. Jerusha, b. (*1759*); m. Jonathan Mosier 4 July 1776.
53. David, b. (*1760*); m. Abigail Swasey, 4 Oct. 1797.

31. Gideon[5] Lambert, (*Samuel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Joshua*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 21 Mch. 1729; res. T., blacksmith; rem. to Winthrop, Me. 1769, where he d. 5 Dec. 1819. He m. Susanna Luce (224) abt. 1760, who was b. 6 June 1734 and d. 28 Feb. 1802. He was in Mil. Co. of T. 1757–8.

60. Ebenezer,[6] b. 8 May 1761; Rev. soldier; res. Winthrop, Me.
61. Paul, b. 16 July 1763; m. Mercy Dexter 25 Nov. 1790.
62. Silas, b. 15 Oct. 1765; m. Mrs. Hannah (Soule) Bonney.

63. Beulah, b. 1 Jan. 1768; unm.
64. Susanna, b. 24 Sept. 1770; m. Samuel Pease (551).
65. Phebe, b. 20 May 1774.
66. Gideon, b. 11 June 1777; m. Susanna Fairbanks.

32. Elisha[5] Lambert, (*Samuel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Joshua*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 24 Feb. 1732; res. T., weaver. He m. Eunice Norton (490) 19 Dec. 1754, who was b. abt. 1738, and surviving her husband m. (2) William Rotch (20) abt. 1768. Elisha Lambert d. 20 Apr. 1765.

70. John,[6] b. Jan. 1756; Rev. soldier Sea Coast Defence 1776; d. 7 Aug. 1776.
71. Samuel, b. 21 Jan. 1758.
72. Elisha, b. (*1760*).
73. Abigail, b. (*1763*); perh. m. Thomas Hutchins 6 Apr. 1806.
74. Mary, b. (*1765*).

33. Lemuel[5] Lambert, (*Samuel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Joshua*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 17 Aug. 1733; res. T., husbandman. He m. Reliance Cottle (90) 14 Oct. 1756, who was b. 1732 and d. 1 Sept. 1809. He d. 11 Oct. 1816.

80. Mary,[6] b. (*1759*); m. Abijah Luce (492) 1 Jan. 1784.
81. Abigail, b. (*1762*); m. George Luce (452) 19 Nov. 1789.
82. Elizabeth, b. 18 Oct. 1765; m. Joseph Luce (487) 31 Aug. 1794.
83. (Child), b. and d. 1768.

34. Samuel[5] Lambert, (*Samuel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Joshua*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. abt. 1735; res. T., mariner and pilot; rem. to Mattapoisett abt. 1780, where he d. 24 June 1795. He m. Mercy White of Rochester 8 Feb. 1781. He was a Rev. soldier and pensioner, serving in the Sea Coast Defence 1776, and with John Paul Jones in the "Alliance". He had, besides others:

90. Samuel.[6]
91. Joseph.

40. Timothy[6] Lambert, (*Benjamin*,[5]*Jonathan*,[4·3] *Joshua*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 25 Nov. 1735; res. T., housewright. He m. Hannah Tilton (62) abt. 1768, who was b. 1739 and d. 12 Oct. 1814. He d. 7 Nov. 1819.

100. Betsey,[7] b. 14 May 1770; unm.
101. Nancy, b. 23 Sept. 1773; m. Timothy Athearn (91) 12 Dec. 1793.
102. Benjamin, b. (*1775*); d. unm.
103. William, b. 1777; m. Laura Lambert (120) 6 June 1811.
104. Abigail, b. 10 July 1778; unm.
105. Matthew, b. 1782; d. 1 May 1845, unm.

41. Moses[6] Lambert, (*Benjamin*,[5] *Jonathan*,[4-3] *Joshua*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 25 Nov. 1737; res. C., yeoman. He m. Sarah Hayden 8 Apr. 1762, who was b. 15 Oct. 1739 in Braintree and d. 26 Mch. 1828. He d. 3 Aug. 1819.

110. Jonathan,[7] b. 5 Nov. 1762; m. Love Manter (153) 19 Nov. 1800.
111. Sarah, b. 5 Jan. 1764; m. Prince Look (80) 29 Nov. 1787.
112. Mary, b. 6 Mch. 1765; m. Jeremiah Stewart (124) 6 Nov. 1788.
113. James, b. 15 May 1766; d. 26 Oct. 1766.
114. Thomas, b. 10 Aug. 1767.
115. Abisha, b. 9 Aug. 1769.
116. Peggy, b. 8 Feb. 1771; d. 9 Apr. 1840 unm.
117. Nancy, b. 8 Feb. 1771; d. 30 July 1834.
118. Bathsheba, b. 25 Mch. 1773; m. William Pool 17 May 1798.
119. Deborah, b. 15 Aug. 1774; m. Isaac Winslow 20 Nov. 1800.
120. Laura, b. 15 Feb. 1776; m. William Lambert (103) 6 June 1811.
121. Prudence, b. 16 Dec. 1777; m. George West (260) 27 Oct. 1796.
122. Belinda, b. 29 Dec. 1781; m. Jeruel West (272) 8 Dec. 1803.

71. Samuel[6] Lambert, (*Elisha*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Joshua*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 21. Jan. 1758; res. T., husbandman. He m. Mary Chase (235) 4 Apr. 1787, who was b. 29 Apr. 1769 and d. Dec. 2 1859. He d. 12 Apr. 1815 and his will 10 Apr. 1815 was pro. 9 May 1815.

160. John,[7] b. 30 July 1787; m. Bathsheba Look (137) 23 Oct. 1811.
161. Prudence, b. Feb. 1789; m. Tristram Weeks (170) 24 Oct. 1811.
162. Samuel, b. (*1791*).
163. Rebecca, b. (*1793*); m. Peleg Winslow (63) (int.) 15 Jan. 1816.
164. Charlotte, b. (*1796*); m. George Weeks (175) 30 Mch. 1820.
165. Elisha, b. 1798; m. Hannah Norton (654) 20 Feb. 1828.
166. Almira, b. 18 Sept. 1800; m. Charles Weeks (176) 16 Aug. 1821.
167. Mary, b. 21 May 1807; m. William Crowell (86) (int.) 3 May 1834.

72. Elisha[6] Lambert, (*Elisha*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Joshua*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. abt. 1760; res. T., yeoman. He m. Phebe Young 12 June 1788 and prob. rem. to Maine bef. 1800 as no further record of him has been found.

170. Abigail,[7] b. 1789; d. y.
171. (Child), b. 1790; d. y.
172. Levi Young, b. 6 July 1795; m. Eliza ————.

114. Thomas[7] Lambert, (*Moses*,[6] *Benjamin*,[5] *Jonathan*,[4·3] *Joshua*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 10 Aug. 1767; res. C. He m. Parnell Hillman (196) 30 Oct. 1791, who was b. 29 July 1767. He d. 10 Feb. 1815, but date of her death is unknown.

200. Phebe,[8] b. 7 Sept. 1793; d. unm.
201. Thomas Hayden, b. 8 Apr. 1795; m. (1) Deborah Lambert (213) 26 Nov 1818; (2) Lydia West (213) 22 Jan. 1825.
202. Sarah, b. 17 May 1797; m. Isaac Hillman (721) 26 Jan. 1846.
203. Parnell, b. 18 Sept. 1799; living 1850, unm.
204. James Otis, b. 14 Oct. 1804; d. unm.
205. Prudence, b., 17 Jan. 1808; d. 1825, unm.
206. Caroline A. b. 17 Jan. 1808; unm.

115. Abishai[7] Lambert, (*Moses*,[6] *Benjamin*,[5] *Jonathan*,[4·3] *Joshua*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 9 Aug. 1769; res. C., yeoman. He m. Hepsibah Coffin (101) 16 Oct. 1792, who was b. 22 Nov. 1773 and d. 1 Feb. 1868. He d. 13 Apr. 1827.

210. Moses,[8] b. Dec. 1793; unm.
211. Sarah Coffin, b. 31 Jan. 1795; m. George Meader.
212. John, b. 24 Aug. 1797; d. 24 Jan. 1824; (at sea).
213. Deborah Ann, b. 23 Jan. 1799; m. Thos. H. Lambert (201) 26 Nov. 1818.
214. (Child), b. June 1801; d. y.
215. Thomas Franklin, b. 3 Sept. 1803; m. (1) Mary M. Poole 4 July 1837; (2) Eliza Bradford.
216. Sophronia Pease, b. 18 Aug. 1805; m. (1) John Pease; (2) Samuel Hancock.
217. Julia Adeline, b. 1 Nov. 1807; m. (1) A. S. Sampson; (2) L. C. Wood.
218. Keziah Fanning, b. 4 Aug. 1817; m. Samuel Flanders (57) 2 Apr. 1837

LARCHER

John Larcher or Larsha, b. 28 Aug. 1726, a master mariner, came to T., perh. from R. I. and m. Lucy Crowell 31 Mch.

1748. It is prob. that she was dau. of Elisha and Alice (Godfrey) Crowell and was b. 15 Feb. 1729–30 and d. 11 Oct. 1812. He rem. to Providence abt. 1763 and d. 6 Dec. 1804. John Larcher, Jr. of Kingston, R. I. who was a Lieutenant of Artillery Co. 1775 may be a son. This name is capable of numerous variations of spelling and pronunciation and may be identical with Lasher as a family of this name lived in N. Y. City bef. 1750.

LEACH

5. Eliphalet Leach, son of Benjamin and Hannah (Keith) Leach of Bridgewater, Mass. b. abt. 1745, came to T. abt. 1767–8 and m. (1) Jedidah Stewart (103) 14 Apr. 1768, who was b. 16 Oct. 1752 and d. 6 May 1773; (2) Elizabeth Cunningham (31) bef. 1777. He d. Jan. 1778 in captivity during the Revolutionary War.

10. Hannah, b. ; m. William Athearn (82) 20 Sept. 1792.
11. John, b. ; d. at sea.

LEWIS FAMILY NO. 1

4. John Lewis, b. 1698 in Yarmouth, Cape Cod, came to T. abt. 1735 and that same year bought land of Elisha Crowell whose sister Thankful was his wife. She was b. 1698 and d. 24 Jan. 1770. He was hog reeve 1737 and 1752; fence viewer 1746, tithing man 1755–6 and d. 19 Sept. 1756.

5. Francis, b. 19 Feb. 1730.

5. Francis Lewis (John), b. in Yarmouth, was brought as a child to T. and for thirty-two years "he dressed as a woman and was supposed to be such". "Afterwards he assumed male apparel, married and raised a family." (Providence Gazette of Feb. 5, 1823). He m. Ann Luce (227) 16 Aug. 1764, who was b. 18 Sept. 1740 and d. 1819. He d. Jan. 1823.

10. Rhoda, b. 11 Nov. 1765; m. (1) Barzillai Luce (484) 21 Oct. 1784; (2) Martin Luce (651).
11. Freeman, b. 6 May 1769.
12. Love, b. 24 Apr. 1775; m. Willard Luce 4 Dec. 1804.
13. Warren, b. 24 Apr. 1779; m. Keziah Hawkes 27 May 1802.
14. Edmund, b. 11 Aug. 1782; m. Love Fish(er) (75) 24 Feb. 1803.

11. Freeman Lewis (*Francis, John*), b. 6 May 1769, res. T., mariner. He m. Eunice Luce (495) 16 Dec. 1790, who was bapt. 3 July 1768 and d. 29 Sept. 1845. He was living 1850.

20. John, b. 1797; m. Polly Norton 16 Sept. 1819.
21. Jabez, b. 1 July 1798; m. Eunice Luce (866) 18 Apr. 1822.
22. Hosea, b. (*1800*); m. Maria P. Hillman (604) 17 June 1827.
23. Constant, b. 22 May 1803; m. (1) Emeline Chase 19 Apr. 1835; (2) Catherine ————.
24. Shubael, b. 2 June 1805; m. Julia A. Nye (int.) 4 June 1835.
25. George W., b. 22 Feb. 1807; m. Prudence Chase 1 Apr. 1832.

LEWIS FAMILY NO. 2

Samuel[5] Lewis, (*John,*[4] *James,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *George*[1]), b. 1718 at Rochester, Mass. a distant relative of the preceding family, came to T. abt. 1760 with a wife and family. He was a blacksmith by occupation and served as tithing man 1761 and warden 1787. His wife was Deborah White, whom he m. 12 Apr. 1739, prob. youngest dau. of John and Martha White of Rochester. She d. Apr. 1801 and he d. 5 Jan. 1804.

50. Martha,[6] b. 13 Apr. 1740; m. Timothy Luce (522) 24 Dec. 1767.
51. Susanna, b. 1742; d. y.
52. Deborah, b. 4 Sept. 1744; m. Wm. Foster (43) 3 Jan. 1760.
53. Micah, bapt. 9 Feb. 1745–6.
54. Susanna, bapt. 28 Feb. 1747.

LINTON

Joseph Linton, son of John and Tabitha Linton, was a native of Dobbs (now Lenoir) Co., N. C. and b. 6 Jan. 1763. He was a soldier in the Revolution and received a pension for his services as such. Coming to the Vineyard abt. fifteen years after the close of the war he settled in Eastville and m. (1) Sarah Daggett, 1800, who was b. 1773 and d. 1812; (2) Eleanor Allen, 1812, who was b. 1770 and d. 5 Oct. 1844. Joseph Linton lived in the old Claghorn Tavern at Eastville and it was the homestead of the Linton family for over a century. He left two sons, Joseph b. 28 Feb. 1801, and John, b. 28 June 1805 from whom the present family in Oak Bluffs is descended.

LITTLE

20. Thomas[3] Little, (*Isaac*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of Plymouth, b. 15 Dec. 1674; a grad. of H. C. 1695; m. Mary Mayhew (42) 5 Dec. 1698 and their eldest son Dr. Thomas Little (30) b. 20 Sept. 1701 rem. to the Vineyard, settling in C., where he m. (1) Jedidah Lothrop (63) abt. 1725, who was b. abt. 1705 and d. 19 Aug. 1731; (2) Lucy Mayhew (91) 13 Nov. 1733, who was b. 4 July 1716 and she, surviving him, m. (2) Joseph Eaton

of Shrewsbury, N. J. a distant relative (vide Mayhew (33)). Dr. Little d. 30 Mch. 1744 in C. and a biographical sketch of him may be found in Vol. II, Annals of C., p. 32.

40. Mary,[4] b. 3 July 1726; d. y.
41. Mary, b. 8 Mch. 1728–9; living in 1756 unm.
42. Thomas, b. 22 July 1731.

By Second Wife:

53. William, b. (*1734*); living in Shrewsbury N. J. 1762.

25. Lemuel[3] Little, youngest brother of Thomas (20), also came to the Vineyard settling at E. where he m. Jane Sarson (31) 1 Oct. 1717, who was b. 25 May 1700. He d. 21 Mch. 1723 and she m. (2) Dr. John Sanderson.

50. Abigail,[4] b. 19 Oct. 1719; m. Joseph Jenkins (52) 31 Oct. 1737.
51. Sarson, b. 10 Apr. 1722.

LOCKE

20. Jonathan[3] Locke, (*Nathaniel*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 22 Dec. 1705 in Hampton, N. H. came from Newport to C. where he m. Mary Norton (91) 1 Jan. 1729–30, but his death occurred prob. the next year as she was admx. of his est. in Oct. 1731. She m. (2) Matthias King 28 Oct. 1736.

30. Jonathan,[4] b. 1730–1, res. C. and T., housewright; m. Abigail, dau. of Jacob Perry of Attleboro. He rem. with his family to Nova Scotia abt. 1763. They had Jonathan, Samuel, Jacob, Mary, Abigail and Anne.

LOCKWOOD

Isaac Lockwood was a transient resident of E., where he m. Elizabeth Fisher (52). He d. Dec. 1779 (drowned) and his wid. m. (2) Abner Vincent (56) 10 May 1781.

Isaac, b. 1778; d. May 1798.
Olive, b. (*1780*); m. Ira Potter 22 Sept. 1805.

LOOK FAMILY

1. THOMAS[2] LOOK, (*Thomas*[1]), b. 6 June 1646 in Lynn, Mass. came from Nantucket to T., where he followed the occupation of miller until his death. A sketch of his life will be found in Vol. II, Annals of W. T., pp. 53–4. He m. ELIZABETH BUNKER, dau. of George and Jane (Godfrey) Bunker of Nantucket.

8. EXPERIENCE,[3] b. 22 Nov. 1672; m. STEPHEN COFFIN (23) 21 Sept. 1693.
9. ELIZABETH, b. 28 Nov. 1675; m. JAMES COTTLE (10).
10. SARAH, b. 3 Apr. 1678; m. HENRY LUCE (7).
11. JANE, b. 24 Dec. 1680; m. (1) JOHN COTTLE (14); (2) ABNER WEST (12) 17 Nov. 1707.
12. PATIENCE, b. (*1681*); m. BENJAMIN LEWIS 25 Oct. 1703.
13. SAMUEL, b. Mch. 1683.

13. SAMUEL[3] LOOK, (*Thomas*[2·1]), b. March 1683; res. T., miller. He m. THANKFUL LEWIS, dau. of George[3] and Elizabeth Lewis of Barnstable 19 Oct. 1704, who was b. Apr. 1684 and d. 24 Jan. 1769. He d. 14 Jan. 1772 and his will 13 Aug. 1752 was pro. 17 Mch. 1772. He was ensign of the Mil. Co. of T. 1735.

20. THOMAS,[4] b. 18 Nov. 1706.
21. GEORGE, b. 17 Oct. 1708; d. y.
22. SETH, b. 25 Jan. 1709–10.
23. DANIEL, b. 29 Sept. 1711; d. 28 Apr. 1728.
24. ELIJAH, b. 17 Nov. 1713.
25. ⎫ THANKFUL, b. 6 Feb. 1715; d. y.
26. ⎭ SAMUEL, b. 6 Feb. 1715; d. y.
27. STEPHEN, b. 6 Mch. 1717.
28. NOAH, b. 27 Nov. 1719.
29. MARY, b. 26 Nov. 1721; m. JOHN MANTER (50).
30. JOB, b. 26 Jan. 1725.

20. THOMAS[4] LOOK, (*Samuel*,[3] *Thomas*[2·1]), b. 18 Nov. 1706; res. T., weaver. He m. MERCY LEWIS 27 Oct. 1731, dau. of Benjamin and Margaret (Folland) Lewis of Barnstable, who was b. 3 Mch. 1712 and d. bef. 1782. He d. 4 Mch. 1783 and his will 10 Sept. 1782 was pro. 2 Apr. 1783. Inv. £407–13–0.

32. NATHAN,[5] b. (*1732*).
33. DANIEL, b. 7 June 1733.
34. JOHN, b. 26 Nov. 1735.

35. Phebe, b. (*1738*); m. William Gardiner 23 Sept. 1766.
36. George, b. Feb. 1740; d. 27 Oct. 1760.
37. Eunice, b. (*1743*); m. Silas Hillman (45) 18 Mch. 1779.
38. Benjamin, b. (*1746*); prob. d. bef. 1783.
39. Lois, b. 1750; d. 15 July 1785.

22. Seth[4] Look, (*Samuel*,[3] *Thomas*[2-1]), b. 25 Jan. 1709–10; res. T., farmer. He m. Susanna Allen (82) 5 Sept. 1733, who was b. 28 Apr. 1716 and d. bef. 1777. He d. 2 Jan. 1779 and his will 8 Nov. 1777 was pro. 20 Jan. 1779. Inv. £54–14–10.

40. Thankful,[5] b. 1734; m. Hezekiah Luce (143) 21 Sept. 1752.
41. Hannah, b. 3 Aug. 1736; d. 19 Mch. 1761.
42. Joseph, b. 1739.
43. Peter, b. (*1742*).
44. Sarah, b. 1744; m. Josiah Hancock (50).
45. Mary, b. (*1746*); m. Judah Baker 22 Feb. 1765.
46. Jonathan, b. (*1748*).
47. Susanna, b. (*1750*); m. Jonathan Wing 21 June 1770.
48. Mercy, b. 6 July 1755; d. 20 Aug. 1767.

24. Elijah[4] Look, (*Samuel*,[3] *Thomas*[2-1]), b. 17 Nov. 1713; res. T., blacksmith; m. Joanna Luce (101) abt. 1733, who was b. 13 June 1714 and d. 28 June 1798. His will 30 May 1799 was pro. 20 Feb. 1800.

50. Betty,[5] b. (*1734*); d. unm.
51. Jane, b. (*1737*); d. unm.
52. Abigail, b. 1740; m. William Luce (128) 11 Mch. 1762.
53. Samuel, b. 14 Jan. 1744.
54. Rebecca, b. (*1746*); m. William Page.
55. Jonathan, b. Aug. 1748; d. 23 Nov. 1773.
56. Robert, b. (*1752*).
57. Henry, b. (*1755*); d. Dec. 1761.
58. Elijah, b. 27 Mch. 1759.

27. Stephen[4] Look, (*Samuel*,[3] *Thomas*[2-1]), b. 6 Mch. 1717, res. T., farmer; m. (1) Bathsheba Allen (83) abt. 1738, who was b. 13 Jan. 1719 and d. 7 Mch. 1747; (2) Rhoda Manter (61) abt. 1748, who was b. 6 Mch. 1728 and surviving her husband m. (2) Stephen Luce (140) 29 Dec. 1774. Stephen Look d. 2 Feb. 1762 and his est. was adm. by Josiah Tilton 23 Feb. 1762. Inv. £582–3–2.

Children by Second Wife:

60. Bathsheba,[5] b. 13 Mch. 1749; m. Joseph Look (42) 18 Feb. 1772.
61. Stephen, b. (*1752*); m. Rhoda Burgess 20 Feb. 1777 and d. soon after, prob. without issue and wid. m. (2) Barzillai Crowell (42) 10 Oct. 1782.
62. Thankful, b. (*1755*); m. Ephraim Dunham (506) 7 Apr. 1774.
63. Catherine, b. 16 Apr. 1758; m. John Cleveland (40) 1 Sept. 1775.
64. Lovey, b. 1760; d. 1802.
65. Rhoda, bapt. 22 Aug. 1762; d. 19 Oct. 1781.

28. Noah[4] Look, (*Samuel,*[3] *Thomas*[2-1]), b. 27 Nov. 1719; res. T., farmer; rem. to Conway, Mass. abt. 1777, where he d. 16 Aug. 1790; m. (1) Dinah Norton (112) 9 Jan. 1745, who was b. 3 Sept. 1725 and d. abt. 1751; (2) Hannah Holley, who was b. 1731 and d. 1 Jan. 1821. His will 7 May 1790 was pro. 7 Sept. 1790. (Hamp. Prob. XVI, 225.) He was called "Captain" perhaps for service in a military organization.

67. Cheney,[5] b. 17 June 1749.

By Second Wife:

68. James, b. 1753.
69. Dinah, b. 9 Jan. 1755; m. John Catlin 31 Aug. 1783.
70. Mary, b. (*1757*); m. Ivory Luce (404).
71. Hannah, b. (*1759*); m. David Luce (—) 9 Jan. 1777.
72. Noah, b. 1761; m. Catherine Cottle (170) 1786. Rev. soldier 1776, 1780.
73. Henry, b. (*1763*).
74. John, b. (*1765*).
75. Priscilla, b. (*1767*); m. Samuel Billings 1787.
76. Lucinda, b. 1768; m. John Field 1789; they were ancestors of the great merchant prince, Marshall Field of Chicago.
77. Matthew, b. 15 June 1773; d. 13 Aug. 1825.
78. William, b. 1774; d. 4 Dec. 1857.

30. Job[4] Look, (*Samuel,*[3] *Thomas*[2-1]), b. 26 Jan. 1725; res. T., miller; m. Martha Butler (632) abt. 1750, who was b. 14 May 1730 and d. 4 May 1811. He d. 1 Apr. 1803 and his will 5 July 1799 was pro. 9 Aug. 1803.

79. Anna,[5] b. 18 Jan. 1751; m. (1) Eddy Manter (45) 18 Jan. 1770; (2) John Butler (126) 5 Nov. 1775.
80. Prince, b. 13 Jan. 1753.
81. Lot, b. 26 Sept. 1756.
81a. Reuben, b. 13 July 1759.
82. Job, b. 19 Apr. 1763; m. Prudence Hancock (60) 25 Nov. 1790.
83. David, b. 6 Dec. 1766; m. Hannah Nickerson 29 Sept. 1814.
84. Thomas, b. 6 Nov. 1768; d. 31 July 1844, unm.
85. Martha, b. 24 Aug. 1772; m. Moses Adams (52) 24 Mch. 1799.
86. Thankful, b. 23 June 1774; m. William Adams (57) 14 June 1795.

32. NATHAN[5] LOOK, (*Thomas*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Thomas*[2-1]), b. abt. 1732; res. T., farmer; rem. to Cambridge, N. Y. where he was living in 1790. Little is known of him or his two wives, the first named ANNA, who d. 10 Mch. 1781, and the second, THANKFUL, the latter prob. mother of the only two recorded children.

90. TRISTRAM,[6] bapt. 7 Aug. 1783.
91. NATHAN, bapt. 24 Sept. 1786.

33. DANIEL[5] LOOK, (*Thomas*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Thomas*[2-1]), b. 7 June 1733; res. T., rem. to Addison, Me., abt. 1770, where he d. Apr. 1825; m. ANN BUTLER (637) abt. 1763, who was b. 29 Jan. 1740.

100. DAMARIS,[6] b 23 Aug. 1764; m. SAMSON HILLMAN (172) 25 Feb. 1783.
101. GEORGE, b. (*1765*).
102. MOSES, b. (*1767*).
103. MARY, b. (*1770*).
104. MERCY, b. (*1772*).
105. EUNICE, b. 13 Apr. 1774; m. ABRAHAM NORTON (991) 9 Apr. 1795.
106. HANNAH, b. (*1776*).
107. ANNE, b. (*1778*).
108. JANE, b. (*1780*).
109. DANIEL, b. 11 May 1782; m. LOIS HILLMAN (176) 7 Oct. 1804.

34. JOHN[5] LOOK, (*Thomas*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Thomas*[2-1]), b. 26 Nov. 1735; res. prob. T., but nothing further is known of him except that he m. ANNA HOLLEY (43) and had several children as appears by the wills of John Holley (30) and Thomas Look (20).

120. JOHN.[6]

42. JOSEPH[5] LOOK, (*Seth*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Thomas*[2-1]), b. 1739; res. T., cordwainer; m. (1) RUTH TILTON (72) 1 Dec. 1767, who was b. 27 Aug. 1743 and d. 2 Aug. 1770; (2) BATHSHEBA LOOK (60) 18 Feb. 1772, who was b. 18 Mch. 1749.

130. JOSEPH,[6] b. 6 Nov. 1768; d. 17 July 1790.
By Second Wife:
131. RUTH T. b. 13 July 1773; living 1850, unm.
132. GEORGE, b. 10 June 1775; m. PERSIS ALLEN (343) 27 Nov. 1800.
133. MARY, b. 4 May 1777; living 1850, unm.

134. Deborah, b. 2 Oct. 1780; m. Eleazer Kelley 7 Nov. 1803.
135. Stephen, b. 12 Sept. 1782; d. Jan. 1810.
136. Allen, b. 10 Aug. 1787; d. 17 Aug. 1793.
137. Bathsheba, b. 30 Aug. 1789; m. John Lambert (160) 23 Oct. 1811.
138. Joseph, b. 12 Aug. 1792; m. Sybil Athearn (114) 17 Dec. 1818.

43. Peter[5] Look, (*Seth*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Thomas*[2-1]), b. abt. 1742; res. T., rem. to Conway, Mass., abt. 1783, where he was living as late as 1823; m. Sarah Jones (75) abt. 1770, who was b. abt. 1745.

140. Susanna,[6] b. (*1772*); m. ———— Tenney.
141. Hannah, b. (*1774*); m. Asa Payne 13 Jan. 1799.
142. Lydia, b. (*1776*); m. Stephen Turner.
143. Benjamin, b. (*1778*).
144. Jeremiah, b. (*1780*).
145. Noah, b. (*1782*).
146. Peter, b. 5 Aug. 1785; res. Montague, Mass.; m. Sophia Healy and d. 5 Nov. 1830.

46. Jonathan[5] Look, (*Seth*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Thomas*[2-1]), b. abt. 1748; res. T., farmer; m. Drusilla Luce (169) 28 Dec. 1775. He served in Sea Coast Defence 1776 and d. 6 June 1835.

150. Seth,[6] b. 1776; m. Remember Luce (970) 1 Dec. 1808.
151. Rebecca, b. (*1778*); m. Jonathan Wing 20 Jan. 1801.
152. Tristram, b. (*1780*); rem. to Scotland.
153. Sylvia, b. (*1782*); d. unm.
154. Love, b. 1784; d. y.
155. Aaron, b. (*1786*); m. Prudence Manter (166) 2 Nov. 1815.
156. Mercy, b. 21 Aug. 1789; m. Edmund Dunham 25 July 1819.
157. John Ferguson, bapt. 1793; d. 1817, unm.

53. Samuel[5] Look, (*Elijah*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Thomas*[2-1]), b. 14 Jan. 1744; res. T., rem. to New Vineyard, Me. but ret. to T., where he d. 4 Apr. 1825. He m. Margaret Chase (60) 11 Apr. 1769, who was b. 21 May 1750 and d. 10 Oct. 1815.

160. Mercy,[6] b. 3 Sept. 1770; m. Michael Daggett (124) 28 Apr. 1813.
161. Betsey, b. 14 July 1772; m. James Davis (50).
162. Jonathan, b. 10 June 1774.
163. Margaret, b. 24 Apr. 1776; m. Peter Norton (730) 17 Apr. 1805.
164. Rebecca, b. 21 Feb. 1778; d. y.
165. Samuel, b. 18 Mch. 1780; m. Nancy Hillman (175) 1808.
166. Rebecca P., b. 17 Apr. 1782; m. Ephraim Allen (346) 2 Apr. 1807.
167. Waitstill, b. 23 June 1784; d. 8 Nov. 1822, unm.

168. Valentine, b. 20 Aug. 1786; m. Mary Smith (144) 15 Feb. 1815.
169. Charles, b. 8 July 1788; m. Betsey Smith 29 Jan. 1818.
170. Nancy, b. 24 Dec. 1790; d. unm.
171. Jeremiah, b. 16 Nov. 1793.

56. Robert[5] Look, (*Elijah*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Thomas*[2-1]), b. abt. 1752; res. T., miller; m. Eunice Hillman (171) 30 May 1779, who was b. 1758 and d. 30 May 1817. He d. 1831 and his will 29 Aug. 1828 was pro. 16 Jan. 1832.

180. Deborah,[6] b. (*1780*); m. ———— Brown.
181. Lucy, b. 1 Oct. 1782; m. Melatiah Mayhew (622) 16 May 1805.
182. Mayhew, b. 8 Nov. 1784; m. Mary Nickerson (int.) 4 Aug. 1816.
183. William, b. 17 Feb. 1787; m. Rebecca Adams (90) (int.) 6 Sept. 1817.
184. Susanna, bapt. 17 May 1789; d. 19 Dec. 1844, unm.
185. Eunice, b. 17 Mch. 1791; m. Samuel Norton (263) 11 July 1811.
186. Joanna, bapt. 1 Sept. 1793; m. Heman Merry (98) 12 Sept. 1816.
187. John, b. 15 Apr. 1798; m. Rebecca Nickerson 6 Dec. 1821.

58. Elijah[5] Look, (*Elijah*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Thomas*[2-1]), b. 27 Mch. 1759; res. W. T., miller; rem. to New York after 1803 and d. 27 Aug. 1852 in Stockton, Chatauqua Co. that state. He served in Sea Coast Defence 1776 and m. Mary Russell (30) 9 Mch. 1780, who was b. 24 Dec. 1763.

190. Jane,[6] b. (*1781*); m. William Nichols (2).
191. (Child); b. (*1784*); d. 1802.
192. William Russell, b. (*1787*).
193. Rosalind, b. (*1790*).
194. Elijah, b. (*1793*).
195. Elizabeth, b. (*1796*).

67. Cheney[5] Look, (*Noah*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Thomas*[2-1]), b. 17 June 1749; res. E., clothier; rem. to Conway, Mass. with his father abt. 1777, later to Peru, Mass. and thence to Utica, N. Y., Schuyler, N. Y. and lastly to Lenox, same state, where he d. 20 Sept. 1843. He m. Mrs. Anna (Roberts) Chapman (wid. of Joseph) 1 Dec. 1774, a dau. of Samuel Roberts. She was b. 1758 and d. 18 Nov. 1842. He served in Sea Coast Defence 1776.

198. Susanna,[6] b. 4 Aug. 1776; d. y.
199. Susanna, b. 8 Jan. 1778; m. (1) Jeremiah Nims 20 Dec. 1798; (2) Ezra McEwen.

200. Jane, b. 6 Aug. 1780; m. ———— Keith.
201. Dinah, b. 16 Sept. 1782; m. Ira Manprat.
202. Joseph Chapman, b. 6 June 1785; m. Silence Bradford.
203. Cheney, b. 7 July 1787; m. Rebecca Bigelow.
204. Samuel, b. 16 Aug. 1790; m. Polly Loomis.
205. Anna, b. 16 Sept. 1794; m. Josiah Kelley.
206. Lucy, b. 7 Aug. 1796; m. Eli Partridge.

68. James[5] Look, (*Noah*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Thomas*[2·1]), b. 1753; res. T., rem. to Conway, Mass. abt. 1795 and later to Kirkland, Oneida Co., N. Y. where he was living in 1844. He m. Nancy Cathcart (33) 28 Sept. 1775, who was b. 4 Dec. 1748. He served in the Sea Coast Defence 1776.

207. Mary[6], b. (*1776*); m. John Hancock (62) 8 Aug. 1792.
208. Relief, b. 1782; d. y.
209. Freeborn, b. 1786; m. Mary Athearn (162).
210. Benjamin, bapt. 23 Nov. 1788.

80. Prince[5] Look, (*Job*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Thomas*[2·1]), b. 13 Jan. 1753; res. T., rem. to C. (*1787*), where he d. 16 July 1843; m. Sarah Lambert (111) 29 Nov. 1787, who was b. 5 Jan. 1764 and d. 18 Apr. 1800.

216. Reuben,[6] b. 15 Jan. 1789; d. 20 Jan. 1827.
217. Moses, b. 7 Jan. 1791; unm.
218. Sarah, b. 26 July 1794; unm.
219. Prince, b. 10 Oct. 1796; d. 15 June 1821.

81. Lot[5] Look, (*Job*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Thomas*[2·1]), b. 23 Sept. 1756; res. T., yeoman; m. Susanna Baker of Dennis, Mass. who was b. 25 Sept. 1769 and d. 16 Mch. 1859. He d. 15 Sept. 1845 and his will 6 Sept. 1824 was pro. 20 Apr. 1846.

220. Anna[6], b. 24 Jan. 1786; m. Oliver Crosby (52).
221. Sarah, b. 16 May 1789; m. Barzillai Luce (930) 12 Feb. 1807.
222. Allen, b. 2 Apr. 1791; m. Eliza Mayhew (425) (int.) 14 Nov. 1811.
223. Clarissa, b. 31 July 1793; m. Ira Dexter (45) 13 Jan. 1820.
224. James, b. 30 June 1796; m. Sally B. Crosby 26 Oct. 1826.
225. Hannah, b. 16 May 1801; m. William S. Vincent (159) 28 Feb. 1820.

162. Jonathan[6] Look, (*Samuel*,[5] *Elijah*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Thomas*[2·1]), b. 10 June 1774; res. T., rem. to New Vineyard, Me.

and later to North Jay, same state, where he d. 4 Apr. 1850. He m. Betsey Holley (51) 2 June 1799.

258. John H.[7], b. 20 Jan. 1800; m. Mrs. Elizabeth Bruce.
259. Margaret C., b. 16 July 1802; m. Ichabod Bartlett.
260. Betsey H., b. 5 Mch. 1805; d. y.
261. Hepsibah M., b. 10 July 1807; d. 12 Feb. 1835, unm.
262. William H., b. 21 Apr. 1810; d. 21 Dec. 1850, unm.
263. Jonathan, b. 15 July 1812; m. Bathsheba Pratt.
264. Betsey H., b. 20 June 1815; m. Ichabod Bartlett.
265. Clementine, b. 19 Apr. 1819; m. Sanford P. Waite.
266. Charles C., b. 22 Nov. 1822; m. Lydia B. Butterfield.
267. Albert, b. 20 Jan. 1824; d. y.
268. Samuel, b. 14 July 1827; m. Martha D. Macomber.

LOTHROP FAMILY

50. Thomas[6] Lothrop, (*Malatiah*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *John*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 22 Aug. 1668 in Barnstable, came to E. where he m. Mehitable Sarson (21) bef. 1693, who was b. abt. 1670 and d. bef. 1736. Judge Sewall, in a visit to E., noted in his diary "Mrs. Lothrop has 8 children",but the names of two are missing. Thomas Lothrop was living in 1746, but the date of his death is unknown.

60. Sarah,[7] b. (*1696*); m. Solomon Bacon 5 June 1719.
61. Thomas, b. (*1700*).
62. Jane, b. (*1702*); m. (1) Nathaniel Worth; (2) Simon Newcomb.
63. Jedidah, b. 1705; m. Thomas Little (30), abt. 1725.
64. Jerusha, b. 1706–7; m. Simon Newcomb 15 Nov. 1740.
65. Lydia, b. (*1709*); m. Thomas Mayhew (84) 27 July 1732.

61. Thomas[7] Lothrop, (*Thomas*,[6] *Malatiah*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *John*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1700; res. E., rem. to Boston, where he m. (1) Elizabeth Norwood 1726; (2) Deborah Loring of Hingham (int.) 27 Nov. 1735. He later ret. to the Vineyard, settling at Chilmark.

70. Elizabeth,[8] b. 8 Nov. 1728.

By Second Wife:

71. Thomas, b. 6 Mch. 1736.
72. Sarah, b. (*1738*); m. Samuel Daniels 1762.
73. Mehitable, b. (*1740*); m. William Pierce.

71. Thomas[8] Lothrop, (*Thomas*,[7-6] *Malatiah*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *John*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 6 Mch. 1736; res. Boston; came to C. where he m. Sarah Mayhew (204) abt. 1766, who was b. 18 Nov. 1735; she survived her husband and d. abt. 1800. He d. bef. 1783.

80. Sarson,[9] b. 14 Apr. 1767; d. 7 Apr. 1788 at sea.
81. Elizabeth, b. 13 Sept. 1768.
82. Sarah, b. 21 Dec. 1769.
83. Thomas, b. 22 Jan. 1771; master mariner, d. 1797 (Martinique).
84. Peggy, b. 3 Aug. 1772.

LUCE FAMILY

The biographical sketch of Henry[1] Luce in Vol. II, Annals of W.T., pp. 54–6, makes no definite mention of the English origin of this family and the author regrets that the somewhat extended researches made by him since that time have not resulted in conclusively establishing the parentage of the ancestor of this pioneer. The results of these researches, however, afford much hope that the real clue to the early home of Henry Luce has been followed almost to a successful conclusion and the results will now be briefly stated:

A descendant of the Long Island branch of the family through Eleazer (6) b. 1800, has left the following definite statement of family tradition regarding his ancestors: "My great great great great grandfather Israel Luce lived and died in Wales. My great great great grandfather Henry Luce was

born in about 1645 and brought up in Wales. He married Remember Munson.* He sailed with his wife and three children to America in 1676, and landed and settled in Martha's Vineyard, Mass. where he reared a family of seven children."

While this statement contains several errors, it gives the only definite reference to a locality from which the Luce family may have originated. There is also a tradition that the family was of French origin with the intimation that it was originally De Luce. Of this possibility there is, however, not the slightest evidence obtainable, as far as the author knows, and the Welsh origin of the family is nearer confirmation as will be explained. The name of Luce in this country is confined exclusively to the descendants of Henry Luce of Tisbury and with one exception, no other person of the name of Luce settled in New England prior to 1750. That exception exists in the person of one "Harke" Luce who was a resident of Scituate in 1643, twenty years before the appearance of our Henry Luce in the same town. This singular baptismal name of "Harke", which the author now believes to have been a copyist's error for a similar name, has proven to be a clue to an English family of the name of Luce living in the west of England in 1600 near the border of Wales. The name of "Harke" Luce appears but once in the records of Scituate in a list of those able to bear arms in 1643, and an examination of thousands of English surnames of that period in English documents fails to disclose it, or one near enough like it to be mistaken for it except Harker or Hawke. In one county of England the family name of Luce has been found, namely: Gloucestershire, which borders on Wales and whose chief city is Bristol, the great seaport from which so many emigrants sailed for their future homes in New Eng-

* Her name was Remember Litchfield. The name Munson is not known on the Vineyard and it may be the name of the wife of the traditional Israel Luce of Wales, as family lore usually mixes facts and generations.

land.* A family of Luce lived in the parish of Horton, county of Gloucester, as early as 1550 and they are found there and in a number of surrounding parishes for a century and a half afterwards. Of this Horton family one Abraham Luce married 8 Oct. 1604 Cicely Darke, and this name is believed by the author to be the name originally copied in the Scituate records as "Harke", and Darke Luce of 1643 is offered as the possible progenitor of Henry Luce of the same town 1666. If not, he was a probable near relative who influenced the migration of Henry Luce and all the surrounding circumstances make this the nearest probable origin of the Vineyard family in the matter of their English home. It should be stated, however, that Abraham and Cicely (Darke) Luce had no child named Darke and the name of Darke does not occur on the parish records of Horton. The similarity of the names, Harke and Darke, is too great to be ignored when combined with the rare name of Luce, and while researches so far made have failed to uncover a Henry Luce in the parish of Horton, the adjoining parishes still unsearched may reveal the lost record of his baptism.

Horton is but sixteen miles in a direct line from the Welsh border, and it is of general knowledge that thousands of people of Welsh origin are to be found in the parishes of Gloucestershire; thus the traditional story that Henry Luce was a son of Israel Luce "of Wales" is helped by the discoveries made by the author concerning this Gloucestershire family living so near to the Welsh border. Strengthening proof is added in the naming of Israel (4) a son of Henry (1). See remarks on the English origin of the BEVAN FAMILY in Addenda.

1. Henry Luce, b. abt. 1640; res. Scituate (*1666*), Rehoboth (*1668*), came to T., abt. 1670, where he lived until his

* The author during recent visits to England found Luce families in Cornwall, Devon and Kent, all of them having Henry as a Christian name. Scituate, Mass. was largely settled by emigrants from Kent and in the parish of Lyminge that county is recorded in 1614 the marriage of a Henry Luce. It is here noted as a reference for future investigators, but the family in Gloucestershire seems to offer the probable solution.

death which occurred between May 1687 and Mch. 1689. A sketch of his life is to be found in Vol. II, Annals of W.T., pp. 54–6, to which nothing can be added. He had the following named children:

2. Robert,[2] b. (*1667*).
3. Remember, b. (*1669*); m. Samuel Merry (7).
4. Israel, b. (*1671*).
5. Experience, b. 7 Feb. 1673.
6. Eleazer, b. (*1675*).
7. Henry, b. (*1677*).
8. Thomas, b. (*1679*).
9. William, b. (*1681*).
10. David, b. 1683.
11. Josiah, b. (*1685*).

2. Robert[2] Luce, (*Henry*[1]), b. abt. 1667; res. T. Few facts are known of him except that he died by drowning 1711–1714 between the Vineyard and Nantucket according to tradition. His wife's name was Desire ————.

12. Judith,[3] b. 22 July 1689; m. Jonathan Dunham (51) 11 Feb. 1718–19.
13. Henry, b. 28 Mch. 1690–1.
14. Samuel, b. 12 Apr. 1692.
15. Jonathan, b. 7 Jan. 1696.
16. Desire, b. 5 May 1700; m. Joseph Burgess of Yarmouth.
17. Mary, b. 22 July 1701; m. Jacob Robinson (20) 20 Apr. 1724.
18. Mercy, b. 15 Dec. 1703; m. Shubael Luce (31) 14 Apr. 1724.

4. Israel[2] Luce, (*Henry*[1]), b. abt. 1671; res. T., rem. to Windham, Conn. 1707, where he d. 20 May 1727. He m. Grace Baker 16 Dec. 1701; prob. dau. of Samuel and Fear (Robinson) Baker who was b. abt. 1678 and d. 18 May 1730.

20. Joseph,[3] b. (*1703*); m. Elizabeth Root 18 July 1727; res. Windham.
21. Hannah, b. (*1706*); d. 10 Nov. 1715.
22. Benjamin, b. 26 Nov. 1709; d. 1759 s. p.
23. Eleazer, b. 21 Feb. 1711; d. 12 May 1727.
24. Israel, b. 8 Apr. 1712; d. 3 May 1727.
25. Thankful, b. 28 Nov. 1715; m. Thomas Butler.
26. Mary, b. 9 May 1718.
27. Ann, b. 14 Aug. 1721.

5. Experience[2] Luce, (*Henry*[1]), b. 7 Feb. 1673; res. T., weaver. He m. Elizabeth Manter (16) abt. 1694, who was

b. 29 Mch. 1674 and d. 25 June 1770. He d. 9 Jan. 1747 and his will 20 Sept. 1746 was pro. 1 Feb. 1747. He was a deacon of the church at W.T.

30. Zephaniah,[3] b. 19 Feb. 1695.
31. Shubael, b. 18 Oct. 1701.
32. Timothy, b. 18 Mch. 1704.
33. Jemima, b. 10 Mch. 1705.
34. Benjamin, b. 24 Mch. 1707; res. E.; m. Mrs. Abigail (Cottle) (21) Presbury (wid. of John) 20 Mch. 1730–1. He d. 30 Jan. 1750–1.
35. John, b. 13 Mch. 1708.
36. Martha, b. 24 May 1711.

6. Eleazer[2] Luce, (*Henry*[1]), b. abt. 1675; res. T., husbandman; rem. to Southold, L. I. abt. 1698, where he m. Sarah Wines or Winds, dau. of Barnabas, of that town. From this marriage the Luces of New Jersey, Pennsylvania, and a number of the states in the Middle West trace descent. Eleazer Luce, sheepshearer in W.T. 1695, and a member of the Mil. Co. in Southold 1715. Further details of his life and death, and that of his wife, are wanting.

40. Eleazer, b. (*1700*); m. Abiah Hallock, res. Southold, L. I.
41. Benjamin, b. (*1702*); m. Abigail ————; res. Roxbury, N. J. (*1736*).
42. David, b. (*1705*); m. Mary ————; res. Roxbury, N. J. (*1736*).
43. Shubael, b. (*1707*); res. Southold, L. I.

7. Henry[2] Luce, (*Henry*[1]), b. abt. 1677; res. E., blacksmith; known as "White-eyed Henry". He m. Sarah Look (10), who was b. 3 Apr. 1678 and was living at date of his will 6 Mch. 1737–8, pro. 29 Feb. 1743. He was constable of E. 1736.

50. Henry,[3] b. 1 Jan. 1700.
51. Thankful, b. (*1703*); m. Samuel Luce (14).
52. Sylvanus, b. 14 Sept. 1706; laborer, int. of m. to Elizabeth Thomas was pub. at N. 19 Dec. 1730, but his will 25 Aug. 1746 pro. 20 May 1748 does not mention wife or children. He d. abt. 1747 at Cape Breton in the French War.
53. Hannah, b. (*1710*).
54. Sarah, b. (*1715*); m. John Crosby.
55. Christopher, b. 18 Oct. 1720.

8. THOMAS[2] LUCE, (*Henry*[1]), b. abt. 1679; res. W.T., husbandman. He m. HANNAH ————, abt. 1707, who was b. abt. 1684 and d. abt. 1753–4. He was killed while engaged in wrecking a stranded vessel 1 Apr. 1727. Parson Homes wrote of him "He was a poor man and left a numerous family of small children behind him, and his wife, a poor, helpless woman." His est. was adm. July 1727 and divided among twelve heirs.

58. THOMAS,[3] b. (*1708*).
59. MALATIAH, b. (*1710*).
60. JEMIMA, b. (*1712*); m. JOHN LUCE (35) 3 Jan. 1733–34.
61. JANE, b. (*1713*); m. JOHN LONG 7 Aug. 1735.
62. DANIEL, b. (*1714*); prob. rem. to Amenia, N. Y.
63. HEPSIBAH, b. 1716; d. 26 Mch. 1791, unm.
64. SIMEON, b. (*1718*); rem. to Norwich, Conn. bef. 1747 and later to Springfield, Mass. (*1762*); m. (1) HANNA BUSHNELL; (2) ABIAH HOUGH 14 Oct. 1752.
65. ABIAH, b. (*1720*); m. SHUBAEL HARDING (1) bef. 1744.
66. ZACCHEUS, b. 1722.
67. ISRAEL, b. 1723.
68. KEZIAH, b. (*1724*); m. JONATHAN HILLMAN (15) 29 June 1749.
69. BARZILLAI, b. (*1726*); m. DEBORAH BUNKER 4 Dec. 1755; res. N.

9. WILLIAM[2] LUCE, (*Henry*[1]), b. abt. 1681; res. C. and T., weaver; m. ANN CROSBY 5 July 1704, dau. of Rev. Thomas Crosby of Harwich, who was b. 14 Apr. 1678 and was living at date of her husband's will 26 Dec. 1733, pro. 7 May 1734. He d. early in 1734.

70. EBENEZER,[3] b. 25 July 1707; res. T., housewright; rem. to Rochester (*1733*) and later Warren, Mass. (*1754*); m. SARAH DOTY of Rochester 18 Oct. 1733. Descendants in Western Mass.
71. REMEMBER, b. 21 Apr. 1710; m. ELISHA CROWELL (20) 28 Dec. 1731.
72. SETH, b. 14 Oct. 1713; res. T., rem. to Rochester (*1736*) and Plymouth (*1740*); m. HANNAH MORTON of Plymouth 14 Feb. 1739–40. Descendants rem. in Plymouth.
73. JOSHUA, b. 12 Sept. 1716; res. C., weaver, prob. rem. to Somers, Conn.
74. DEBORAH, b. 12 Apr. 1720.

10. DAVID[2] LUCE, (*Henry*[1]), b. 1683; res. T., husbandman; rem. to Windham, Conn. where he d. 13 May 1752; m. ELIZABETH PEASE (110) 9 Dec. 1707, who was b. 1684 and d. 10 Nov. 1754.

80. JAMES[3], b. 21 Apr. 1709; m. MARY TRACY; res. Windham, weaver.
81. MERIBEH, b. 14 Apr. 1712; m. AMOS WOODWARD 15 Apr. 1750.

82. Jemima, b. 14 Sept. 1714; m. Jonathan Luce (92) 3 Jan. 1733–4.
83. David, b. 26 June 1719; m. Mehitable Dimock 24 May 1759.
84. Elizabeth, b. 6 Apr. 1722.
85. Abigail, b. 19 Dec. 1728.

11. Josiah[2] Luce, (*Henry*[1]), b. abt. 1685; res. C., rem. to Windham, Conn. 1707, where he d. abt. 1727; m. Sarah Allen (18). Will 26 May 1727.

90. Judah[3] (Paddock), b. 30 Sept. 1705.
91. Joshua, b. 16 Dec. 1707; m. Mercy Bishop 17 Oct. 1733; res. Windham.
92. Jonathan, b. 8 Aug. 1710; m. Jemima Luce (82) 3 Jan. 1733–4; res. Windham.
93. Nathaniel, b. 31 Dec. 1712; m. Mary Prentiss 25 Dec. 1735.
94. Ebenezer, b. (*1715*); m. Anna Robinson 26 Oct. 1749; res. Windham.
95. Mary, b. ; m. Ephraim Wealthy.
96. Sarah, b. ; m. John Coye 9 Jan. 1749–50.
97. Elizabeth, b. ; m. John Mackworth.
98. Mercy, b.

13. Henry[3] Luce, (*Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 28 Mch. 1690–1; res. C. and T., husbandman; m. (1) Hannah Merry (wid. of Samuel) (43) 11 Feb. 1747–8, who was b. 1703 and d. 11 Aug. 1780. He d. 4 Apr. 1769 and his will 12 Dec. 1768 was pro. 4 May 1769.

100. Eleazer,[4] b. 1 Jan. 1711–12.
101. Joanna, b. 13 June 1714; m. Elijah Look (24).
102. Robert, b. 1 Dec. 1715.
103. Adonijah, b. 15 Aug. 1717.
104. Jonathan, b. 15 June 1722.
105. Abraham, b. 1723; m. Mary ————, who d. 12 Dec. 1765 aet. 42. He d. 31 Aug. 1797.
106. Isaac, b. 1726; d. 3 Aug. 1780, s. p. Property devised to kinsmen.
107. Peter, b. (*1730*).
108. Jacob, b. Aug. 1734.

14. Samuel[3] Luce, (*Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 12 Apr. 1692; rem. T.; m. Thankful Luce (51), who was b. abt. 1703. He d. bef. 26 Nov. 1760 when his est. was div. to heirs.

110. George,[4] b. 1731.
111. Obed, b. ; rem. to Nantucket, where descendants resided.
112. Mary, b. 1 June 1726; m. Samuel Crowell (31) 12 Apr. 1753.

15. JONATHAN[3] LUCE, (*Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 7 Jan. 1696; res. T. (Indian Town); m. LYDIA BURGESS 14 Apr. 1724, dau. of Joseph and Thamosin (Bangs) Burgess, who was b. 2 May 1704 and d. 16 Jan. 1777. He d. 2 Aug. 1763 and his will 1 Feb. 1763 was pro. 6 Sept. 1763. He was deacon of the church in W. Tisbury.

120. ROWLAND,[4] b. 28 Apr. 1725.
121. JOSEPH, b. 25 Sept. 1726.
122. LYDIA, b. (*1728*); perh. m. LUCE BURGESS 13 Aug. 1752.
123. DESIRE, b. 18 Feb. 1730; living 1818, unm.
124. BARZILLAI, b. 13 Apr. 1732; d. y.
125. ANTHONY, b. 20 Nov. 1733.
126. BARZILLAI, b. 22 Aug. 1735.
127. REBECCA, b. 9 Nov. 1738; d. 25 July 1765, unm.
128. WILLIAM, b. 20 Aug. 1740.
129. ABIJAH, b. (*1741*); m. JUDITH LUCE (153) 5 June 1760. He d. same year in Nova Scotia s. p. while in the Mil. Service and his wid. m. (2) ABIJAH COYE.

30. ZEPHANIAH[3] LUCE, (*Experience*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 19 Feb. 1695; res. W.T., weaver; m. HOPE NORTON (410) 19 Apr. 1714, who was b. abt. 1697 and d. 9 Jan. 1777. He d. 2 Jan. 1779 and his will 7 July 1772 was pro. 26 Feb. 1779.

140. STEPHEN,[4] b. 25 Sept. 1714.
141. JANE, b. 6 Dec. 1716.
142. JEDIDAH, b. 22 May 1719; m. TIMOTHY HILLMAN (23).
143. HEZEKIAH, b. 8 July 1723.
144. CORNELIUS, b. 22 Oct. 1724.
145. REBECCA, b. 1731; m. BARNABAS LUCE (220).

31. SHUBAEL[3] LUCE, (*Experience*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 18 Oct. 1701; res. T., cordwainer; m. MERCY LUCE (18) 27 Nov. 1728, who was b. 15 Dec. 1703 and d. 20 June 1780. He d. 9 Aug. 1750 and his est. was div. 29 Sept. 1752.

150. BERIAH,[4] b. 1731.
151. DINAH, b. (*1733*); m. JACOB LUCE (108).
152. JANE, b. (*1735*).
153. JUDITH, b. (*1738*); m. (1) ABIJAH LUCE (129) 5 June 1760; (2) ABIJAH COYE (40) 3 Mch. 1762.
154. MERCY, b. (*1740*).
155. ENOCH, b. 10 Aug. 1743.

32. Timothy[3] Luce, (*Experience*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 18 Mch. 1704; res. T., weaver; m. Sarah Presbury (57) 18 Feb. 1730–1, who was b. 1713 and d. 30 Jan. 1793. He d. 6 May 1782. Served in French and Indian Wars 1759.

157. Reuben,[4] b. 1731.
158. Lydia, b. (*1733*).
159. Martha, b. 13 Dec. 1735; m. Peter Luce (107) 9 Oct. 1760.
160. Josiah, bapt. 7 May 1738.
161. Benjamin, b. (*1740*); m. Sarah White 25 Aug. 1774 and had issue two daus. who d. unm.
162. John.
163. Moses, rem. to Easton, N. Y. 1794; Rev. soldier; living 1805.
164. Experience, rem. to Hardwick, Mass.; m. Anna Lawrence 30 Nov. 1769 and had issue Anna,[5] Drusilla, Apollos and Patience.
165. Gamaliel
166. Zachariah.
167. Litchfield, b. (*1758*); m. Sarah Coleman 26 July 1787; res. Boston.
168. Dorcas.
169. Drusilla.

35. John[3] Luce, (*Experience*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 13 Mch. 1708; res. T., weaver; m. Jemima Luce (60) 3 Jan. 1733–4, who was b. 1712 and d. 4 Sept. 1788. He d. 15 Feb. 1786 and his est. was div. May 1st following.

170. Jabez,[4] b. 28 Jan. 1734; d. 5 Dec. 1761.
171. Puella, b. 22 Feb. 1736; m. James Butler (290) 11 Feb. 1762.
172. Hannah, b. 4 Jan. 1737; m. Daniel Pease (312) 23 Jan. 1766.
173. Margery, b. 9 May 1739; d. unm.
174. Rhoda, b. 11 June 1746; d. 19 June 1777.
175. Experience, b. 2 Dec. 1747.
176. Elizabeth, b. 4 May 1750; perh. m. Samuel Bassett (91).
177. Charles, b. 11 May 1754; d. 30 Jan. 1791.

50. Henry[3] Luce, (*Henry*[2.1]), b. 1 Jan. 1700; res. E., yeoman; known as "Long Henry", m. Phebe Cathcart (15) 18 Oct. 1722 and perh. (2) Abiah Chambers 30 Jan. 1766; if so, she d. bef. the date of his will 31 Aug. 1778, pro. 3 Dec. 1779.

220. Barnabas,[4] b. 1725.
221. Joseph, b. 1725.
222. Lois, b. 1728; m. John Manter (50) 28 Nov. 1751.
223. Matthew, b. 1732.
224. Susanna, b. 6 June 1734; m. Gideon Lambert (31).
225. Paul, b. (*1735*); m. Susanna Newcomb (53) 21 Mch. 1759, s. p.

226. Eunice, b. (*1737*); m. Cornelius Luce (144).
227. Anna, b. 18 Sept. 1740; m. Francis Lewis (5) 16 Aug. 1764.
228. Benjamin, b. 13 Apr. 1743.
229. Phebe, b. Jan. 1745; m. Jabez Norton (471) 20 Apr. 1769.

55. Christopher[3] Luce, (*Henry*[2-1]), b. 18 Oct. 1720; res. E., husbandman; m. (1) Sarah Arey (37), who was b. 10 May 1722 and d. 1 Feb. 1758; (2) Mrs. Hannah (Chase) (55) Ferguson (wid. of John) 28 Mch. 1760, who was b. 15 Mch. 1725 and d. 26 Nov. 1798. He d. 5 Aug. 1795 and his will 10 Aug. 1792 was pro. 22 Aug. 1795. Inv. $1432.34.

230. Sarah,[4] b. (*1742*); m. Benjamin Vinson (44).
231. Parnell, b. (*1746*); m. William Swain.
232. Sylvanus, b. 26 Nov. 1750.
233. Olive, b. 28 Feb. 1752; d. 14 July 1828, unm.
234. Thankful, b. 28 Feb. 1752; m. Benjamin Stewart (106) 1 Sept. 1785.

59. Malatiah[3] Luce, (*Thomas*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 1710; res. T., husbandman; m. Eleanor Harley (or Harlow) 5 July 1738, who was b. 1715 and d. 18 Feb. 1787. He d. 3 May 1801.

250. Mary,[4] 6 Oct. 1738; m. John Chosby (42) 10 Dec. 1761.
251. Bethuel, b. 1741.
252. Thomas, b. (*1743*); res. T.; m. Huldah Butler (293) 29 June 1769, who was b. abt. 1747; both living 1810 with four others in household.
253. Oliver, b. (*1745*); living 1810 with wife.
254. Zerviah, b. (*1748*).

66. Zaccheus[3] Luce, (*Thomas*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. abt. 1722; res. T., farmer; m. Sarah Sog* 10 Aug. 1749, who was b. 1729 and d. 24 May 1772. He served in the French and Indian War 1760–1.

280. Keziah,[4] b. 18 Dec. 1748.
281. Huldah, b. 24 Nov. 1750.
282. Ephraim, b. 26 Oct. 1752; d. y.
283. Asa, b. 13 Sept. 1754; d. Dec. 1778 at sea.
284. Bathsheba, b. 13 Aug. 1756; m. William Wimpenny (int.) 11 Jan. 1811.
285. Hepsibah, b. 12 Dec. 1758.
286. Abner, b. 6 Apr. 1762.
287. Abiah, b. 2 Sept. 1764.
288. Ephraim, b. 1770; d. 5 May 1849, unm.

---

* There was a John Sog of Dartmouth, Mass. 1752. The only other instance known to the author of its occurrence. It has the appearance of being an Indian name.

67. Israel[3] Luce, (*Thomas*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 1723; res. T., weaver, rem. to Noman's Land, where he d. 5 Nov. 1797 and his will 3 Nov. 1797 was pro. 8 Aug. 1798. He m. Mary Daggett (425) 8 June 1774, who was b. 1750 and d. 21 July 1827.

290. Daniel,[4] b. 18 Nov. 1776; m. Abigail Hollister 12 Feb. 1804.
291. Deborah, b. 16 Nov. 1778.
292. Thomas, b. 19 May 1780; living 1850, unm.
293. Hannah, b. 1782; m. Mayhew Norton (146) 6 July 1797.
294. Ebenezer, b. 10 May 1785; m. Mary Joseph 7 Dec. 1815.

100. Eleazer[4] Luce, (*Henry*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 1 Jan. 1711–12; res. T., mariner; m. Ann Merry (20) 21 Mch. 1731–2, who was b. 5 Aug. 1712 and d. 11 Jan. 1777. He d. bef. Mch. 1760.

380. Nathan,[5] b. (*1733*).
381. Dependence, b. 1738; d. 13 Nov. 1760.
382. Constant, b. (*1740*).
383. Arvin, b. (*1742*); Sea Coast Defence 1776; d. at sea, unm.
384. Abraham, b. (*1745*).
385. Ann, b. (*1748*).

102. Robert[4] Luce, (*Henry*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 1 Dec. 1715; res. T., yeoman; m. (1) Hannah Merry (23), who was b. 15 May 1718 and d. 23 Aug. 1774; (2) Dorcas Luce (168) 26 Mch. 1778. He d. 12 Jan. 1795.

390. Abishai,[5] b. 13 Feb. 1748–9.
391. Abigail, b. 30 Mch. 1752; m. (1) Zabdiel Cleveland (41) 15 Dec. 1772; (2) David Dunham (251) 23 Nov. 1815.
392. Betty, bapt. 3 May 1761; m. Vernal Clifford (56) 27 Jan. 1780.
393. Robert, bapt. 20 May 1764.

By Second Wife:

394. Achsah, b. (*1779*); d. Dec. 1783.

103. Adonijah[4] Luce, (*Henry*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 15 Aug. 1717; res. C., husbandman; constable, 1748; in French and Indian Wars, as private in Capt. Gershom Cathcart's Co., 1757–1759. Rem. to Hartland, Vt. after 1787 and d. there in 1796. He m. Abigail Athearn (25) abt. 1744, who was b. 24 Feb. 1726. She d. 1790. Descendants still reside in Vermont.

400. Moses,[5] b. 1744; d. 28 Dec. 1762.
401. Katherine, b. (*1747*); m. Robert Morrison.
402. Adonijah, b. (*1750*).
403. Andrew, b. 1753.
404. Ivory, b. 21 Oct. 1756.
405. Zimri, b. (*1758*).
406. Damaris, bapt. 3 May 1761; d. 26 July 1763.
407. Moses, bapt. 3 July 1763.
408. Oliver, b. 5 July 1765.

104. Jonathan[4] Luce, (*Henry*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 15 June 1722; res. T., weaver; m. Urana ———— abt. 1743, who was b. 1723 and d. 31 July 1808. He d. 12 July 1791 and his will 8 Mch. 1790 was pro. 25 Oct. 1791. Inv. £143–10–7.

410. Joanna,[5] b. 1744; m. Benjamin Crowell (33) 24 Nov. 1768.
411. Ruth, b. (*1748*); m. Silas Barstow 21 Oct. 1768.
412. Samuel, b. 1752.
413. Malachi, b. 26 Aug. 1755.
414. Shubael, b. (*1757*); Rev. soldier 1776; d. at sea 1781, unm.
415. Urana, b. 21 Mch. 1760.
416. Solomon, b. 4 Aug. 1762.
417. Damaris, b. 30 Oct. 1764.
418. Nancy, b. (*1766*); m. Seth Allen 7 Dec. 1797.
419. Ruhama, b. (*1768*); m. Seth Allen 15 Nov. 1812.

107. Peter[4] Luce, (*Henry*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. abt. 1730; res. T., laborer. He m. (1) Martha Luce (159) 9 Oct. 1760, who was b. 13 Dec. 1735 and d. 28 June 1772; (2) Susanna Luce 5 Jan. 1774, who d. 14 Mch. 1801. He d. 25 Feb. 1800.

430. Martin,[5] b. (*1761*).
431. Susanna, b. (*1763*); m. John Manchester (41).
432. Mary, b. (*1765*); m. Thomas Wheldon 1 Jan. 1792.
433. Martha, b. (*1768*); m. Matthew Manter (72) 21 Jan. 1790.
434. Levi, b. (*1770*); d. 1788 at sea.

108. Jacob[4] Luce, (*Henry*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. Aug. 1734; res. T., m. Dinah Luce (151) abt. 1758, who was b. abt. 1733. He d. 21 Feb. 1766.

440. Isaac,[5] b. (*1760*).
441. Eleazer, b. (*1762*); m. Clarissa Luce (506) 30 Nov. 1809.
442. Dinah, b. (*1764*).

110. George[4] Luce, (*Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 1731; res. T., m. Remember Merry (40), who was b. abt. 1733 and d. 19 Mch. 1802. He d. 6 Feb. 1761.

450. Jeremiah,[5] b. (*1755*); d. 1781; in captivity. Rev. soldier.
451. Sarah, b. 1757; m. Seth Luce (480½) 18 Jan. 1776.
452. George, b. 1759.
453. Thankful, b. 3 Dec. 1761; m. Thomas Luce (491) 4 July 1782.
454. Obed, b. (*1763*).

120. Rowland[4] Luce, (*Jonathan*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 28 Apr. 1725; res. T., yeoman; m. Mary Butler (630) abt. 1745, who was b. 17 Oct. 1726 and surviving him she m. (2) Thomas Allen (54). Rowland Luce d. 9 Oct. 1767; est. adm. 1767 and 1771 by sons Daniel and Jesse.

470. Jesse,[5] b. 5 Jan. 1746.
471. Daniel, b. 20 July 1747.
472. Jonathan, b. 21 Apr. 1749; killed by whale 1769.
473. Rhoda, b. 21 June 1751; m. Stephen Cunningham (30) 24 Aug. 1773.
474. Rowland, b. 26 Aug. 1756; rem. to Rochester, Mass. and m. Elizabeth Clark 29 Nov. 1778; had issue 12 children; d. 3 Oct. 1835.
475. Thamosin, b. 20 Sept. 1758.
476. Joshua, b. 6 Dec. 1761; rem. to Tolland, Conn.
477. Mary, b. 25 June 1765.

121. Joseph[4] Luce, (*Jonathan*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 25 Sept. 1726; res. T., husbandman; m. Jedidah Claghorn (101) 4 Apr. 1748, who was b. 1727 and d. 17 Feb. 1799. He served in Sea Coast Defence 1776 and d. 22 Mch. 1808.

480. Lydia,[5] b. 18 Nov. 1750; m. Christopher Butler (125) 2 Jan. 1772.
480½. Seth, b. 11 Oct. 1752.
481. Lemuel, b. 14 Dec. 1753.
482. Desire, b. 22 June 1756; m. Thomas Chase (221) 8 Mch. 1780.
483. Rebecca, b. 18 Mch. 1758; m. Thomas Daggett (160) 31 Oct. 1782.
484. Barzillai, b. 13 Nov. 1760; Sea Coast Defence 1776; living 1781.
485. Jedidah, b. 7 Apr. 1761; m. Oliver Pratt, res. Wayne Co., Ohio.
486. Thaddeus, b. 20 June 1763; m. in England.
487. Joseph, b. 27 Apr. 1765.
488. Charlotte, b. 31 Aug. 1767; m. (1) Anthony Luce (502) 12 Sept. 1793; (2) Jonathan Luce (501) 13 Mch. 1795.
489. Edmund, b. 8 Aug. 1769; m. Eunice Dunham 20 Apr. 1794 and prob. rem. from the Vineyard before 1800.

125. ANTHONY[4] LUCE, (*Jonathan*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 20 Nov. 1733; res. T., mariner; m. THANKFUL CROSBY (10) 12 Dec. 1754, who was b. 1735 and surviving him m. (2) SAMUEL WEEKS (110) and (3) SAMUEL CROWELL. Anthony Luce d. 20 Mch. 1769 at sea.

490. JAMES,[5] b. (*1756*).
491. THOMAS, b. (*1758*).
492. ABIJAH, b. 1760.
493. EUNICE, b. 1764; d. y.
494. JASON, bapt. 30 June 1765.
495. EUNICE, bapt. 3 July 1768.

126. BARZILLAI[4] LUCE, (*Jonathan*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 22 Aug. 1735; res. T., master mariner. Served in Revolution 1776–7 and as seaman in sloops of war "Providence" and "Loyalty"; date of death unknown. He m. (1) MARY———; (2) RHODA LEWIS (10) 21 Oct. 1784; she survived and m. (2) MARTIN LUCE (651).

497. WILMOT,[5] b. 30 July 1788; m. ABIGAIL HOLLEY (63) 6 Apr. 1809; rem. to Pawtucket, R. I. where he d. 30 Nov. 1845.

128. WILLIAM[4] LUCE, (*Jonathan*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 20 Aug. 1740; res. T., husbandman; m. ABIGAIL LOOK (52) 11 Mch. 1762, who was b. 1740 and d. 13 Sept. 1803. He served in Sea Coast Defence 1776 and d. 3 Apr. 1818. He was deacon of the church in T.

500. REBECCA,[5] b. (*1764*).
501. JONATHAN, b. (*1767*).
502. ANTHONY, b. (*1771*); d. Feb. 1794; m. CHARLOTTE LUCE (488) 12 Sept. 1793; no issue.
503. LYDIA, b. 23 Sept. 1774; m. BARTLETT PEASE (554) 22 Jan. 1795.
504. JOANNA, bapt. 27 Sept. 1778; d. 3 Aug. 1785.
505. DESIRE, b. 21 Sept. 1781; m. (1) JOSEPH REYNOLDS (65) 26 Sept. 1805; (2) WILLIAM FERGUSON (40) 15 Dec. 1840.
506. CLARISSA, b. 2 July 1784; m. ELEAZER LUCE (441) 30 Nov. 1809.

140. STEPHEN[4] LUCE, (*Zephaniah*,[3] *Experience*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 25 Sept. 1714; res. T., weaver; rem. to Rochester (*1748*), but ret. to T., where he d. 13 May 1801 and his will 7 Feb. 1799 was pro. 11 Apr. 1801. He m. (1) CONTENT PRESBURY (56) 5 Sept.

1735, who was b. 1711 and d. 9 Sept. 1773; (2) Mrs. RHODA (Manter) (61) LOOK (wid. of Stephen) 29 Dec. 1774, who was b. 6 Mch. 1728 and d. bef. 1809.

519. JANE,[5] b. 5 Aug. 1736; m. (1) MILTON FOSTER (40) 28 May 1752; (2) ———— DOTY.
520. KETURAH, b. 18 Feb. 1738; d. y.
521. ELIJAH, b. 18 May 1740; rem. to Boston, later to Baltimore, Md. and d. 18. Sept. 1804 at sea; m. (1) MARY MARCH 1766; (2) MARY PRATT 1795. Had issue two daughters.
522. TIMOTHY, b. 27 Aug. 1742.
523. JEDIDAH, b. 8 Sept. 1744; m. FRANCIS NORTON (145) 24 Oct. 1765.
524. STEPHEN, b. 8 Sept. 1747; d. 22 Apr. 1760.
525. EZEKIEL, b. 5 Feb. 1750.
526. ZEPHANIAH, b. 5 Apr. 1752.
527. DEBORAH, b. 27 Nov. 1754; m. DAVID DUNHAM (251) 16 Jan. 1777.

143. HEZEKIAH[4] LUCE, (*Zephaniah*,[3] *Experience*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 8 Feb. 1723; res. T., cordwainer; rem. to Conway, Mass. (1785), later to Pittsfield, Mass. (*1790*), where he d. 14 May 1809 and his will 15 May 1801 was pro. 6 June 1809 (Berks. Prob. XIV, 386). He m. THANKFUL LOOK (40) 21 Sept. 1752, who was b. 1734 and was living at date of will.

530. BENJAMIN,[5] b. (*1754*).
531. SUSANNA, b. (*1757*); m. PETER COTTLE (96) 25 July 1779.
532. CORNELIUS, b. 2 Aug. 1761.
533. PRISCILLA, bapt. 1 July 1764; m. JOSEPH BOYDEN.
534. TRISTRAM, b. 28 Feb. 1766; m. PERSIS FRAZIER.
535. HEZEKIAH, bapt. 17 Dec. 1769; d. y.
536. LYDIA, bapt. 12 May 1771; m. JAMES DAVIS.
537. CONSTANT, b. 17 Nov. 1773; d. 24 Feb. 1854; res. Pittsfield, Mass.; m. (1) IRENE DAVIS 1793; (2) ELIZABETH WILLIAMS 1830.
538. FREEBORN, bapt. 19 July 1778; living 1801.

144. CORNELIUS[4] LUCE, (*Zephaniah*,[3] *Experience*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 22 Oct. 1724; res. T.; d. bef. 1772. He m. EUNICE LUCE (226). No further record of this family, except the following children:

540. FREELOVE[5].
541. REBECCA, ; m. BENJAMIN CARTWRIGHT.
542. LOIS, ; m. ———— NORTON.

150. BERIAH[4] LUCE, (*Shubael*,[3] *Experience*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 1731; res. T., innholder; rem. to C. (*1788*) and later to Win-

throp, Me. (*1790*), where he d. and descendants have since lived. He m. REMEMBER FOSTER (51) 25 Jan. 1753, who was b. 22 Sept. 1728.

550. SHUBAEL,[5] b. (*1754*).
551. FREEMAN, b. (*1756*); Rev. soldier; d. 4 July 1804, unm.
552. ELLIS, b. (*1759*); m. RHODA WEEKS 29 Oct. 1795; d. s. p.
553. BENJAMIN, b. 6 Apr. 1762.
554. PRINCE, b. (*1764*).
555. WILLIAM, b. (*1766*); no male descendants.
556. MARIA; (unm).
557. SALLY; m. MARION WOOD.

155. ENOCH[4] LUCE, (*Shubael,*[3] *Experience,*[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 10 Aug. 1743; res. T., laborer; m. THANKFUL WHELDON (46) 27 Apr. 1762, who was b. 24 Apr. 1742 and predeceased her husband. He d. 4 Feb. 1806 and his will 21 Jan. 1806 was pro. 6 Apr. 1806.

560. JABEZ,[5] b. 26 Apr. 1764; d. 20 Feb. 1781.
561. BARNARD, b. 26 Apr. 1766; d. y.
562. PEGGY, b. 23 Feb. 1768; m. ROBERT WALDRON (25) 7 Nov. 1790.
563. JETHRO, b. 16 Aug. 1770; d. 1 Dec. 1791.
564. POLLY, b. 20 Jan. 1773; m. PRINCE ROGERS (83) 9 Sept. 1810.
565. WAITSTILL, b. 1 May 1775; m. WILLIAM MERRY (90) 16 Oct. 1800.
566. BARNARD, b. 20 June 1778; m. (1) SUSAN ATHEARN (133) 25 Dec. 1819; (2) MRS. MARY (Cathcart) (64) WOOD 10 Oct. 1841.
567. DAVID, b. 12 Apr. 1780; m. (1) POLLY CLIFFORD (93) 1817; (2) MRS. PRISCILLA (Luce) (800) CHASE 21 Oct. 1819; (3) BETSEY LUCE (671) 2 May 1822.
568. JUDITH, b. 30 Mch. 1782; d. y.
569. ABIGAIL, b. 1 June 1784; m. JACOB CLIFFORD (92) 1813.

157. REUBEN[4] LUCE, (*Shubael,*[3] *Experience,*[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 1731; res. T., m. JEMIMA BUTLER (652) abt. 1757, who was b. abt. 1735 and surviving her husband rem. to Williamsburg, Mass. 1784. He d. 24 June 1772.

570. PRESBURY[5], b. (*1758*); Sea Coast Defence 1776.
571. LOVEY, b. (*1760*); m. LOT HILLMAN (120) 20 June 1780.
572. PRUDENCE, b. (*1762*); m. NOAH RICE 30 Aug. 1781.
573. DRUSILLA, b. (*1765*); m. WILLIAM MEADER 14 Aug. 1788.
574. MAYHEW, b. (*1767*); res. Hardwick, Mass. (*1790*).
575. LITCHFIELD, b. Feb. 1769; d. 18 June 1772.
576. REBECCA, bapt. 17 Aug. 1771; m. ASA MERRITT, Jr.

160. JOSIAH[4] LUCE, (*Timothy*,[3] *Experience*,[2] *Henry*[1]), bapt. 7 May 1738; res. T., cordwainer; m. ELIZABETH WHELDON 13 Oct. 1761; who d. 31 Oct. 1781; (2) Mrs. LUCY (Norton) (144) CHASE 18 Apr. 1782, wid. of George Chase (132) who was b. 7 Apr. 1745 and survived her husband. He d. 27 July 1786 and his will 4 July 1786 was pro. 23 Aug. 1786. He served in Sea Coast Defence 1776.

577. BARTLETT,[5] b. (*1763*); rem. to Barre, Mass. (*1790*).
578. ICHABOD, b. (1765); prob. rem. to Easton, N. Y. (*1790*); living 1805.
579. CYNTHIA, b. 1768; d. 1773.
580. REUBEN, bapt. 1 July 1770; m. KEZIAH LOCKE 8 Mch. 1792 (Barre, Mass.).
581. LITCHFIELD, bapt. 1 Nov. 1772.
582. MARTHA, bapt. 23 Apr. 1775.
583. RHODA, b. 18 Mch. 1776; d. unm.
584. AARON, bapt. 16 May 1779; rem. to Newton, Mass. (*1805*).
585. MOSES, b. (*1781*).

By Second Wife:

586. ELIZABETH, b. 1783; perh. m. JONATHAN COWEN of Rochester 21 Nov. 1799.
587. ROSABELLA, b. 1785; d. 1792.
588. MIRANDA, b. (*1786*); m. JOHN WHITE 9 Aug. 1812.

162. JOHN[4] LUCE, (*Timothy*,[3] *Experience*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. abt. 1755, res. T., housewright; rem. to Easton, N. Y. (*1794*), and later to Caldwell, same state, where he d. 10 Aug. 1819. Served in Sea Coast Defence 1776 and on frigate "Warren" and was a pensioner. He m. HEPZIBAH BUTLER (147), who was b. 29 June 1763 and was living 1843 in Warsaw, N. Y.

594. NICHOLAS,[5] b. 17 Sept. 1783; m. FANNIE BROWN 29 Oct. 1807; res. Easton and Tioga Centre, N. Y. where he d. 1829; issue 8 ch. of whom John,[6] b. 29 Oct. 1820 was father of John Gilbert[7] Luce of Richmond, Va.
595. ANNA, b. Nov. 1785; d. y.
596. SARAH, b. 24 Oct. 1787.
597. ELIZABETH, b. 7 July 1789.
598. LYDIA, b. 3 Feb. 1791; m. NICHOLAS MOSIER.
599. FRANCIS, b. 31 Mch. 1793; d. 1868; res. Gainesville, N. Y.
600. ANNA, b. May 1795.
601. HEPSIBAH, b. 13 June 1797.
602. LURANA, b. 10 Sept. 1799.
603. JOHN B., b. 11 Nov. 1803.

165. GAMALIEL[4] LUCE, (*Timothy*,[3] *Experience*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. abt. 1754; res. T., mariner; m. ABIGAIL ALLEN (125) 7 Dec.

1780, who was b. Oct. 1757 and surviving him m. (2) MITCHELL DAGGETT (427). Gamaliel Luce served in Sea Coast Defence 1775 and d. Sept. 1794 at sea.

610. RICHARD,[5] b. 1781.
611. JOSIAH, bapt. 12 Nov. 1786; d. y.
612. JOSIAH, bapt. 31 Jan. 1790.
613. CLARINDA, b. 1790; d. y.
614. PRESBURY, bapt. 20 June 1792; m. LUCRETIA NORTON (667) 25 Sept. 1834.

166. ZACHARIAH[4] LUCE, (*Timothy*,[3] *Experience*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 1746; res. T., carpenter; rem. to Goshen, Mass. bef. 1790, where he d. 22 Feb. 1812. He m. SARAH CLIFFORD (52) 19 Nov. 1767.

615. ZADOC,[5] b. (*1768*).
616. ELIJAH, b. Mch. 1770; res. Williamsburg, Mass.; m. MEHITABLE HOWES and had issue: Reuben[6] 1796; Clarinda 1800.
617. Hovey, b. (*1772*).
618. JOHN, b. (*1775*).
619. TEMPERANCE, b. (*1777*).
620. HANNAH, b. 1780.
621. STEPHEN, b. 28 Dec. 1782; res. Brighton, N. Y.

220. BARNABAS[4] LUCE, (*Henry*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 1725; res. T., yeoman; rem. to Rochester, Mass. (*1777*), where he d. 17 Sept. 1808. He m. (1) REBECCA LUCE (145), who was b. 1731 and d. 15 June 1785; (2) prob. Mrs. ABIGAIL (Wheldon) (43) NORTON (wid. of Shubael [454]) 30 Oct. 1791, who was b. 1742 and surviving her second husband d. 18 Feb. 1825. He was a Rev. soldier in 1776 and d. 17 Sept. 1808. His will 15 May 1784 was pro. 8 Oct. 1808 (Plymo. Prob. XLII, 496).

630. JANE,[5] b. Dec. 1753; d. 12 Sept. 1770.
631. STEPHEN, b. ; d. s. p. 1807; m. KEZIAH CLAPP 10 Nov. 1791.
632. JOSEPH, b.
633. BATHSHEBA, b. Nov. 1754; m. TIMOTHY HILLER 17 Mch. 1780.
634. KATE, b. ; m. WILLIAM CLERK.

221. JOSEPH[4] LUCE, (*Henry*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 1725; res. T., mariner; m. DEBORAH WOLLEN (33) abt. 1745, who was b. 29 July 1721 and surviving him m. (2) JACOB ROBINSON (20). The date of death of Joseph Luce is unknown.

640. Joseph,[5] b. 1746; d. 1769 at sea.
641. Keturah, b. 25 July 1749; m. Benjamin Fairbanks, 29 Oct. 1772.
642. Lydia, b. 1750; d. 1770.
643. Elizabeth, b. (*1752*); m. Samuel Luce (412) 23 Aug. 1770.
644. Mary, b. (*1754*); m. Joseph Dexter (30) 14 Oct. 1779.
645. Elisha, b. (*1756*).
646. Tristram, b. (*1758*); seaman in Rev. War; prob. d. unm.
647. Charles, b. 1760.
648. Deborah, b. (*1762*); m. James Weeks (140) 10 Sept. 1786.

223. Matthew[4] Luce, (*Henry*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 1732; res. T., pilot; m. Ruth Cottle (91) abt. 1758, who was b. July 1736 and d. 6 Sept. 1822. He d. 9 Aug. 1784 and his will 24 Mch. 1784 was pro. 20 June 1784.

650. Lot,[5] b. (*1760*).
651. Martin, b. Nov. 1762.
652. Eunice, b. (*1765*); m. ———— Livermore.
653. Phebe, b. (*1768*); m. Amos Livermore.
654. John, b. (*1770*); living 1784.
655. Matthew, b. 23 June 1780; m. Cynthia Baxter (40) 8 Mch. 1802.
656. Henry, b. (*1782*); m. Hannah C. Luce (1110) 3 Aug. 1803. He d. 13 May 1810.

228. Benjamin[4] Luce, (*Henry*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 13 Apr. 1743; res. E., husbandman; m. Ruth West (108) 11 June 1770, who was b. 1747 and d. 18 Dec. 1835. He d. 9 Oct. 1816 and his will 27 May 1815 was pro. 2 Apr. 1817.

660. Rebecca,[5] b. 8 Oct. 1772; m. Henry C. Norton (182) 17 Sept. 1798.
661. Paul, b. 5 May 1776; m. Prudence Luce (862) 18 Apr. 1816.
662. Silas, b. 12 Apr. 1779; m. Hannah Norton (186) 11 Dec. 1806.
663. Lois, b. 22 Mch. 1781; d. y.
664. Deborah, b. 24 Nov. 1785; d. 1853, unm.
665. West, b. 6 Jan. 1788; living 1850, unm.
666. Benjamin, b. 28 July 1791; d. y.

232. Sylvanus[4] Luce (*Christopher*,[3] *Henry*[2·1]), b. 26 Nov. 1750; res. T., master mariner; m. Elizabeth Ferguson (32) 4 Aug. 1774, who was b. 1 Aug. 1750 and d. 11 Aug. 1824. He served in Sea Coast Defence 1776 and d. 5 Nov. 1803; his will 3 Nov. 1803 was pro. 6 Jan. 1804.

670. Andrew,[5] b. 2 July 1776; d. 19 Sept. 1794 at sea.
671. Betsey, b. 27 Feb. 1778; m. David Luce (567) 2 May 1822.

672. Richard, b. 15 Jan. 1781; m. Hepzibah M. Allen (261) 1816.
673. Polly, b. 4 Mch. 1785; m. Isaiah D. Pease (774) 1 Aug. 1811.
674. Sylvanus, b. 23 Nov. 1790; m. Pamela Keith 15 Dec. 1814.
675. Andrew, b. 6 Nov. 1794; d. y.

251. Bethuel[4] Luce, (*Malatiah*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 1741; res. T., rem. to Vinalhaven, Me. bef. 1790. He m. Susanna Norton (950) 18 Oct. 1765, who was bapt. 15 Aug. 1742. No further facts are known.

680. Lydia,[5] b. (*1766*); m. Robert Cottle (113) 17 Aug. 1784.
681. Elijah, b. (*1768*).
682. Malatiah, b. (*1770*).
683. Uriah, b. (*1772*).

286. Abner[4] Luce, (*Zaccheus*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 6 Apr. 1762; res. T., laborer; m. (1) Millicent Norton (543) abt. 1793; (2) Amelia C. ————————, who was b. 1760 and d. 3 Mch. 1839. He served in the Revolution 1780–2 and d. 18 Apr. 1819.

710. James[5] Norton, b. 13 Sept. 1795; m. (1) Olive Hammett (110) 1812; (2) Martha N. Wilbur 22 Dec. 1829.
711. Nancy, b. 1797; d. 8 Dec. 1845, unm.
712. Asa, res. No. Braintree.
Prob. by Second Wife:
713. Russell ; m. Hannah A. Daggett 20 Oct. 1829.

380. Nathan[5] Luce, (*Eleazer*,[4] *Henry*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. abt. 1733; res. T., husbandman; later of C. (*1790*) and had deceased or rem. bef. 1800; served in Sea Coast Defence 1776. He m. (1) Sarah Dunham (144) 3 Feb. 1763, who was b. Nov. 1733 and d. 20 June 1765; (2) Anna Crowell (34) 8 April 1766, who was b. 28 Dec. 1735. The Census of 1790 gives him one son over sixteen years, and a dau., whose names are unknown to the compiler and, in addition, it is believed that the following named was their issue, prob. by first marriage:

720 Alsbury, b. (*1765*).

384. Abraham[5] Luce, (*Eleazer*,[4] *Henry*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. abt. 1745; res. T., cordwainer, and had deceased or rem. prior to 1800. He m. Abigail ————————.

730. Archelaus,[6] b. 10 July 1773; rem. to Industry, Me. where he m. and had issue: Ann[7] and Dependence[7].

390. Abishai[5] Luce, (*Robert,*[4] *Henry,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 13 Feb. 1748–9; res. T., master mariner and pilot; m. Rebecca Allen (122) 29 Mch. 1769, who was b. 17 May 1749 and d. 31 Jan. 1827. He served on brig "Rising Empire" during the Revolution, and d. 18 Dec. 1824 and his will 19 Sept. 1821 was pro. 21 Jan. 1825.

740. Salome,[6] bapt. 3 Feb. 1771; m. Elijah Luce (1021) 2 Sept. 1815.
741. Nancy, bapt. 15 Oct. 1775; m. Barzillai Frost 21 Nov. 1802.
742. Mayhew Allen, b. 17 Apr. 1779; m. Cynthia Norton (226) 27 June 1802.
743. Prudence, b. 26 July 1781; m. James Cleveland (71) 21 Nov. 1802.
744. Hovey, b. 24 Sept. 1784; m. Nancy Clifford (91) 11 May 1806.
745. Rebecca, b. 14 Feb. 1788; m. (1) Ephraim Harding (23) 16 Feb. 1809; (2) William Pool 17 Sept. 1820.

393. Robert[5] Luce, (*Robert,*[4] *Henry,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Henry*[1]), bapt. 20 May 1764; res. T., rem. to Industry, Me. (*1798*), and later to New Portland, Me. (*1811*), where he d. Nov. 1857. He m. Mary Burgess (41) 3 Aug. 1783.

746. Benjamin,[6] b. 1785; m. Mrs. Betsey (Fassett) Holden.
747. Abigail, b. (*1787*); m. Elijah Robbins.
748. Drusilla, b. (*1789*); m. Benjamin Burgess.
749. Lydia, b. (*1792*); m. Abraham Page.
750. Irvin, b. 1796; m. Charity Furbush.
751. Robert, b. 5 Apr. 1798; m. Almira W. Gilkey.
752. Katherine, b. (*1800*); m. Thaddeus Kilkenny.
753. Betsey, b. (*1802*); m. Benjamin Brooks.
754. James, b. (*1804*); m. Sally Tuttle.
755. Mary, b. 28 Dec. 1806; m. Samuel Trask 12 Nov. 1825.
756. Hovey, b. 1811; m. Lucy Furbush.

402. Adonijah[5] Luce, (*Adonijah,*[4] *Henry,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Henry*[1]), b. abt. 1750; res. T., pilot; m. Patience Rogers (56) 7 Jan. 1779, who was b. abt. 1756 and both were living in 1810. He served in the Sea Coast Defence 1776.

757. Polly,[6] b. 1779; d. 20 Feb. 1794.
758. Lovina, b. 1780.
759. Bethiah, b. 1783; d. 22 Apr. 1842, unm.
760. Daniel.
761. Aaron.

762. Abishai.
763. Rowland, b. 13 Mch. 1799.

403. Andrew[5] Luce, (*Adonijah*,[4] *Henry*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 1753, res. T.; rem. with his father to Hartland, Vt. (1788), and later to Stowe, Vt. where he d. 28 Feb. 1828. He m. (1) Sarah Davis, 1775 of whom nothing is known, (2) Amy ———, who d. 18 Aug. 1813 aged 38 (g. s.); (3) Sarah Child, 1814. He had the following named children:

By First Wife:
764. Warren,[6] b. 25 Aug. 1776.
765. Belcher, b. 26 Sept. 1777.
766. Damaris, b. 24 Jan. 1779.
767. Grafton, b. 16 Apr. 1780; m. (1) Lydia ————; (2) Sarah ————.
768. Nancy, b. 28 Jan. 1782.
769. Phineas, b. 16 Apr. 1783.
770. Orange, b. 15 Feb. 1786; served in War of 1812.
771. Jonathan, b. 26 Apr. 1788.
772. Andrew, b. 1790; served in War of 1812; m. Lina May 10 Apr. 1814.
772a. Marston C., b. about 1800.
By Second Wife:
772b. Asa, b. 1806, m. Orpha Knight, 24 July 1836.

404. Ivory[5] Luce, (*Adonijah*,[4] *Henry*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 21 Oct. 1756, Rev. soldier, res. T.; rem. with his father to Hartland, Vt. (1785), later to Mansfield, Vt. lastly to Sheldon, Genessee Co., N. Y. where he was living in 1840. He m. Mary Look (70) 18 Sept. 1777.

773. Betty,[6] 19 Aug. 1778.
774. Dinah, b. 7 Apr. 1779.
775. Catherine, b. 10 Jan. 1781.
776. Ivory, b. 7 Apr. 1782; served in War of 1812; living 1869; m. Orilla Birdsley.
777. Polly, b. 16 Apr. 1783.
778. Priscilla, b. 31 Oct. 1785.

405. Zimri[5] Luce, (*Adonijah*,[4] *Henry*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. abt. 1758; res. T.; served in Sea Coast Defence 1776; rem. to Pittsfield, Mass. bef. 1782, where he m. Mary ————; rem. to Hartland, Vt. abt. 1785, where he lived four years,

thence to Cambridge, N. Y. (1790) and Saratoga, N. Y. 1791–94; ret. to Hartland and d. there 13 April 1843.

779. Chester,[6] b. 15 Apr. 1783 (Pittsfield).
780. Adonijah, b. 7 Sept. 1785 (Hartland).
781. Hannah, b. 5 Mch. 1787 (Hartland).
782. Elihu, b. 29 July 1788 (Hartland); m. Jenny Dustin 23 Feb. 1801 at Weare, N. H. He was Chief Justice, Windsor Co., Vt. at his death 28 Jan. 1846 and had been prominent member of Legislature for many years. Descendants reside in Vermont.
783. Susannah, b. 6 Apr. 1790 (Cambridge, N. Y.).
784. William, b. 23 Aug. 1791 (Saratoga, N. Y.).
785. Polly, b. 22 Apr. 1793 (Saratoga, N. Y.).
786. Zimri, b. 13 July 1795 (Hartland, Vt.).
787. Abigail, b. 6 Mch. 1797 (Hartland).
788. Anne, b. 12 Aug. 1798 (Hartland).

407. Moses[5] Luce, (*Adonijah*,[4] *Henry*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), bapt. 3 July 1763, res. T., blacksmith; private in Sea Coast Defence 1776; rem. with his father to Hartland, Vt. (1788) and later to Stowe, Vt. where he d. 2 Aug. 1853. He m. (1) Susanna Pease (610) 21 Aug. 1785; (2) Jane Morrison, dau. of William and Jane (Rogers) Morrison who was b. 1763 and d. 18 Oct. 1835.

789a. John Presbury,[6] b. 1785.
789b. Puella, b. 1788.
789c. Margery, b. 1791.
789d. Abigail, b. (*1793*); m. Josiah Russell.
789e. Jane b. (*1796*); m. Peter C. Lovejoy.
789f. Amanda, b. (*1799*); m. Stephen Russell.
789g. Nancy, b. (*1801*); m. Levi Sanborn.
789h. Parnell, b. (*1803*); m. David Marshall.

408. Oliver[5] Luce, (*Adonijah*,[4] *Henry*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 5 July 1765, res. T.; rem. with his father and three brothers to Hartland, Vt. (1788) and on April 16, 1794 made the first clearing in the wilderness which became the town of Stowe Vt. His son was the first child born in that settlement. He d. 2 Dec. 1852. He m. (1) Zeruiah Hatch 10 Feb. 1788, who was born 25 Sept. 1762, and d. 1791 aged 28 years (g. s.) (2) Susan Malachi, a native of Plainfield, N. H. where she was b. 29 Mch. 1764. She d. 9 Aug. 1826.

789i. Henry.[6] Called "oldest son".
789j. Other children, but not of record in the office of Secretary of State, Vermont, and their names are unknown to compiler.

412. Samuel[5] Luce, (*Jonathan*,[4] *Henry*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 1752, res. T., laborer; rem. to Conway, Mass. (1783) and later to Goshen, Mass. where he d. 14 June 1832. He m. Betsey Luce (643) 23 Aug. 1770, who was b. abt. 1752.

790. Jane, b. (*1771*).
791. Hovey, b. (*1772*).
792. Jonathan, b. 17 Mch. 1774; m. Mehitable Baker 1798.
793. Joseph b. (*1776*).
794. Samuel, b. 1778; m. Polly Howes 9 Sept. 1802.
795. Elisha, b. (*1780*).
796. Shubael, b. (*1782*).
797. Obadiah, b. (*1784*).
798. Betsey, b. (*1786*).
799. Tabitha, b. (*1788*).

413. Malachi[5] Luce, (*Jonathan*,[4] *Henry*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 26 Aug. 1755, res. T.; m. Ann Luce, prob. dau. of Levi and Huldah (Cathcart) Luce 23 Sept. 1779, who was b. 1755 and d. 1840. He served in Sea Coast Defence 1776 and d. 20 Mch. 1838.

800. Priscilla,[6] b. (*1781*); m. (1) Francis Chase (274) 8 Dec. 1803; (2) David Luce (567) 21 Oct. 1809.
801. Shubael, b. 14 Nov. 1783; m. Betsey Smith (571) 1 May 1806.
802. Arvin, b. Sept. 1787; m. (1) Depsey Weeks (171) 26 Sept. 1811; (2) Diana Luce 4 May 1820; (3) Jedidah (Luce) (942) Luce. He d. 26 March 1881.
803. Love, b. Apr. 1790; m. John Cottle (214a) 7 Sept. 1809.
804. Cathcart, b. (*1793*); m. Mary A. Butler 21 Oct. 1819.
805. (Child), b. 1796; d. y.
806. Ruhamah, bapt. 1 July 1798; d. 25 July 1819, prob. unm.

416. Solomon[5] Luce, (*Jonathan*,[4] *Henry*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 4 Aug. 1762; res. T., rem. to New Vineyard, Me. (*1797*), where descendants reside. He m. (1) Martha Tilton (510) abt. 1780, who was b. 3 Mch. 1761 and d. after 1795; the name of his second wife is unknown to the compiler. He served in the Sea Coast Defence 1776.

820. Anna,[6] b. 24 Oct. 1781.
821. Celia, b. 29 May 1784; m. William Meader.
822. Katherine, b. 26 Apr. 1786; m. (1) Thomas Johnson; (2) Benjamin Butler.
823. Martha, b. 15 Aug. 1788; m. Hugh Stewart (161).
824. Solomon, b. 18 May 1791; m. Rebecca Eagle.
825. John Tilton, b. 11 June 1793; m. Betsey Wendell.
826. Nancy, b. 27 Sept. 1795; m. James Hannaford.

By Second Wife:

827. Almira, b. 12 Oct. 1809.
828. William H., b. 21 May 1811; m Hannah Belcher.
829. Philena, b. 18 Mch. 1816.

440. Isaac[5] Luce, (*Jacob*,[4] *Henry*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 1760; res. T., m. Elizabeth Daggett (443) 31 Jan. 1782, who was b. abt. 1766 and she was living 1810. He served in Sea Coast Defence 1776 and d. 12 Aug. 1837.

840. Lavinia,[6] b. 17 June 1785; m. Clement Vincent (86) 3 Apr. 1809.

452. George[5] Luce, (*George*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 1759; res. T., weaver; m. (1) Abigail Lambert (81) 19 Nov. 1789, who was b. abt. 1762; (2) Abigail Rotch, who was b. 12 Feb. 1765 and d. 27 June 1850. He served in Sea Coast Defence 1776 and d. 14 Oct. 1840.

860. George,[6] b. 12 Nov. 1790; m. Rebecca Crowell (82) 27 June 1819.
861. Jeremiah, b. 12 Nov. 1790.
862. Prudence, b. Sept. 1792; m. Paul Luce (661) 18 Apri. 1816.
863. Elisha, b. 1793; m. Mary Crowell (84) 1825.
864. Grafton, b. 1797; m. Rhoda Daggett (277) 5 May 1825.
865. Ariel R., b. 29 July 1799; m. Amanda F. Look 6 Nov. 1834.
866. Eunice, b. 1802; m. Jabez Lewis 18 Apr. 1822.
867. Cordelia, b. 18 July 1803; m. John Crowell (85) 25 Dec. 1824.
868. Obed, b. (*1806*); m. (1) Joanna Davis 12 Apr. 1831; (2) Mary W. Norton 12 Sept. 1847.

454. Obed[5] Luce, (*George*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. abt. 1763; res. T., weaver; m. Sarah Pease 1 Sept. 1790. No further record except that he d. 19 Oct. 1801.

869. Mary, b. 23 Mch. 1792; m. Elisha Dunham (471) 28 June 1812.

470. Jesse[5] Luce, (*Rowland*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 5 Jan. 1746; res. T., master mariner; m. Elizabeth West

(134) 23 Feb. 1769, who was b. 20 Sept. 1751 and d. Aug. 24 1842. He served as Sergeant in the Sea Coast Defence 1776 and d. 2 Apr. 1813 at sea.

883. Jonathan,[6] b. 26 Oct. 1769.
884. Jesse, b. 8 Sept. 1772.
885. Warren, b. 2 Apr. 1776; m. Sally West (262) 19 Oct. 1797.
886. Polly, b. 6 Mch. 1778; m. (1) Peter Butler (669) 5 July 1795; (2) Edmond Cottle (214) 9 Dec. 1810.
887. West, b. 25 Apr. 1780; d. 7 Oct. 1801, unm.
889. Thamosin, b. 1 Aug. 1783; m. Edmond Cottle (214) 26 Sept. 1802.

471. Daniel[5] Luce, (*Rowland,*[4] *Jonathan,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 20 July 1747; res. T., husbandman; rem. to Sharon, Conn. 1775, where he lived abt. seven years, then ret. to T. and in 1790 rem. to Industry, Me. where descendants are to found. He m. Elizabeth Merry (46) 1 Jan. 1769, who was b. 16 July 1751. He d. 10 July 1814.

890. Miriam,[6] b. 1 Apr. 1770; m. Benjamin Cottle (115) 14 Nov. 1787.
891. Rhoda, b. 15 Feb. 1772; m. Eleazer Pratt 23 June 1796.
892. Judith, b. 13 Mch. 1774; m. John Trask 20 Feb. 1800.
893. Rowland, b. 13 Mch. 1776; m. Hannah Daggett (447) 21 June 1796.
894. Daniel, b. 21 June 1779.
895. Truman, b. 9 May 1781.
896. Mary, b. 22 Sept. 1783; m. Jabez Norton (592).
897. Naomi, b. 10 July 1786; m. Henry Butler (580).
898. Betsey, b. 22 Nov. 1790; d. 1836, unm.
899. David, b. 7 June 1793; m. Mrs. Martha (Ballard) Chapman 17 Feb. 1819.

480½. Seth[5] Luce, (*Joseph,*[4] *Jonathan,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 11 Oct. 1752; res. T., rem. to Union, Me. (1789), where he d. 5 Mch. 1833. He m. Sarah Luce (451) 18 Jan. 1776, who was b. 1757 and d. 8 Sept. 1825. Descendants reside in Maine.

912. Freeman, b. (*1778*).
913. Jeremiah, b. (*1780*).
914. Thaddeus, b. 13 July 1782.
915. Obadiah, b. 22 Jan. 1784.
916. Sarah, b. 10 Sept. 1786.
917. Remember, b. 22 Oct. 1789.
918. Thankful, b. 22 Feb. 1793.
919. Betsey, b. 31 May 1795.
920. Maria, b. 4 Aug. 1800.

481. LEMUEL[5] LUCE, (*Joseph,*[4] *Jonathan,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 14 Dec. 1753; res. T., m. MEHITABLE DAGGETT (426) 25 May 1784, who was b. 3 Aug. 1755 and d. 31 Dec. 1849. He served in Sea Coast Defence 1776 and d. 20 July 1832.

921. ORRINDA,[6] b. 1786; d. 11 Mch. 1842.
922. CHARLOTTE, b. (*1793*); m. EBENEZER NORTON (678) 8 June 1848.

484. BARZILLAI[5] LUCE, (*Joseph,*[4] *Jonathan,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 13 Nov. 1760; res. W. T., master mariner. Served in the Sea Coast Defence, Capt. Benjamin Smith's company 1776, and in Capt. Nye's company 1777; also as seaman in the sloops of war "Providence" and "Loyalty". He m. (1) MARY ————, of whom nothing is known; (2) RHODA LEWIS (10) 21 Oct. 1784. Further records of him are lacking except that he was living at E. 1791 and it is probable that he removed to New Bedford later, where descendants resided early in the next century. The following named children are credited to him by his second marriage on various collateral evidences:

930. BARZILLAI,[6] b. (1785); res. T., mariner; carpenter; rem. to New Bedford. He m. SALLY LOOK (221) 12 Feb. 1807, who was b. 16 May 1789 and d. 18 Aug. 1845 at New Bedford. They had the following children: WILMOT,[7] b. 1808; master mariner and whaler; res. New Bedford (m. Martha Rogers); EDWIN, b. 1811; (m. Lydia Wilbur); ALLEN, b. 1812, (m. Sarah Ann Brent); HARRIET, b. 1816; SUSAN, b. 1818, (m. Thomas Allen) and WILLIAM H. b. 8 Dec. 1820, d. W. T.1906, master mariner.

931. WILMOT, b. 30 July 1788; res. T., carpenter; prob. rem. to New Bedford and later to Pawtucket, R. I. where he d. 30 Nov. 1845. By act of the General Assembly he had his name altered to DeLuce, which brought down on him the ridicule of his neighbors. His tombstone recording his death spells his name Luce and explains the incident in the obituary verse inscribed thereon:

"His parents said Wilmot Luce should be his name;
Since then his petition did improve the same,
And after his name was Wilmot D'Luce.
Old acquaintance, judge ye, was he wise or foolish as a goose?"

He m. ABIGAIL HOLLEY (63), who was b. 26 Aug. 1791 and d. 20 Nov. 1836. They had issue: CHARLES,[7] THADDEUS[7] and a dau. who m. ASA CHASE of Providence.

487. JOSEPH[5] LUCE, (*Joseph,*[4] *Jonathan,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 27 Apr. 1765; res. T., m. ELIZABETH LAMBERT (82) 31 Aug.

1794, who was b. 10 Oct. 1765 and d. 10 Dec. 1834. He d. 24 Sept. 1827 and his will 15 Jan. 1827 was pro. 15 Oct. 1827.

940. Edmond,[6] b. 24 Aug. 1795; m. Sally Luce 10 Sept. 1820.
941. Seth, b. 12 Dec. 1799; m. (1) Abigail Pease (803) 7 Feb. 1828; (2) Rebecca Look 5 Mch. 1844.
942. Jedidah, b. 28 Sept. 1801; m. (1) Bartimus Luce (976); (2) Arvin Luce (802).
943. William, bapt. 4 June 1807; d. y.
944. Joseph, b. 25 Dec. 1807; m. Abigail Luce 10 June 1846.

490. James[5] Luce, (*Anthony*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. abt. 1756; res. T., cordwainer; m. (1) Hannah Harding (13) 27 Mch. 1777, who was b. abt. 1754; (2) Lucy Pease (961). He served in Sea Coast Defence 1776 and d. 21 Mch. 1813 (drowned).

960. Sarah,[6] b. July 1, 1779; m. Benjamin Athearn (74) 30 May 1797.
961 and 962. Two sons living 1790, names unknown.

491. Thomas[5] Luce, (*Anthony*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 1758, called "Junior" to distinguish him from Thomas (252); res. T., mariner and pilot; m. (1) Thankful Luce (453) 4 July 1782, who was b. 3 Dec. 1761 and d. 4 June 1823; (2) Betsey ————————, who was b. 8 May 1786 and d. 11 Oct. 1849. He served in the Sea Coast Defence 1776 and as seaman on the U. S. Frigate "Alliance" when the "Serapis" was captured. He was a prisoner of war in Plymouth, England, in April-June, 1777, and was a pensioner for these services. He d. 17 Sept. 1843.

970. Remember,[6] b. 1784; m. Seth Look (150) 1 Dec. 1808.
971. Sarah, b. 28 Feb. 1786; m. Matthew Manter (72) 16 Apr. 1812.
972. Thankful, b. 7 Mch. 1788; m. Whitten Manter (164) 1 Dec. 1805.
973. Susanna, b. (*1789*); d. 19 July 1810.
974. Elizabeth, b. 11 Mch. 1792; d. 1825, unm.
975. Anthony, b. 23 Apr. 1793; living 1850, unm.
976. Bartimus, b. 31 May 1795; m. (1) Joanna Pease (800) 6 Jan. 1820; (2) Jedidah Luce (942) 28 May 1826.
977. Thamosin, b. 5 Dec. 1803; m. Jason Luce (993) 1821.

492. Abijah[5] Luce, (*Anthony*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 1760; res. T., (Homes Hole); m. Mary Lambert (80) 11 Jan.

1784, who was b. abt. 1759 and both were living in 1810 with a family of seven ch., but the names of three only are known to the compiler. He served in the Continental Army during the Revolution 1777–80.

980. Abijah,[6] b. (*1785*); m. Nancy Norton (663) 8 Apr. 1813.
981. Harriet Byron, b. (*1787*); m. John Norris (31).
982. Mary, b. (*1789*); m. Sylvanus Daggett (246) 21 Aug. 1806.

494. Jason[5] Luce, (*Anthony*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), bapt. 30 June 1765; res. T., later E., master mariner; m. (1) (name unknown); (2) Ruth Norton (285) 12 Apr. 1795, who was b. 1765 and d. 16 Mch. 1827. He d. 2 Sept. 1820.

990. Marshall,[6] b. 13 Nov. 1785; m. Velina Norton (1026) 6 Dec. 1812. Their son George,[7] b. 27 Sept. 1813, m. Sophia B. Allen (418) 5 June 1839.
991. Lydia, b. (*1787*).
992. George, b. (*1790*).

By Second Wife:

993. Jason, b. 1 Sept. 1797; m. Thamosin Luce (977) 1821.
994. Edmond, b. 30 Nov. 1799; m. Keziah Norton 8 Feb. 1826 and perh. m. (2) Velina (Norton) Luce, wid. of Marshall.
995. Jane, b. (*1801*); m. Sylvester Wheldon 26 May 1823.
996. John Norton, b. 25 May 1807.

501. Jonathan[5] Luce, (*William*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. abt. 1767; res. T.; m. Mrs. Charlotte (Luce) (488) Luce 13 Mch. 1795 (wid. of Anthony (502), who was b. 31 Aug. 1767 and d. 10 Aug. 1846. He d. 3 Apr. 1816.

1000. Charlotte, b. (*1795*); m. Constant Chase (276) 28 May 1812.

522. Timothy[5] Luce, (*Stephen*,[4] *Zephaniah*,[3] *Experience*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) b. 27 Aug. 1742; res. T., husbandman; m. Martha Lewis (50) 24 Dec. 1767, who was b. 13 Apr. 1740 and d. 18 Aug. 1817. He d. 2 Nov. 1835. Deacon of church in Tisbury.

1010. Stephen,[6] b. 17 May 1769; m. Rebecca Davis 14 Mch. 1797.
1011. Samuel, b. 12 Nov. 1770; m. Anna Cottle (230) 30 Sept. 1798.
1012. Deborah, b. 27 Oct. 1772; m. William Ferguson (40) 12 Dec. 1793.
1013. Content, b. 9 Aug. 1774; m. Prince Athearn (121) 15 Dec. 1796.
1014. Jireh, b. 21 May 1776; m. Lydia Davis.
1015. Martha, b. 21 Nov. 1779; m. Peter Daggett (245) 18 Feb. 1803.
1016. Timothy, b. 5 Sept. 1782; m. Jane Smith (194) 10 May 1816.

525. EZEKIEL[5] LUCE, (*Stephen,*[4] *Zephaniah,*[3] *Experience,*[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 5 Feb. 1750; res. T., yeoman; m. HANNAH MANTER (46) 15 Dec. 1768, who was b. 27 July 1750 and d. 17 Mch. 1832. He d. 11 June 1817.

1020. SAMUEL,[6] b. 29 Dec. 1769.
1021. ELIJAH, b. 14 Apr. 1772; m. (1) LOVEY CLEVELAND (70) 19 Dec. 1799; (2) SALOME LUCE (740) 2 Sept. 1815.
1022. EDDY MANTER, b. 23 Feb. 1775; m. THANKFUL REYNOLDS (63) 1797.
1023. JABEZ, b. 29 Oct. 1778; m. RELIANCE NICHOLS (5) 25 Nov. 1802.
1024. WILLARD, b. 6 July 1782; m. (1) LOVE LEWIS (12) 4 Dec. 1804; (2) Mrs. MARY (Athearn) (162) LOOK 10 Jan. 1819, wid. of Freeman (209).
1025. HANNAH, b. 27 Apr. 1788; living 1850, unm.
1026. REBECCA, b. 27 Apr. 1788, living 1850, unm.

526. ZEPHANIAH[5] LUCE, (*Stephen,*[4] *Zephaniah,*[3] *Experience,*[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 5 Apr. 1752; res. T., rem. to Industry, Me. after 1800 where descendants are to be found; m. (1) PRUDENCE MANTER (95) 6 Apr. 1775, who was b. abt. 1755; (2) THANKFUL CROWELL (44) 2 Jan. 1794, who was b. 2 Apr. 1758 and d. Jan. 1825. Date of his death lacking.

1030. JANE,[6] b. 27 Apr. 1777.
1031. OLIVE, b. 11 Aug. 1780; m. SHUBAEL WEEKS (135) 10 Nov. 1799.
1033. (Daughter).

By Second Wife:

1034. PRUDENCE, b. 11 Oct. 1794; d. 15 Oct. 1804.
1035. MARY, b. 7 Sept. 1796; m. ICHABOD FOSTER 26 Sept. 1824.
1036. SANDERS, b. 25 Apr. 1799; m. MAHALA COLLINS 5 Nov. 1822.

530. BENJAMIN[5] LUCE, (*Hezekiah,*[4] *Zephaniah,*[3] *Experience,*[2] *Henry*[1]), b. abt. 1754; res. T. and later C. (*1788*); thence rem. to Pittsfield, Mass. where he d. 12 Nov. 1834. He served in the Sea Coast Defence 1776 and as seaman on frigate "Boston", receiving a pension for these services until his death. He m. (1) DAMARIS ALLEN (136), who was b. 18 Feb. 1762; (2) SARAH JAMES 25 Sept. 1813.

1040. SHEARJASHUB BOURNE[6] b. 13 Dec. 1784; d. 19 Apr. 1810.
1041. BARTLETT ALLEN, b. 4 May 1788; d. 11 Mch. 1843.
1042. HENRY, b. 28 Feb. 1797; d. 13 Sept. 1841.
1043. CHARLES FREDERIC, b. 28 July 1801; d. 31 Sept. 1827.

532. CORNELIUS[5] LUCE, (*Hezekiah,*[4] *Zephaniah,*[3] *Experience,*[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 2 Aug. 1761; res. T., physician and surgeon; rem. to Pittsfield, Mass., abt. 1790, where his father had already settled, and later to Ashfield, Mass. where he resided from 1795 to 1808, thence to New York state where his children had settled, and d. 7 Mch. 1813. He was married twice; (1) OLIVE FOSTER (70), who was b. 15 Feb. 1761 and d. May 1796 at Ashfield, Mass; (2) Mrs. SOPHIA (Smead) GREEN, wid. of Anson Green of Ashfield, and prob. dau. of Joseph and Olive Smead of that town. She was b. 21 May 1775 and d. 10 Mch. 1850 at York, Livingston Co., N. Y. He had the following named children:

1050. VINAL,[6] b. 22 Oct. 1782; res. T., rem. to Washington, D. C. where he was an official in the Pension Bureau until his death in Oct. 1856. He m. CHARLOTTE BLEECKER, dau. of Johannes and Jane (Gilliland) Bleecker of Albany, N. Y., by whom he had:
  1210. JOHN BLEECKER.
  1211. STEPHEN BLEECKER, b. 25 Mch. 1827; Rear Admiral U.S.N. (living 1914).
  1212. OLIVIA, m. Surgeon Philip Lansdale, U.S.N.
  1213. MARGARET; m. Rear Admiral A. A. Harwood, U.S.N.
  1214. WILLIAM.
  1215. JANE.
1051. BETSEY; m. ———— MEAD.
1052. DEBORAH; m. ———— NICHOLS.
1053. SOPHIA; m. ———— LYCON.
1054. WILLIAM FOSTER.
1055. JOHN MANLEY, b. 1796; d. 20 Apr. 1831; s. p. (Marietta, Ohio).
  By Second Wife.
1056. WILLIAM PITT, b. 9 Dec. 1797; m. LYDIA CARPENTER ANGELL 13 Mch. 1824.
1057. CORNELIUS, F. E.; m. RUTH ————; living Grass Lake, Mich. 1859.
1058. JANE D.; m. JAMES NICHOLS.
1059. HENRY T., living Michigan 1859.
1060. JULIA E.; m. JAMES NICHOLS.
1061. LAURA A. b. Aug. 1800; m. MILES TORREY.
1062. CORA E., m. CHESTER SEYMOUR; res. York, Livingston Co., N. Y.
1063. ALONZO D.; d. 7 Aug. 1856 at York, Livingston Co., N. Y.
1064. ELVIRA; m. LUTHER BLOOD.

550. SHUBAEL[5] LUCE, (*Beriah,*[4] *Shubael,*[3] *Experience,*[2] *Henry*[1]), b. abt. 1754; res. C., innholder; rem. to Winthrop, Me. bef. 1790; m. MARY ATSATT (14). He served in Sea Coast Defence 1776 and was living in 1818 as a pensioner.

1090. Shubael,[6] b. (*1784*).
1091. Thomas, b. 10 June 1786.
1092. Hebron, b. 8 Apr. 1788.
1093. Atsatt.
1094. Betsey.
1095. Hannah.
1096. Polly.
1097. Remember.

553. Benjamin[5] Luce, (*Beriah,*[4] *Shubael,*[3] *Experience,*[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 6 Apr. 1762; res. C., rem. to Winthrop, Me. betw. 1790–1800 and later to Wilton, Me. where he d. 13 Jan. 1840. He m. Prudence Pease (553) 14 Aug. 1791, who was b. 5 Oct. 1767 and d. 19 Apr. 1857. A distinguished descendant of this marriage is the Hon. Robert Luce, b. Auburn, Me. 2 Dec. 1862, son of Col. Enos T. and Phebe (Learned) Luce, grad. of H. C. 1882; Lieut.-Gov. of Mass. 1912 and Representative in Congress 1920–5.

1098. Lovina,[6] b. 3 Apr. 1793; m. Marshall Whitney.
1099. Prudence, b. 18 Dec. 1794.
1100. Clarissa, b. 9 Nov. 1796; m. Ezra Ames.
1101. Climena, b. 13 Sept. 1798; m. Ephraim Washburn.
1102. Harriet, b. 12 Sept. 1800; m. Franklin Mirrow.
1103. Sarah, b. 28 Aug. 1802; m. Ebenezer Gay.
1104. Freeman, b. 7 June 1804; m. Eliza Morrill.
1105. Jonathan F., b. 1 May 1806; m. Sally Washburn.
1106. Priscilla, b. 1 June 1808; m. ——— Ames.
1107. Maria, b. 18 May 1810; m. Joseph Morrill.

645. Elisha[5] Luce, (*Joseph,*[4] *Henry*[3·2·1]), b. abt. 1756; res. T., later E. (*1777*), mariner; m. (1) Hannah Chase (136) 9 July 1778, who was b. 16 Aug. 1756, d. 7 Feb. 1799; (2) Drusilla West (175) 18 Apr. 1799, who was b. 23 Mch. 1762 and d. 1 Feb. 1803; (3) Hepsibah Cottle (232) 27 Mch. 1803, who was b. abt. 1782. He d. 24 Sept. 1815.

1109. Tristram,[6] b. 5 Dec. 1778; m. (1) Maria Rotch (49) 1808; (2) Rebecca Chase (305) 1811.
1110. Hannah Chase, b. 27 Sept. (*1780*); m. Henry Luce (656) 3 Aug. 1803.
1111. Elisha, b. 1789; d. 16 Nov. 1806.
1112. Keturah, b. 1 July 1791.
1113. Royal, b. 13 Dec. 1792.
1114. Jane, b. 15 June 1794; m. Caleb G. Parker 22 June 1823.

1115. Sophia, b. 29 Aug. 1795; m. Charles West 5 Mch. 1821.
1116. Keziah, b. 7 June 1797.
1117. Jessy.

By Third Wife:

1118. Hannah; m. Nathaniel M. Allen.
1119. Maria, b. 21 Sept. 1816; m. Dr. Leroy M. Yale 23 Apr. 1838.

646. Charles[5] Luce, (*Joseph*,[4] *Henry*[3.2.1]), b. 1759; res. T., rem. to New Vineyard, Me. 1795, where he d. 22 May 1821; m. Catherine Merry (80) 13 Oct. 1784. Descendants reside in Maine.

1120. Charles,[6] b. 1786; m. Mary Foss.
1121. David Merry, b. 1788; m. Joan Cottle (271).
1122. Deborah, b. 18 Mch. 1792; m. Benjamin Manter (140) 3 Sept. 1815.
1123. Catherine, b. 5 Apr. 1793; m. True Remick.
1124. Elisha, b. 10 Dec. 1800; m. Lydia Butler.
1125. Joseph, b. 23 Oct. 1802; m. Dorcas Cutts.
1126. Benjamin, b. 11 Nov. 1804; m. Ann Manter.
1127. Henry, b. 17 Oct. 1806; m. Lucy Chapman.

650. Lot[5] Luce, (*Matthew*,[4] *Henry*[3.2.1]), b. abt. 1760; res. T., "gentleman"; m. Peggy West (242) 8 Jan. 1787, who was b. 1770 and d. 14 May 1834. He d. 11 Aug. 1824. He served in Sea Coast Defence 1776.

1130. Presbury,[6] b. 27 Jan. 1788; m. Peggy C. Dunham (424) 13 Apr. 1815.
1131. Winthrop, b. 7 June 1790; m. Clarissa Manter 3 July 1814.
1132. Peggy, b. 7 Feb. 1792; m. Ebenezer Allen Smith (195) 12 Dec. 1822.
1133. Eliza, b. 24 Mch. 1796; m. John Luce (1142) 20 Aug. 1820.

655. Matthew[5] Luce, (*Matthew*,[4] *Henry*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 23 June 1780; res. T., master mariner; m. (1) Cynthia Baxter (40) 8 Mch. 1802, who was b. 19 Dec. 1777 and d. 8 June 1819; (2) Dolly B. Daggett 1824; (3) Hepsibah Coffin of New Bedford 1829. He d. 14 Dec. 1851, having had issue by first wife as follows:

1140. John B., b. 1802; d. 9 Aug. 1805.
1141. Lot, b. 1805; master mariner.
1142. Eleanor, b. 23 Oct. 1808; m. Thomas W. Tuckerman, mariner of New Bedford, 2 Feb. 1837; parents of the late Thomas H. Tuckerman of Vineyard Haven. Alton C. Tuckerman, son of the latter named, now resides in Vineyard Haven (1925).

1143. Polly Dexter, b. 23 April 1811; m. John Andreas Skjon (see Swain) 22 May 1831.

672. Richard[5] Luce, (*Sylvanus*,[4] *Christopher*,[3] *Henry*[2-1]), b. 15 Jan. 1781; res. T., master mariner. He m. Hepsibah Morse Allen (261) int. 25 Nov. 1816, who was bapt. 30 June 1793 and d. 28 June 1845. He d. 7 Dec. 1855. Of the issue of this marriage was a son:

1150. Ellsworth[6] Luce, b. 1825.

772a. Marston[7] C. Luce, b. in Stowe, Vt. in 1800. According to family tradition he was brought up in the family of his relative, Hon. Elihu Luce (782) of Hartland. It is probable that he emigrated into New York State with another relative, Ivory Luce (404), where the latter settled in the township of Sheldon, Genesee County. In his new home he met his future wife, Rebecca Williams Throop, b. in Barnard, Vt. 8 Aug. 1801, dau. of Thomas Billings and Katherine (Walker) Throop of distinguished Rhode Island ancestry. They were married in Feb. 1819 at Rochester, N. Y. After marriage he settled in the town of Middlebury near Rochester, where he lived for the next thriteen years. Thence he removed to Michigan in 1832, arriving at Detroit in September of that year and thence to Sturgis, same State. He finally settled in Grand Rapids (1841), where he was eminently successful in business and at his death in 1846, left an estate large for that time to his widow and children. Among the latter was a son Ransom Carmi Luce, b. 28 Feb. 1822 in Middleboro, N. Y. He was taken to Michigan by his parents and when growing to manhood he acted as clerk in the village store of Sturgis, Mich. and was Assistant Postmaster in the place before he was 17 years of age. The story of his life is that of the pioneer, who through frugality, enterprise and judgment gradually became a large factor in the development of this great furniture city of the Middle West. He served the city of Grand Rapids in the municipal government (1858–1871), was a leading banker and large real estate owner, and died there 22 Mch. 1902. He m. (1) Sarah

HOYT GREGORY, January 1852 and had the following children: SARAH ELIZABETH b. 1852 d. 1875; CHARLES AUGUSTUS, b. 27 Sept. 1854, still living; FREDERIC RANSOM, b. 1875 d. 1900; MARION G,, b. 1859 d. 1882; GREGORY MARSTON, b. 26 Feb. 1864. The latter named is a leading business man being, as far as known to the compiler, the most conspicuous member of the Vineyard family in the South. He resides in Mobile, Ala. and is actively engaged in the lumber trade as well as in the canning industry, specializing in Southern fruits and vegetables. He is regarded as one of the strongest men, financially speaking, in the metropolis of Alabama. His manufacturing industries are carried on in a town which he founded, called Lucedale, Miss.

883. JONATHAN[6] LUCE, (*Jesse*,[5] *Rowland*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 26 Oct. 1769; res. T., master mariner and pilot; m. KETURAH TILTON (282) 26 Dec. 1790, who was b. 1766 and d. 8 Mch. 1843. He d. 1852.

1170. JONATHAN,[7] b. 8 Apr. 1792; m. (1) CLARA D. A. COOKE, 1811; (2) SARAH H. DUNHAM (440), 1816.
1171. ELIZA, b. 1793; d. y.
1172. KETURAH, b. 1794; d. y.
1173. WEST, b. 1796; d. y.
1174. JOSEPH, b. 1798; d. y.
1175. SOPHORNIA, b. 1799; d. y.
1176. LYDIA, b. 8 Dec. 1800; m. FRANCIS ROBINS 27 Aug. 1820.
1177. CATHERINE, b. 8 Dec. 1800; m. WILLIAM T. BLISH 6 Sept. 1819.
1178. NATHAN, b. 1804.
1179. THAMOSIN, b. 15 Sept. 1810; m. THOMAS BARROWS 25 Sept. 1831.

884. JESSE[6] LUCE, (*Jesse*,[5] *Rowland*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 8 Sept. 1772; res. T., master mariner; m. MARY DAGGETT (260) 10 Feb. 1795; who was b. 27 Aug. 1779 and was living 1850. He d. 7 Oct. 1831. Jesse Luce, "Jr." is in the census of 1800 as head of a family, and it is prob. that he had children prior to the following named:

1180. ELISHA[7] A., b. (1806); m. (1) ———— ———— (2) ———— FRANKLIN.
1181. PETER B., b. (*1808*); m. BETSEY LUCE 9 June 1831.
1182. MARY D., b. 9 June 1810; m. DENNIS DEXTER (44) 22 May 1831.

1183. Jesse, b. 1812; m. Emmeline M. Merry (157) 5 May 1832.
1184. Charles E., b. 16 Mch. 1814; m. Catherine Cottle 16 Nov. 1837.
1185. Warren, b. 2 Mch. 1819; m. Almira N. Crowell 3 Feb. 1843.

1020. Samuel[6] Luce, (*Ezekiel*,[5] *Stephen*,[4] *Zephaniah*,[3] *Experience*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 29 Dec. 1769; res. T., yeoman; rem. to New Sharon, Me. abt. 1811; m. (1) Lucy Cathcart (60) 18 July 1793, who was b. 28 May 1776 and d. 18 Sept. 1811; (2) Sally Webster 26 Jan. 1812; (3) Phebe Tibbetts 29 Feb. 1816.

1190. Ezekiel,[7] b. 4 Sept. 1794; m. Nancy Norcross 15 Jan. 1824.
1191. Sophronia W., b. (*1796*); m. Warren Williamson 26 Dec. 1816.
1192. Almira, b. 29 Oct. 1799; m. Capt. Leander Daggett (360) 23 Sept. 1821.
1193. Francis, b. (*1801*); m. Angeline Newcomb 25 Sept. 1838.
1194. Temperance, b. 21 July 1803; m. Warren Williamson.
1195. Patience, b. 3 July 1807; m. William Philbrick 10 Aug. 1828.

By Second Wife:

1196. Samuel Dexter, b. 26 Jan. 1814; m. Abigail N. Spencer 20 Dec. 1834.

1022. Eddy Manter[6] Luce, (*Ezekiel*,[5] *Stephen*,[4] *Zephaniah*[3] *Experience*,[2] *Henry*[1]), b. 23 Feb. 1775; res. T., prob. rem. to Fal. and perh. later to Argyle, N. Y. and ret. to Fal. He m. Thankful Reynolds but dates of death of himself and wife are wanting.

1200. Hannah,[7] b. 6 Aug. 1798; d. 26 May 1801 (Argyle, N. Y.).
1201. Eliza H., b. 15 Apr. 1801.
1202. Joseph R., b. 5 July 1804; m. Abigail Daggett (355) 22 June 1828.
1203. Eddy Manter, b. 9 Dec. 1807; d. 19 Nov. 1849 (Fal.).
1204. Frederic W., b. 22 Nov. 1810.
1205. Ambrose, b. 25 Aug. 1813.
1206. Rebecca, b. 27 Oct. 1816.
1207. Martha W., b. 17 Sept. 1819; d. 9 July 1832 (Fal.).
1208. Freeman C., b. 12 Apr. 1822.

1150. Ellsworth[6] Luce, (*Richard*,[5] *Sylvanus*,[4] *Christopher*,[3] *Henry*[2-1]), b. 1825; res. T., master mariner. He m. Margaret Merry of T., who was b. 25 Sept. 1827 and d. 1896 at Vineyard Haven. They were the parents of:

Stephen[7] Carey, b. 22 September 1854, who has ever since resided in his native town (Tisbury). For many years he was engaged in business, but in 1902, the President appointed him Postmaster of Vineyard

Haven and he has continued in that position to the satisfaction of the public to the present time (1925). In all that makes for progress and improvement of the town and the island as a whole he has ever been a consistent advocate. He m. Mary Johanna Buckley of Vineyard Haven 8 Dec. 1879 and has one son:

I. Stephen[8] Carey, Jr., b. 25 Nov. 1890. He has occupied one position of trust since attaining his majority—Cashier of Martha's Vineyard National Bank of Vineyard Haven and still fills it (1925), In Masonic circles he has passed through all the degrees and offices. and is now R. W. Senior Grand Warden of the Grand Lodge of Massachusetts. He m. Bertha Owen Tilton 12 March 1919.

MANCHESTER FAMILY

Two of this family residing in R. I. married on the Vineyard 1715 and 1716 (vide Norton 55–56) and it is presumed that Thomas[4] Manchester (30) the first of his name to become a resident, was a descendant of one of these marriages or closely related. He was b. abt. 1726 and came to T., where he m. Eunice Norton, according to family tradition, whose connection with the Island family is not definitely established. He served in the Sea Coast Defence 1776 and d. 13 Oct. 1817. No particulars are known of his wife's death or age.

40. Rhoda,[5] b. (*1758*); m. Isaac Cottle (151) 25 Aug. 1776.
41. John, b. 1 Jan. 1760.
42. Mary, b. (*1762*); d. 23 Aug. 1838, unm.
43. Lemuel, b. 1764; d. 15 Sept. 1845, unm.; pilot.
44. Jael, b. 1766; m. William Farrand.
45. Jane, b. (*1768*); m. Richard Foster.
46. Thomas, b. 22 Feb. 1774.
47. Sarah, b. (*1776*); m. Col. James Waugh of Stark, Me.

41. John[5] Manchester, (*Thomas*[4]), b. 1 Jan. 1760; res. T.; m. (1) Susanna Luce (431), who was b. 1763 and d. 30 July 1808; (2) Lucy Smith (487) 12 Oct. 1809, who was bapt. 20 Aug. 1775 and surviving him m. (2) Joseph Davis 13 Sept.

1831. John Manchester served in Sea Coast Defence and d. 17 July 1824.

50. Rhoda,[6] b. 1788; d. 15 Apr. 1807.
51. Levi, b. 1790; d. 18 Mch. 1821 at sea.
52. John, b. 1792; d. 3 Dec. 1811 at sea.
53. Philena, b. 1794; d. 5 June 1811.
54. Charles, b. 1796; d. 17 Sept. 1818.
55. Sally, b. 18 Apr. 1798; d. 15 Jan. 1859, unm.
56. Dorcas, b. 11 Apr. 1800; m. Peter Norton (664) 9 Mch. 1820.

46. Thomas[5] Manchester, (*Thomas*[4]), b. 22 Feb. 1774; res. T., master mariner; m. Abigail Bradford Winslow (65) 22 Jan. 1801, who was b. 17 Apr. 1780 and d. 3 Jan. 1870. He d. 17 Oct. 1824 at sea.

60. Sophronia,[6] b. 5 June 1801; m. James D. Peakes 23 Sept. 1821.
61. Luretta, b. 11 May 1803; m. John Smith (578) 11 Mch. 1823.
62. Harriet, b. 1805; d. y.
63. Virginia, b. 1 Sept. 1807; m. Richard G. Luce (1145) 9 July 1826.
64. Thomas, b. (*1809*); d. y.
65. Newell Winslow, b. 29 Jan. 1811; m. Eunice L. Merry 6 Jan. 1834.
66. George Bradford, b. 27 Dec. 1813; m. Amanda M. Daggett (349).
67. Harriet A., b. 23 Apr. 1822; d. y.

MANSFIELD

John Mansfield came to T., perh. from Lynn, Mass., and m. Katherine Manter (69) 17 Feb. 1768, who was b. 3 Nov. 1742. His residence here was brief and it is not known whither he removed. Two children of this marriage are recorded:

Pierson, b. 28 Nov. 1768.
Betsey, b. 27 May 1771.

MANTER FAMILY

1. JOHN[1] MANTER, the ancestor of all of the name on the Vineyard and prob. in the United States, has been given a complete biographical sketch in Vol. II, Annals of W.T., pp. 56–8 and nothing has since been found to be added thereto.* This well-known Vineyard family name does not occur in any English records known to the author in the form used here, but Munter, and Mynter and Maunder were in use in England in the 17th century and the last, frequently found in Devonshire, is prob. identical with our Vineyard name as then pronounced,

10. JOHN,[2] b. June 1658.
11. GEORGE, b. Oct. 1660; d. 1697, unm.
12. MERCY, b. (*1662*); m. THOMAS EWER, abt. 1682 as his first wife. He m. (2) ELIZABETH LOVELL; (3) Mrs. SARAH (Torrey) WARREN.
13. DESIRE, b. 1 Jan. 1663; m. JOHN CASE (10).
14. MARY, b. (*1665*); m. PETER ROBINSON (9).
15. BENJAMIN, b. Aug. 1671.
16. ELIZABETH, b. 29 Mch. 1674; m. EXPERIENCE LUCE (5).
17. SARAH, b. (*1676*); m. EDWARD MILTON (10) 13 May 1701.

10. JOHN[2] MANTER, (*John*[1]), b. June 1658; res. T., farmer; m. HANNAH EDDY (24), who was b. 1670 and d. 4 Oct. 1724. He d. 26 May 1744. He was Ensign in the Town Militia.

20. SAMUEL[3], b. 29 Dec. 1693.

15. BENJAMIN[2] MANTER, (*John*[1]), b. Aug. 1671; res. T., husbandman; m. MARY WHITTEN (22) 4 Apr. 1695, who was b. 13 May 1674 and d. 13 Aug. 1750. He d. 15 July 1750 and his will 3 July 1733 was pro. 10 Aug. 1750. He was deacon of the church in W.T., and a wealthy citizen of the town, his est. being appraised at £9947–8–6.

30. MARTHA,[3] b. 13 Feb. 1696; m. GERSHOM CATHCART (14) 12 Feb. 1719–20.
31. WHITTEN, b. 5 Sept. 1699.

---

* Walter Mander, mariner, resided in Boston as early as 1689 and d. abt. 1700. He m. Patience Darling, or Dollen, of Monhegan, Me. His wid. became a resident of the Vineyard, but there is no known connection between this transient wid. of Walter Mander and the Manter family of Tisbury. There was also a James Mander of Boston, prob. related to Walter.

32. George, b. 26 Mch. 1702.
33. Hannah, b. 11 Apr. 1704; m. Samuel Manter (20) 28 Sept. 1722.
34. George, b. 8 Mch. 1709; d. bef. 1733.
35. Benjamin, b. 17 Jan. 1711.

20. Samuel[3] Manter, (*John*[2,1]), b. 29 Dec. 1693; res. T., husbandman; m. Hannah Manter (33) 28 Sept. 1722, who was b. 11 Apr. 1704 and d. 5 Aug. 1766. He d. 7 Dec. 1785.

40. Thomas,[4] b. 6 Nov. 1724; d. 10 Sept. 1754, s. p.
41. Hannah, b. 6 Oct. 1726; d. 1 June 1739.
42. Martha, b. 18 Feb. 1729; d. 3 Apr. 1818, unm.
43. Jabez, b. 21 Jan. 1732; d. 1 Sept. 1765, s. p.
44. Rebecca, b. 12 Sept. 1736; d. 21 Apr. 1739.
45. Eddy, b. 1747; d. 16 Mch. 1774; m. Anna Look (79) 18 Jan. 1770.
46. Hannah, b. 27 July 1750; m. Ezekiel Luce (525), 15 Dec. 1768.

31. Whitten[3] Manter, (*Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 5 Sept. 1699; res. T., yeoman; m. Miriam Cathcart (16) 16 Mch. 1721–2, who was b. 11 Feb. 1701 and d. 26 July 1791. He d. 13 Oct. 1781 and his will 30 Aug. 1780 was pro. 31 Oct. 1781. He was a member of the Militia Co. of T. in 1757.

50. John,[4] b. 18 Nov. 1722.
51. Robert, b. (*1724*).
52. Joseph, b. (*1726*).
53. Mary, b. (*1729*); m. Henry Hillman (44).
54. Jeremiah, b. 1731.
55. Rebecca, b. 5 Sept. 1733.
56. Abigail, b. (*1737*); m. Benjamin Hillman (43) 4 Feb. 1761.

32. George[3] Manter, (*Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 26 Mch. 1702; res. T., yeoman; m. Katherine Athearn (20) 17 Nov. 1726, who was b. 23 Apr. 1708 and d. 8 July 1754. He d. 13 Jan. 1766 and his will 13 June 1759 was pro. 6 Mch. 1766. He served in the Militia Co. of T. 1757.

60. Jonathan,[4] b. 6 Aug. 1727; d. y.
61. Rhoda, b. 6 Mch. 1728–9; m. (1) Stephen Look (27); (2) Stephen Luce (140) 29 Dec. 1774.
62. Jonathan, b. 3 Mch. 1730–1.
63. Sarah, b. 14 Sept. 1734; m. Shubael Chase (113) 27 July 1758.
64. Elizabeth, b. 9 July 1736; d. 27 Apr. 1790, unm.
65. Belcher, b. 26 Mch. 1738.
66. Thomas, b. 9 Feb. 1740–1; d. y.

67. Hannah, b. 3 Nov. 1742; m. Ephraim Allen (200) 4 Feb. 1768.
68. Eunice, b. 25 May 1747; m. Philip Smith (94) 24 Mch. 1768.
69. Katherine, b. 19 July 1748; m. John Mansfield 18 Feb. 1768.

35. Benjamin[3] Manter, (*Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 17 Jan. 1811; res. T., gentleman; m. Zerviah Athearn (41) 9 Dec. 1742, who was b. 17 Aug. 1723 and d. 11 Jan. 1810. He d. 18 Mch. 1796 and his will 25 Mch. 1791 was pro. 6 June 1796. He was an officer in the Mil. Co. of T. for many years and was Colonel of the Dukes Co. Militia.

70. Samuel,[4] b. 25 Oct. 1743.
71. James, b. 29 June 1746.
72. Matthew, b. 25 Mch. 1750.
73. Mary, b. 15 Apr. 1753; m. Jonathan Athearn (63) 11 Feb. 1773.
74. Susannah, b. 11 Apr. 1757; m. Dr. Benjamin Burgess 12 Nov. 1772.

50. John[4] Manter, (*Whitten*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 18 Nov. 1722; res. T., husbandman; m. (1) Mary Look (29), who was b. 26 Nov. 1721 and d. 14 July 1750; (2) Lois Luce (222) 28 Nov. 1751, who was b. 1728 and d. 14 Aug. 1814. He d. 28 June 1797 and his will 21 Mch. 1796 was pro. 22 July 1797.

76. George,[5] b. 1 Oct. 1744.
77. Daniel, b. (*1745*).
78. Delilah, b. (*1747*); living 1796, unm.
79. Thomas, b. (*1749*); d. Feb. 1778, at sea.

51. Robert[4] Manter, (*Whitten*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1724; res. T., tailor; rem. to Rutland, Mass. 1765, residing in that part since called Barre until 1777 when he again rem. to Ashfield, same state, where he d. 1797. His will 1 May 1795 was pro. 25 July 1797 (Hampshire Prob. XX, 78). He had a distinguished military record, serving as Lieutenant in the French and Indian Wars and as Captain in the Revolution. He m. Elizabeth Milliken (20) 17 July 1746.

80. Jane,[5] b. (*1747*); m. Samuel Forbes 30 Nov. 1768.
81. Priscilla, b. (*1749*); m. John Witt 9 June 1774.
82. Lucy, b. (*1751*); m. Jonathan Nourse 17 June 1778.
83. Miriam, b. (*1754*).
84. Elephal, b. (*1756*).
85. Royal, b. (*1758*); prob. Rev. soldier under name of Uriel Manter.

86. Francis, bapt. 5 May 1765. Physician; res. Ashfield and Williamsburg, Mass.
87. James, bapt. 3 Jan. 1768; m. Gratia Taylor 7 Dec. 1808; res. Hawley, Mass.
88. John Lewis, bapt. 14 Oct. 1770.

52. Joseph[4] Manter, (*Whitten*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1726; res. T., mariner, rem. to Nantucket where he m. Jerusha ————. Nothing further is known of this family except the births of the following children:

90. Lydia,[5] b. 4 Aug. 1755.
91. Geard, b. 28 Oct. 1756; prisoner of war in Revolution.
92. Robert, b. 30 Dec. 1757.
93. Benjamin, b. (*1760*).

53. Jeremiah[4] Manter, (*Whitten*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1731; res. T., weaver; rem. to Ashfield, Mass. (*1777*), where he d. 1806. He had a distinguished military record as Sergeant of a Company in the French War 1759, and as Lieutenant commanding in the Sea Coast Defence 1776. He also was in the Mil. Co. of T., 1757. His will 28 Nov. 1794 was pro. 29 July 1806 (Hampshire Prob. XX, 160). He m. (1) Thankful Foster (52), who was b. 12 Sept. 1733 and d. 10 Nov. 1767; (2) Eunice Hammett (61) 28 Dec. 1777.

95. Prudence,[5] b. (*1755*); m. Zephaniah Luce (526) 6 Apr. 1775.
96. Deborah, b. (*1757*); m. Christopher Sears of Yarmouth, Mass.

By Second Wife:

97. Jeremiah, bapt. 9 June 1789.
98. Thankful, bapt. 9 June 1789.

62. Jonathan[4] Manter, (*George*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 3 Mch. 1730–1; res. T., yeoman; m. Sarah Chase (102) 15 Nov. 1755, who was b. 8 Apr. 1739 and d. 20 Dec. 1831. He d. 11 Apr. 1820 and his will 19 Jan. 1816 was pro. 17 Apr. 1820. He served in Militia Co. 1757 and in Sea Coast Defence 1776.

108. Parnell,[5] b. 5 Sept. 1757; d. 19 July 1778 (Liberty Pole heroine).
109. Rhoda, b. 1 Jan. 1760; m. Malachi Baxter (30) 24 Apr. 1777.
110. Sarah, b. 9 July 1762; m. Joseph Dias 4 Jan. 1780.
111. Waitstill, b. 30 Nov. 1764; m. Solomon Athearn (56) 3 Nov. 1784.
112. Margaret, b. 16 Apr. 1767; m. George Benson (11) 15 May 1789.

113. Jonathan, b. 30 Apr. 1769.
114. George, b. 7 Apr. 1772; d. 30 Sept. 1787.
115. Rebecca, b. 14 Sept. 1774; m. William Downs (61) 14 Sept. 1820.
116. Thomas, b. 12 Feb. 1777; m. Hannah Luce 9 Sept. 1799.
117. Parnell, b. 24 Sept. 1779; m. Alexander Newcomb 15 June 1801.
118. Peter, b. 11 Oct. 1782; m. Polly Case 15 Nov. 1804.

65. Belcher[4] Manter, (*George*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 26 Mch. 1738; res. T., cordwainer; rem. to Rochester, Mass. (*1774*) and later to Plymouth where he was living in 1790. He m. (1) Rebecca Edwards 13 Nov. 1760; (2) Rebecca Hiller 31 Oct. 1774; (3) Mehitable ————.

120. Alden,[5] b. (*1761*); of Rochester, Mass. 1790.
121. David, b. (*1763*).
122. Grafton, b. (*1765*); of Rochester, Mass. 1790.
123. Sarah, b. (*1767*).
124. George, b. (*1768*).
125. Katherine, b. (*1770*).

By Second Wife:

126. Belcher, b. (*1775*); m. Sarah Wright 1799.
127. Prince, b. (*1778*).

By Third Wife:

128. Rebecca, b.

70. Samuel[4] Manter, (*Benjamin*,[3·2] *John*[1]), b. 25 Oct. 1743; res. T., mariner; m. (1) Susannah Mayhew (350) 14 Nov. 1765, who was b. 24 Mch. 1747 and d. bef. 1800; (2) Mrs. Sarah (Chase) Cox, widow of Thomas. He commanded a privateer during the Revolution and d. 5 July 1811.

130. Zerviah,[5] b. 1768; d. 1780.
131. Phebe, b. (*1771*).
132. Lucy, b. (*1774*).
133. Mayhew, b. (*1777*).
134. Susannah, b. (*1780*).
135. Zerviah, b. (*1783*).
136. Peter Walrond, bapt. 3 Sept. 1786.
137. Thomas, bapt. 25 May 1788.
138. Gorham, bapt. 10 Apr. 1791.

71. James[4] Manter, (*Benjamin*,[3·2] *John*[1]), b. 29 June 1746; res. T., husbandman; rem. to Industry, Me. (*1793*). He m. Mary Butler (265) 28 Nov. 1771, who was b. 1751 and d. 22 May 1845. He d. 26 Dec. 1796.

140. Benjamin,[5] b. 16 Sept. 1773; m. (1) Abigail West (254) 8 Sept. 1798; (2) Deborah Luce (1122) 3 Sept. 1815.
141. Elizabeth, b. 17 Mch. 1775; m. Benjamin Hilton.
142. Henry, b. 28 Nov. 1777; m. Mary West (258) 28 Nov. 1805.
143. Mary, b. (*1780*); d. 20 Jan. 1797.
144. Zebulon, b. 24 Aug. 1783; m. Rebecca Norton (601) 20 Oct. 1808.
145. James, b. 18 May 1786; m. Susanna Sawyer 30 Mch. 1809.
146. Elijah, b. 29 Dec. 1790; m. Betsey Small 25 Nov. 1813.

72. Matthew[4] Manter, (*Benjamin*,[3] [2] *John*[1]), b. 25 Mch. 1750; res. T., farmer; m. (1) Tabitha Athearn (64) 13 Oct. 1774, who was b. 17 Jan. 1756 and d. 27 June 1788; (2) Martha Luce (433) 21 Jan. 1790, who was b. abt. 1768 and d. 7 Nov. 1806; (3) Sarah Luce (971) 16 Apr. 1812, who was b. 23 Feb. 1786 and d. 12 Mch. 1872. He served as Ensign in the Mil. Co. and d. 10 June 1833.

150. William,[5] b. 23 Sept. 1775; d. 19 Oct. 1804 at sea, unm.
151. Jeremiah, b. 20 Nov. 1777; d. 21 Oct. 1861; m. (1) Mrs. Polly (Davis) (71) Norton 29 May 1808; (2) Eliza M. Athearn (165) 18 Oct. 1818.
152. Frederic, b. 9 Feb. 1780; d. 1804 at sea, unm.
153. Lovey, b. 12 Aug. 1782; m. Jonathan Lambert (110) 9 Nov. 1800.
154. Matthew, b. 16 June 1785; m. Fanny Adams (92) 1822.
155. George, b. (*1788*).

By Second Wife:

156. Tristram, b. 21 Oct. 1791; d. at sea, unm.
157. Benjamin, b. 8 Oct. 1797; m. Almira Athearn (143).
158. Granville, b. 7 May 1801; m. (1) Julia Athearn (144) 1826; (2) Catherine Mayhew 15 Nov. 1838.
159. Sanderson, b. Aug. 1803; m. Jane N. Mayhew 1834.

76. George[5] Manter, (*John*,[4] *Whitten*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1 Oct. 1744; res. T., gentleman; m. Sarah Athearn (70) 22 Mch. 1770, who was b. 17 April 1752 and d. 11 Dec. 1814. He d. 23 Aug. 1831 and his will 26 Jan. 1829 was pro. 17 Oct. 1831.

160. Mary,[6] b. 23 Aug. 1771; m. Malatiah Norton (554) 1 Feb. 1797.
161. Betsey, b. 9 Feb. 1773; living 1850 unm.
162. John, b. 18 Aug. 1775.
163. Ann, b. 28 July 1778; m. Philip Luce (700) 14 Mch. 1811.
164. Whitten, b. 13 Feb. 1781; m. Thankful Luce (970) 1 Dec. 1805.
165. Athearn, b. 1 Apr. 1784; m. Sarah Tyler 18 Sept. 1815.
166. Prudence, b. 27 July 1786; m. Aaron Look (155) 2 Nov. 1815
167. Robert, b. 12 Dec. 1789; d. 20 Nov. 1886, unm.
168. Daniel, b. 5 Sept. 1793; m. Mary Crosby 19 Sept. 1832.

77. DANIEL[5] MANTER, (*John*,[4] *Whitten*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1745; res. T., trader; rem. to Conway, Mass. abt. 1778 and d. there 1797–8 and his will 14 Nov. 1797 was pro. 30 Jan. 1798 (Hampshire Prob. XX, 147). He m. (1) SARAH ATSATT (13) 11 July 1774, who was b. 1753 and d. 12 Apr. 1791; (2) CATHERINE ————, who survived him.

170. (Child),[6] b. 1775; d. 22 June 1776.
171. THOMAS, bapt. 22 Nov. 1778.
172. RUE (Reuben?), b. (*1780*); est. adm. 2 Dec. 1800.
173. LOIS.
174. DELILAH.
175. SARAH.
176. MARY.
177. ERI.
178. MAJOR.
179. JOHN.

113. JONATHAN[5] MANTER, (*Jonathan*,[4] *George*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 30 Apr. 1769; res. T., mariner; m. JANE BUTLER (286) 26 June 1791, who was b. 1767 and d. 10 Sept. 1847. He was living at Homes Hole, a widower, in 1850.

230. JOHN,[6] b. 5 Feb. 1798; m. BETSEY WINSLOW 8 Oct. 1820. He d. 11 Nov. 1847.

THE MARCHANT FAMILY

Owing to incompleteness and other defects in the earlier records of Yarmouth, Mass. and E., it has not been possible to collate satisfactorily the early generations of this family to meet the test of indisputable proof desirable in a genealogy, and the following arrangement of the first three generations is offered as the best solution of the problem of relationship and descent of this family from the immigrant ancestor, John Marchant. A biographical sketch of him may be read in Vol. II, Annals of E., pp. 77–79, to which nothing can be added here.

1. JOHN MARCHANT, b. (*1600*); res. Newport, R. I. (1638); Braintree, Mass. (1638), Watertown, Mass. (1642), and Yarmouth (1648); date of death unknown, but prob. bef. 1670; wife Sarah d. 3 Dec. 1638.

2. JOHN[2] MARCHANT (*John*[1]), b. abt. 1625; res. Yarmouth, Mass. but prob. rem. to E. abt. 1682 and d. sometime bef. 1693. He was freeman in 1652, Ensign 1664 and Lieutenant 1670. Nothing is known of his marriage, but the following are undoubtedly his children:

3. MARY,[3] b. 20 May 1648.
4. ABISHAI, b. 10 Jan. 1650–1.
5. JOHN, b. (*1653*); bur. 19 June 1672 as "John, Junior."
6. CHARLES, b. (*1655*); of Nantucket 1679.
7. CHRISTOPHER, b. (*1658*); witness to deed at E. 1685.
8. SARAH, b. (*1661*); m. (1) RICHARD AREY (2); (2) THOMAS HARLOCK (10) 16 Nov. 1696.
9. JOSEPH, b. 1666; living in E. 1711; m. ANN ————.

4. ABISHAI[3] MARCHANT, (*John*[2-1]), b. 10 Jan. 1650–1; res. Yarmouth, later E. (1693), but returned to Yarmouth where he was living in 1714; m. MARY TAYLOR abt. 1673, dau. of Richard and Ruth (Wheldon) Taylor of Yarmouth, who was b. abt. 1650 and d. 1 Feb. 1717–18. Beyond several references to him in the Court Records little is known of him and the following named are assigned as issue of this marriage:

10. SAMUEL,[4] b. (*1673*); bur. 8 Aug. 1676.
11. JABEZ, b. (*1675*); bur. 21 Aug. 1676.
12. HANNAH, b. (*1677*); living in E. 1710, unm.
13. JOHN, b. 1679. Ancestor of Vineyard Marchants.
14. ELIZABETH, b. 1681; m. THOMAS WHELDON 21 Oct. 1698.
15. SAMUEL, b. (*1683*); m. JOANNA ————, and d. 1757 (Yarmouth) Ancestor of Cape Cod Marchants.
16. EBENEZER, b. (1685); m. Mrs. BETHIAH (Day) WILLETT 24 Dec. 1719.

13. JOHN[4] MARCHANT (*Abishai*,[3] *John*[2-1]), b. 1679–80; res. E., husbandman; m. (1) HEPSIBAH HUXFORD (12) abt. 1706, who was b. abt. 1688 and d. abt. 1721; (2) ELIZABETH DAGGETT (402) abt. 1721, who was b. 1692 and d. 1764. He d. Feb. 1767.

17. John,[5] b. 1707.
18. Elizabeth, b. 1708; m. (1) Abraham Ripley (13) abt. 1726; (2) Enoch Norton (412) 26 Oct. 1748.
19. Gamaliel, b. (*1710*); d. s. p. after 1737.
20. Huxford, b. 1712.
21. Naomi, b. 1714; m. Seth Dunham (66).
22. Thankful, b. 1716; m. Nicholas Butler (22) 1 Jan. 1730–1.
23. Ebenezer, b. (*1718*); drowned 14 May 1722.
24. Cornelius, b. 1720.

By Second Wife:

25. Benjamin, b. (*1721*).
26. Silas, b. 1723.
27. Ruth, b. (*1727*); m. Thomas White (int.) 2 Sept. 1754.
28. Martha, b. 1732; m. Prince Pease (320) 28 Feb. 1750.
29. Mary, b. 1735; m. Thomas Rand (44).
30. Abishai, b. 1738.

17. John[5] Marchant, (*John*,[4] *Abishai*,[3] *John*[2-1]), b. 1707; res. E., mariner; m. Miriam Cleveland (30), who was b. 1706 and d. 20 Dec. 1790. He d. June 1781.

31. John,[6] b. (*1733*); m. Deborah Vincent (47) 23 Dec. 1756, s. p.
32. Seth, b. 1736.
33. Mary, b. (*1738*); m. James Pease (215) 29 Apr. 1762.
34. Gamaliel, b. 15 Oct. 1740.
35. Lydia, b. 1743; m. William Vincent (46) 22 July 1766.

20. Huxford[5] Marchant, (*John*,[4] *Abishai*,[3] *John*[2-1]), b. 1712; res. E., master mariner; rem. to Newport, R. I. where he was made freeman 3 May 1743. He was a member of the Newport Artillery Co. in 1744 and d. in the West Indies 8 July 1747. His will 27 Feb. 1743 was pro. 18 Dec. 1747 (Newport T. C. Rec. 269). He m. (1) Sarah Butler (37) abt. 1740, who was b. 1721 and d. 12 Mch 1745; (2) Isabel Ward, dau. of Gov. Richard Ward of R. I., who was b. 19 Sept. 1719 and surviving him was living as late as 1790.

36. Henry,[6] b. Apr. 1741.
37. (Child), (unborn 1743 as per will).

24. Cornelius[5] Marchant, (*John*,[4] *Abishai*,[3] *John*[2-1]), b. 1720; res. E., mariner; m. (1) Mary Pease (157) 10 Aug. 1737, who was b. abt. 1714 and d. abt. 1750; (2) Anna Harper (9)

who was b. 1729 and d. 20 Dec. 1819. He d. Feb. 1762–3 and his will 7 Sept. 1762 was pro. 27 Mch. 1762–3.

40. JEAN,[6] b. 15 Aug. 1738; m. EBENEZER SMITH (431) 21 Dec. 1758.
41. HUXFORD, b. (*1740*); d. bef. 1762 prob. s. p.
42. CORNELIUS, b. (*1743*).
43. PETER, b. (*1746*).

By Second Wife:

44. SPROWELL,* b. (*1752*); m. MARY COFFIN (57) and d. bef. 1795.
45. MARY, b. (*1755*); m. BENAJAH DUNHAM (508) 12 Aug. 1784.

25. BENJAMIN[5] MARCHANT, (*John*,[4] *Abishai*,[3] *John*[2-1]), b. abt. 1721; res. Nantucket, mariner; m. REBECCA FOLGER 9 Aug. 1742. Nothing further is known of them except that they were living in 1773.

46. BENJAMIN,[6] b. Nov. 6 1742; m. (1) ABIGAIL DAGGETT 10 May 1764; (2) DEBORAH WEST 20 Mch. 1766.

26. SILAS[5] MARCHANT, (*John*,[4] *Abishai*,[3] *John*[2-1]), b. 1723; res. E., husbandman; m. HEPSIBAH JONES 17 Mch. 1747, who survived him, and he d. Nov. 1777. His will 8 Sept. 1777 was pro. 8 Dec. 1777.

50. ELIZABETH,[6] bapt. 29 Jan. 1748–9; m. ———— ROWLEY.
51. HUXFORD, bapt. 2 June 1751; d. 1772 at sea.
52. WILLIAM, bapt. 1752; ancestor of Nova Scotia Marchants; m. MARY WILLIAMSON 13 Nov. 1788; res. Lakeville, N. S.
53. MARY, b. 1755; m. HUGH STEWART (45).
54. HEPSIBAH, b. 18 Oct. 1756; m. JOHN HOLLEY (40) 4 July 1777.
55. SILAS, bapt. 22 May 1763; d. y.
56. LOVE, bapt. 13 Oct. 1765; m. NATHAN PARKER.

30. ABISHAI[5] MARCHANT, (*John*,[4] *Abishai*,[3] *John*[2-1]), b. 1738; res. E., master mariner; m. (1) SUSANNA HARPER (14) abt. 1768, who was b. 1741 and d. 9 Jan. 1789; (2) Mrs. JANE (Osborn) (24) WEEKS 4 Apr. 1790, who was b. 1739 and d. Mch. 1803; (3) Mrs. DEBORAH DUNHAM 25 June 1803, who was b. 1751 and d. 19 June 1833. He d. 9 Sept. 1807.

60. EPHRAIM,[6] b. 30 Aug. 1769.
61. ABRAHAM, b. (*1771*).

---

* Called "the son of my wife" in will of Cornelius Marchant (24).

62. Huxford, b. 1774; d. 1794 (West Indies).
63. Armillous, b. (*1776*); m. David Jernigan (23) 8 Dec. 1796.
64. Susanna, b. (*1778*); m. Jonathan Dunham (362) 18 Nov. 1798.
65. Belinda, b. (*1780*).
66. Joseph, b. (*1783*).

32. Seth[6] Marchant, (*John*,[5.4] *Abishai*,[3] *John*[2.1]), b. 1736; res. E., yeoman; m. Lydia Dunham (501) abt. 1757, who was b. 1738 and surviving him m. (2) John Clark 27 Nov. 1764. Seth Marchant d. 1762.

70. John,[7] b. 1758.
71. Sarah, b. 1759; d. 9 Mch. 1821, unm.
72. Miriam, b. 1760; m. John Thomas 7 Sept. 1800.

34. Gamaliel[6] Marchant, (*John*[5.4] *Abishai*,[3] *John*[2.1]), b. 15 Oct. 1740; res. E., master mariner; m. Lydia Ripley (30) 19 May 1763, who was b. 6 May 1743 and d. 28 Dec. 1825. He d. 1781.

80. William Ripley,[7] b. 24 Sept. 1764.
81. Damaris, b. 10 Sept. 1767; d. 23 Aug. 1829 unm.
82. Betsey, b. 7 July 1769; d. 17 May 1851, unm.
83. Phebe, b. 14 Oct. 1771; m. Thomas Dornin.
84. George, b. 10 June 1774.
85. Thomas Jarvis, b. 17 July 1776; m. Susanna Pent (10) 11 Sept. 1808.

36. Henry[6] Marchant, (*Huxford*,[5] *John*,[4] *Abishai*,[3] *John*[2.1]), b. Apr. 1741; res. E., lawyer; rem. to Newport, R. I. where he d. 30 Aug. 1796. Henry Marchant became one of the most distinguished of the sons of Martha's Vineyard in his generation; an orphan at the early age of eight, he was brought up in the family of his stepmother, that of Gov. Ward of the Rhode Island Colony. His marked natural talents were early recognized and he was educated in the legal profession. He became Attorney General of the Colony; was elected delegate to the Continental Congress 1777–8–9, 1783–4 and was appointed U. S. Judge for the District of R. I. A monument to his memory records his public services and marks his burial place in the North Cemetery, Newport. He m. Rebecca Cooke 8 Jan. 1765 at Trinity Ch., Newport.

86. Sarah,[7] bapt. 26 July 1767; m. Dr. Jeremiah Case 1797.
87. Elizabeth, b. 20 Nov. 1770; m. Thomas Sessions 1791.
88. William, b. 1775; m. Sarah Shaw 25 Nov. 1797 and had issue: Henry,[8] Silas,[8] Catherine,[8] William,[8] Joseph,[8] and Mary,[8] from whom descend the R. I. Marchants.

42. Cornelius[6] Marchant, (*Cornelius*,[5] *John*,[4] *Abishai*,[3] *John*[2-1]), b. abt. 1743; res. E., mariner and tailor; m. Hepsibah Pease (325) 14 Oct. 1762, who was b. 29 Aug. 1742 and d. 24 Feb. 1830. He d. 17 Nov. 1809.

90. Cornelius,[7] b. 1763.
91. Jane, b. 1766; m. Tristram Norton (548) 19 Dec. 1790.
92. Henry, b. 1768; d. 1792; m. ———— Brian.
93. Elihu, b. 1770.
94. Thaddeus, b. 1773; d. 1775.
95. Nancy, b. 1776; m. (1) Israel Young; (2) Samuel Keniston.
96. Mary, b. 1778; d. y.
97. Mary, b. 20 Aug. 1780; m. George W. Arey (92) 27 Mch. 1803.

43. Peter[6] Marchant, (*Cornelius*,[5] *John*,[4] *Abishai*,[3] *John*[2-1]), b. abt. 1746; res. E., master mariner; m. Elizabeth Dunham (530) 4 May 1786, who was b. abt. 1765. Nothing is known of their deaths and it is prob. that they rem. to Maine after 1810, as all their children married in that state.

100. James Sprowell,[7] b. (*1787*); m. Olive Davis (131) 1812; res. Farmington, Me.
101. Anna, b. 18 Aug. 1789; m. Josiah Pease (781) 18 Feb. 1808.
102. Phebe, b. (*1791*); d. 29 Jan. 1805.
103. Sophronia, b. (*1793*); m. Mark Tarr.
104. Jane; m. David Turner.
105. Clarissa; m. Peter Fredericks.
106. Betsey; m. ———— McLean.
107. Hannah, b. 1802; m. David Davis (155).
108. Peter, b. 15 Mch. 1806; m. Hannah K. Thomas 6 Mch. 1827, res. Temple, Maine.

60. Ephraim,[6] Marchant (*Abishai*,[5] *John*,[4] *Abishai*,[3] *John*[2-1]), b. 30 Aug. 1769; res. E., mariner; m. (1) Polly Coffin (132) 15 Dec. 1796, who was b. 17 Sept. 1779 and d. 16 July 1801; (2) Sophia W. Pease (679) 3 Oct. 1802; who was b. 28 July 1778 and d. 6 Jan. 1844. He d. 27 Dec. 1845.

120. Ephraim,[7] bapt. 29 Oct. 1797; m. Eliza Jernegan 29 Aug. 1832.

121. Mary Coffin, bapt. 28 June 1801; m. (1) Joseph Bassett 15 Dec. 1816; (2) Samuel P. Bassett.

By Second Wife:

122. Henry Hobart, b. 28 Jan. 1805; m. Mary W. Jackson.
123. (Child), b. and d. 1808.
124. Frederick, b. Aug. 1809; m. Elizabeth Jenkins.
125. Sophia B., b. 21 May 1812; m. Edgar M. Baylies.
126. Joseph, b. 16 Dec. 1814; m. Charlotte Coffin.
127. Lorenzo, b. (*1816*); res. Sandwich Ids., unm.
128. Abraham, b. 3 Apr. 1818; unm.

70. John[7] Marchant, (*Seth*,[6] *John*,[5·4] *Abishai*,[3] *John*[2·1]), b. 1758; res. E., mariner; m. Matilda Dunham (522) 19 Aug. 1787, who was b. 1761 and d. 25 Nov. 1817. He served in two wars, 1776 and 1812, and d. 18 July 1813 in Sierra Leone, Africa.

130. Rebecca,[8] bapt. 3 Jan. 1790; m. William Smith.
131. John, b. 21 Aug. 1791; m. Abiah Fisher (143) 19 Oct. 1813.
132. Nancy, b. (*1793*); d. y.
133. Matilda D. bapt. 5 June 1796; m. Joshua Spooner.
134. Abiah Mayhew, b. 1798; d. 1879, unm.
135. Seth, b. 17 Mch. 1803; m. Mary S. Butler 12 June 1828.

84. George[7] Marchant, (*Gamaliel*,[6] *John*,[5·4] *Abishai*,[3] *John*[2·1]), b. 10 June 1774; res. E., master mariner; m. Abigail Butler (158) 15 Oct. 1796, who was b. 13 Sept. 1778. He d. 27 Mch. 1827.

140. Gamaliel[8], b. 4 Feb. 1799; d. at sea 1812.
141. George Ripley, b. 2 May 1801; m. (1) Mary Ann Arey; (2) Eliza Coffin.
142. Richard B., b. 14 Nov. 1802; m. Mrs. Margaret (Ripley) Fisher.
143. Abigail, b. 31 July 1804; m. Jeremiah Banning 18 Dec. 1821.
144. Edgar, b. 27 June 1807; d. y.
145. Cynthia, b. 17 Feb. 1809; d. unm.
146. Phebe, b. 10 Sept. 1810; m. J. Leonard Jernegan 3 May 1832.
147. Gamaliel, b. 15 Mch 1813; m. Mary J. Elwell.
148. Edgar, b. 3 May 1814; m. Janet Turner (publisher of the Vineyard Gazette).
149. Cornelius Beetle, b. 14 Nov. 1815; m. Betsey K. Raymond 29 Sept. 1837.
150. Peter Ripley, b. 2 May 1818; m. Eliza A. Fisher 30 Dec. 1840.
151. Jane Coffin, b. 4 July 1821; m. Samuel Finley.

90. Cornelius[7] Marchant, (*Cornelius*,[6] *John*,[5·4] *Abishai*,[3] *John*[2·1]), b. 1763; res. E., tailor; m. (1) Hannah Young 3 Oct. 1790, who was b. 1771 and d. 11 July 1795; (2) Mrs. Thankful

(Daggett) (153) CASE 14 Nov. 1796, who was b. 16 Apr. 1760 and d. 25 Dec. 1835; (3) Mrs. VELINA (Butler) (327) NORTON (wid. of George Norton (1008)) July 1837, who was b. 1787 and d. bef. 1850. His thrilling experiences and sufferings as a mariner in his youth while serving on the privateer "General Arnold" when she was wrecked have been related in Vol. I, pp. 109–10. He was crippled for life at this time and his activities were restricted to employments ashore. He was Clerk of Courts 39 years and Register of Probates 18 years. He. d. 1 Oct. 1838 aged 76 years.

160. HEPSIBAH[8] YOUNG, b. 6 Aug. 1793; m. Col. THOMAS MELVILLE VINSON 5 Apr. 1814.

By Second Wife:

161. WILLIAM, bapt. 10 June 1798; m. MARY D. NORTON 19 Sept. 1822.
162. BARNARD CASE, b. 10 Sept. 1801; m. PHEBE G. BEETLE.

93. ELIHU[7] MARCHANT, (*Cornelius*,[6-5] *John*,[4] *Abishai*,[3] *John*[2-1]), b. 1770; res. E., mariner; m. SARAH NORTON (1044) 20 Jan. 1796, who was b. 25 Sept. 1767. He d. 3 Sept. 1815.

170 HENRY,[8] bapt. 3 Aug. 1797; d. y.
171. HENRY, b. 11 Oct. 1800; m. CLARISSA ALLEN 15 Nov. 1819.
172. ADELINE, b. (*1803*); m. GEORGE BINGHAM BUTLER.
173. (Son), b. and d. Dec. 1807.
174. EDWARD DALTON, bapt. 3 July 1808 (Portrait painter).
175. ELIHU, b. 1810; m. SARAH SNOW (int.) 22 Apr. 1843.
176. LUCY, b. (*1813*); m. JAMES BARRETT (int.) 4 Oct. 1846.

MARTIN FAMILY

Reference is made to Vol. II, Annals of E., pp. 127–9 for a sketch of George Martin, the first of the name to reside on the Vineyard, and ancestor of the following families:

10. THOMAS[2] MARTIN, (*George*[1]), b. abt. 1690; res. E., cordwainer and mariner; m. AMY DAGGETT (403) 22 Oct. 1715, who was b. abt. 1694. Nothing further is known of him or his wife.

20. AMY,[3] b. 1 Sept. 1716; m. BAYES NEWCOMB (40) 5 Feb. 1733–4.
21. PETER, b. 30 Jan. 1717–18.
22. BROTHERTON, b. 6 Oct. 1719; rem. to Nova Scotia and d. 30 July 1792.
23. THOMAS, b. 25 Feb. 1723; rem. to Lebanon, Conn.
24. LEMUEL, b. 8 June 1724; no further record.
25. BENJAMIN, b. 8 June 1726; d. y.

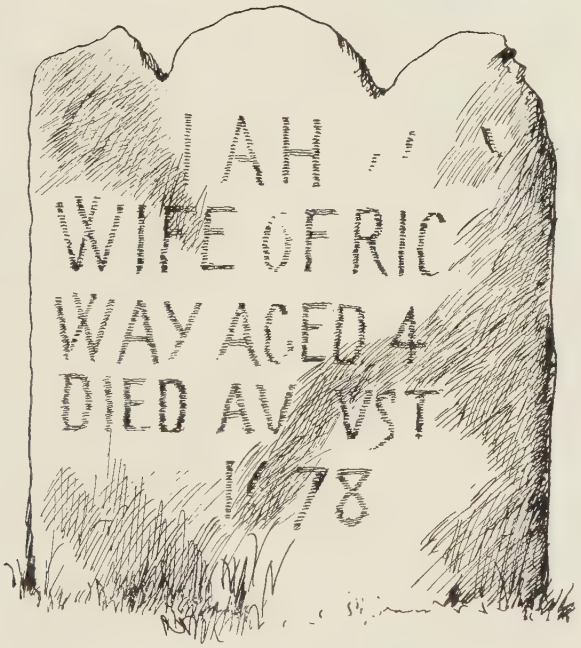
21. PETER[3] MARTIN, (*Thomas*,[2] *George*[1]), b. 30 Jan. 1717–18; res. E., mariner; m. ELIZABETH BUTLER (71) 24 Jan. 1739, who was b. 1719 and d. 27 Sept. 1786. He d. 1745–6.

26. SARAH,[4] b. 29 Feb. 1740–1; m. EDDY COFFIN (51) 17 Feb. 1762–3.

JOSEPH MARTIN, blacksmith, living in C. 1727, is believed to be a son of George[1] Martin. He was a transient.

MAYHEW FAMILY

The chapter devoted to "The English Family of Mayhew" (Vol. I, pp. 104–116) comprises all that was known by the author at the time of its compilation but several things of material importance have since been discovered to be added to its conclusions. During two recent visits to England the compiler found evidence of the residence of the Governor's ancestors in Tisbury as early as 1520 indicating settlement there at a probable earlier date. Thomas[3] Mayhew, who is considered the grandfather of Gov. Thomas[5], was taxed for "goods", as of the Tithing of Tisbury, in 1540. (Sub. Roll 197/184.) In a deposition dated 30–31 Elizabeth (1589) this Thomas[3] Mayhew deposed at the age of 80 years to events and persons known to him in that parish for the past 63 years and more. This


WIFE OFRIC
WAY AGED 4
DIED AVGVST
1778

places his birth in 1509, his knowledge of events back to 1517 and it is probable that he was born in Tisbury.

THOMAS[3] MAYHEW (*Robert*[2], *Simon*[1]), third son of a Robert of Dinton, b. abt. 1509, called "yeoman", is the putative father of Matthew[4] of Tisbury and doubtless came to be a resident of the latter named parish through the marriage of his father Robert[2] with Joan Bridmore of Tisbury. It is probable that he inherited her estate there while the eldest son and heir retained possession of the Mayhew property in Dinton. He was buried in 1590 at Tisbury. His wife Alice predeceased him in 1586.

MATTHEW[4] MAYHEW (*Thomas*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Simon*[1]), b. abt. 1550, resided in the parish of T., and is described in his will as a "yeoman" by which term is meant to be conveyed, legally speaking, a freeholder next under the rank of "gentleman"; for being descended from the line of a third son of an established family he had not the quality that then attached to the eldest branch. Nevertheless he was a man of substance and left to his heirs an estate valued at about seven thousand dollars in cash, besides his real property, as estimated by our present standards. He was buried 26 Feb. 1613–14 at T. His marriage to ALICE BARTER 2 Oct. 1587 is on record at T. and by her he had the following named children:

10. ELIZABETH,[5] bapt. 1 May 1589; m. JOHN GILBERT of Denny Sutton 18 Mch. 1612.
11. JOHN, bapt. 17 Jan. 1591.
12. THOMAS, bapt. 1 Apr. 1593.
13. JOAN, bapt. 8 Feb. 1595–6.
14. ALICE, bapt. 16 Dec. 1598; m. THOMAS PALMER 17 June 1622.
15. KATHERINE, bapt. 15 Mch. 1599–1600.
16. EDWARD, bapt. 24 April 1602.

12. THOMAS[5] MAYHEW (*Matthew*[4]), bapt. 1 Apr. 1593 at Tisbury, Eng., is the Governor, first of the name in this country, whose personal history has been sufficiently detailed in the two preceding volumes. The name of his first wife is not known

nor has any clue to the date and place of the marriage been found. Neither is it known when or where she died. He m. (2) Mrs. JANE (Gallion?)* PAINE, wid. of Mr. Thomas Paine, a London merchant, abt. 1634 (Vol. II, p. 90, Annals of E.). She was living 15 May 1666, but died before her husband. In London the compiler found references to a Gallion family, to which she may have belonged, and he has many other English notes relative to the Mayhews which he hopes to follow up in the future.

Some interesting additional facts have also been discovered by the compiler respecting the early life of Gov. Mayhew. It will be recalled (Vol. I, p. 114) that a contemporary writer states that the Governor was "a merchant bred in England, as I take it, at Southampton."

During a recent visit of the compiler to England confirmation of this was obtained which shows that this statement is correct. The following is verbatim copy of a record in the "Book of Free Commoners" belonging to the corporation of Southampton:

"Nono die ffebr' 1620 (i.e. 1621)
Thomas Mayhew late servant and
apprntice unto Richard Masey
of the Towne and countie of
Southampton mrcer havinge well
and truely served his spprntiship
with his said mr whoe beinge
prsent testified to the same
And he the said Thomas Mayhewe
(desieringe to be admitted a
free commoner of the said Towne
to use his trade of a mrcer in
this said Towne and his said mr
likewise desieringe the same)
was therefore this prsent daie
admitted and sworren a free
commoner accordingly."

*The name Gallion, if it be correctly given, is very rare in England. Galland is found in Green's Norton where the Paines owned property, and Gallyon in Ramsey, Huntingdonshire.

An interesting and important statement is therein found which recalls the statement of Thomas Macey of Nantucket (who is said to have emigrated from Chilmark, co. Wilts), that Governor Thomas Mayhew was his "honored cousin" (N. Y. Col. Mss., Vol. 25) and here is found documentary evidence that Thomas Mayhew was an apprentice of Richard Macey, a Southampton merchant. Richard Macey, his master, was a native of Chilmark and in his will of 20 Nov. 1633 he provided for his burial in that parish (Arch. Sarum X. 30). Undoubtedly further search would reveal the exact relationship of this Richard to Thomas Macey, the emigrant, and thus show the kinship between the families of Mayhew and Macey.

Governor Mayhew had the following named children:

By First Wife:

20. Thomas,[6] b. (*1620–1*).

By Second Wife:

21. Hannah, b. 15 June 1635; m. Thomas Daggett (3).
22. Bethiah, b. 6 Dec. 1636; m. (1) Thomas Harlock; (2) Richard Way 1675.
23. Mary, b. 14 Jan. 1639–40; prob. d. y.
24. Martha, b. (*1642*); m. Thomas Tupper 27 Dec. 1661.*

20. Thomas[6] Mayhew, (*Thomas*,[5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 1620–1 in England; came to N. E. in 1631 and res. at Medford and Watertown until his removal to the Vineyard in 1642. All the known details of his life have been related in previous volumes (I, pp, 127–30 et. seq.) and nothing further has since been discovered. He m. Jane, dau. of Thomas and Jane (Gallion?) Paine, his step-mother's daughter, who was b. abt. 1625. He d. at sea in 1657 as previously related and his wid. m. (2) Richard Sarson.

30. Matthew,[7] b. 1648.
31. Thomas, b. 1650.
32. John, b. 1652.
33. Jerusha, b. (*1654*); m. (1) Joseph Wing 12 Apr. 1682; (2) Thomas Eaton of Shrewsbury, N. J.

---

* From this marriage was descendant the late Sir Charles Tupper, prime minister of Canada.

34. Jedidah, b. (*1656*); m. Benjamin Smith (318).
35. (————)* b. (————), d. y.

30. Matthew[7] Mayhew, (*Thomas*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Matthew*[4]). For personal details of this well-known member of the family reference may be made to Vol. II, pp. 79–84, Annals of E. He m. Mary Skiffe (7) who was b. 24 Mch. 1650 and d. 1 May 1690. He d. 19 May 1710 and adm. of his est. was granted 24 Aug. 1710. They had the following named children:

40. Matthew,[8] b. 29 Nov. 1674.
41. Paine, b. 31 Oct. 1677.
42. Mary, b. 25 May 1680; m. (1) Dr. Thomas Little; (2) Jonathan Bryant.
43. Thomas, b. 5 May 1683. He was a "student of physicke" and res. in Plymouth. He d. 6 June 1707, unm.
44. Bethiah, b. 5 Mch. 1686; m. William Clark of Plymouth 4 Sept. 1707 and d. 22 Feb. 1735.

31. Thomas[7] Mayhew, (*Thomas*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Matthew*[4]). A biographical sketch of him appears in Vol. II (Annals of C. pp. 35–6) to which reference is made for particulars of his life. He m. Sarah Skiffe, (5) elder sister of the wife of his brother Matthew, b. 12 Oct. 1646 and d. 30 Dec. 1740, nearly 95 years of age. He d. 21 July 1715 and his will 13 July was pro. 11 Oct. of that year. They had the following named children:

50. Abiah,[8] b. (————); m. William Tilton (9).
51. Sarah, b. (————); m. John Tilton (10).
52. Perez, b. (————); d. bef. 1715.
53. Bathsheba, b. (*1680*); m. Josiah Tilton (12).
54. Zaccheus, b. 1684.
55. Zephaniah, b. 1686.

32. John[7] Mayhew, (*Thomas*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Matthew*[4]). This is the well-known clergyman of T. and C. and a short sketch of his career may be read in Vol. II, pp. 32–4 Annals of C. He was b. 1652 and d. at the early age of 37 on Feb. 2, 1688–9. He m. Elizabeth, dau. of Emanuel and Elizabeth

* The name of Abiah is given to this child in family records. Gov. Mayhew in a letter in 1658 refers to "my daughter and her six children."

(Parkhurst), HILLIARD of Hampton, N. H., who was b. 22 Jan. 1654–5 and d. 1746. She came to the Vineyard as step-daughter of Joseph Merry of West T. They had the following children:

60. EXPERIENCE,[8] b. 5 Feb. 1673.
61. JOHN, b. 1675.
62. ELIZABETH, b. (*1677*); m. (1) JACOB CLIFFORD (30); (2) ICHABOD ALLEN (14).
63. BENJAMIN, b. 11 Sept. 1679.
64. DEBORAH, b. 1681; m. EBENEZER NORTON (54) 18 Nov. 1715.
65. RUTH, b. (————); d. y.
66. RUHAMAH, b. 10 June 1685; d. 1781, unm.
67. SIMON, b. 25 July 1687.

40. MATTHEW[8] MAYHEW, (*Matthew*,[7] *Thomas*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 29 Nov. 1674; res. E., farmer. He m. ANNA NEWCOMB (27), who was b. abt. 1677 and d. 16 Apr. 1743. He d. 20 Apr. 1720 and his est. was adm. 5 July following. They had the following children:

70. MICAJAH,[9] b. (*1697*).
71. MATTHEW, b. 1699; d. 1714.
72. ELIJAH, b. (————); res. C., tailor; m. EUNICE NORTON (93) 11 June 1729 and had Anna,[10] b. 1730 and Constant,[10] b. 29 Nov. 1731. The father d. 20 Dec. 1734.
73. FORTUNATUS, b. (————); res. E., mariner and pilot. He d. between 1756–8; prob. unm.
74. THOMAS, b. (——).
75. ANNA, b. 1710; m. WILLIAM BASSETT (36).
76. MARY, b. 1714; m. BERIAH TILTON (23) 12 Dec. 1728.

41. PAINE[8] MAYHEW, (*Matthew*,[7] *Thomas*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 31 Oct. 1677, res. C., lawyer and judge. He was the leading citizen of C. during his lifetime, being selectman for many years and Representative to General Court 1718–20; 1727–36. He was appointed justice of the Court of Common Pleas for this county in 1713, and held that office for nearly half a century. He was also one of the agents for Indian affairs on the Island. He m. MARY RANKIN, dau. of Andrew and Martha (Merry) Rankin of Boston 8 Dec. 1699. She was b. 1676 and d. 17 Feb. 1753. He d. 8 May 1761 and his will 6 May was pro. 11 Aug. of that year. They had the following children:

80. Mary,[9] b. 26 Sept. 1700; m. Jethro Athearn (10).
81. Paine, b. 19 Jan. 1701–2.
82. Martha, b. 20 Feb. 1705–6; m. Shubael Smith (337).
83. Sarah, b. 7 Aug. 1708; m. Abishai Folger 6 Nov. 1727.
84. Thomas, b. 23 April 1710.
85. Bethiah, b. 31 Mch. 1712; m. (1) Jacob Norton (73); (2) Isaac Chase (43).
86. Hannah, b. 31 Mch. 1713–14; d. 7 June 1715.
87. Hannah, b. 12 Aug. 1715; perh. m. Benjamin Searles.
88. Matthew, b. 15 May 1721.

54. Zaccheus[8] Mayhew, (*Thomas*,[7·6·5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 1684, res. C., lawyer and farmer. He was appointed justice of the Court of Common Pleas for this county in 1718 and sat on the bench with his cousin Paine (41) for over 30 years. He was also interested in military affairs and was Colonel of the County Militia as early as 1713 and he held the same rank during the French and Indian Wars until his death, which occurred 3 Jan. 1760. He also acted as agent for the Indians of the Island for many years and held local offices in the town. He m. Susanna Wade of Ipswich (pub. 12 Sept. 1713)*. She was b. 1692, and d. 23 May 1758. They had the following children:

90. Susanna,[9] b. 5 Nov. 1714; d. 28 Aug. 1734 (bur. Ipswich).
91. Lucy, b. 4 July 1716; m. (1) Dr. Thomas Little (30) 13 Nov. 1733; (2) Joseph Eaton.
92. Elizabeth, b. 1718; m. Rev. Bellamy Bosworth of Bristol, R. I. 15 Aug, 1745.
93. Sarah, b. Jan. 1719; m. (1) William Allen (68) 13 Nov. 1737; (2) Samuel Palmer, pub. 3 Nov. 1751.
94. Nathaniel, b. 1720; d. y.
95. Zaccheus, bapt. 1723.
96. Thomas, b. 1725; d. 1745.
97. Anna, bapt. 1727; m. John Allen (74).
98. Martha, bapt. 1729; m. (1) Sylvanus Parker of Falmouth; (2) Dr. Thomas Smith of Falmouth.

55. Zephaniah[8] Mayhew, (*Thomas*,[7·6·5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 1686; res. C., farmer, yeoman; he m. Bethiah Wadsworth of Duxbury, March 1711, prob. dau. of Joseph and Abigail

* Probably the daughter of Col. Thomas Wade of Ipswich.

(Wait) Wadsworth of that town. He d. 20 Nov. 1733, and his est. was divided 22 Dec. 1735. Inv. of est. £454–18–2. They had the following named children:

100. Abiah,[9] b. 3 Mch. 1711–12; m. Benjamin Allen (52).
101. Adonijah, b. 18 Oct. 1713; d. 19 Mch. 1713–14.
102. Zephaniah, b. 28 June 1715.
103. Jerusha, b. 5 Apr. 1717; d. 1793, unm.
104. Jedidah, b. 18 Apr. 1719; m. Uriah Tilton (42).
105. Mary, b. 3 Apr. 1721; m. Thomas Jenney.
106. Bethiah, b. 20 May 1723; d. y.
107. Mercy, b. 22 July 1725; m. Abel Chase (80).

60. Experience[8] Mayhew, (*John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6-5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 5 Feb. 1673, res. C., clergyman. The life and services of this celebrated missionary to the Indians has been set forth at length in this history (Vol. I, pp. 249–254), and it will not be necessary to repeat the details of his public career.* He m. (1) Thankful Hinckley, dau. of Gov. Thomas and Mary (Smith) Hinckley of Barnstable 12 Nov. 1695, who was b. 1671 and d. 27 Sept. 1706; and (2) Remember Bourne, dau. of Shearjashub and Bathsheba (Skiffe) Bourne of Sandwich in 1711. She was b. in 1683 and d. 2 Mch. 1721–2. He d. 29 Nov. 1758 and his will 27 Mch. 1753 was pro. 2 Jan. 1759. He had the following named children:

By First Wife:
110. Reliance,[9] b. 1696; m. Eliashib Adams (34).
111. Samuel, b. 1700; d. 25 July 1746.
112. Mary, b. (————); m. John McGee of C.

By Second Wife:
114. Nathan, b. 8 Oct. 1712; d. 14 Oct. 1733; grad. H. C. 1731.
115. Abigail, b. 6 May 1714; m. (1) Jonathan Allen (25) 1733; (2) Wilson March 1748.
116. Eunice, b. 4 Apr. 1716; m. Moses Belcher (12) of Braintree.
117. Zachariah, bapt. 14 May 1718.
118. Jonathan, b. 8 Oct. 1720.

---

* His published works include Massachusetts Psalter (Indian) 1709; Sermon (1724), Indian Converts (1727); Letter on the Lord's Supper (1741); Grace Defended (1744). He engaged in numerous theological controversies, one with Rev. Jonathan Dickinson, President of Princeton College, in 1743, during which he argued in favor of human liberty. He also wrote strictures on the conduct and preaching of Whitfield, exposing his errors and extravagances.

61. JOHN[8] MAYHEW, (*John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6-5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 1676, res. C., farmer. He m. MEHITABLE HIGGINS, whose residence and parentage is unknown, but it is probable that she came from R. I. He d. 3 Mch. 1735–6. They had the following named children:

120. JOHN,[9] b. 1701.
121. THEOPHILUS, b. 1703; d. 25 April 1752; he m. (1) HANNAH FREEMAN of Harwich 27 Nov. 1742 at Boston; (2) SARAH (TILTON) (34) MAYHEW, wid. of Benjamin (134) by whom he had one child, Theophilus,[10] b. 1752 (posthumous).
122. JEREMIAH, b. 1705.
123. MEHITABLE, b. 1707; d. 27 Mch. 1792, unm.
124. KEZIAH, b. Mch. 1708; m. (1) DANIEL BUTLER (607); (2) THOMAS ALLEN (54).
125. LYDIA, b. (*1710*); m. SAMUEL SMITH (62).
126. LOIS, b. (*1712*); m. SAMUEL HUNT (55).
127. ELIZABETH, b. (*1715*).
128. ZILPHA, b. 30 Mch. 1718; m. JOSEPH TILTON (33).

63. BENJAMIN[8] MAYHEW, (*John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6-5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 11 Sept. 1679; res. C., farmer. He m. HANNAH SKIFFE (34) 13 May 1704 and d. 30 Aug. 1717. His wid. m. (2) WILLIAM HUNT (30). They had the following named children:

130. JEMIMA,[9] b. 19 June 1707; m. THOMAS TILTON (31).
131. BATHSHEBA, b. 11 June 1709; m. BENJAMIN LAMBERT (20).
132. HANNAH, b. 14 Oct. 1711.
133. RUTH, b. 29 July 1714; m. JOSEPH TILTON (33).
134. BENJAMIN, b. 21 May 1717.

67. SIMON[8] MAYHEW, (*John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6-5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 25 July 1687, res. C; farmer. He m. RUTH (Skiff?), whose family name and residence has not been discovered. He was for many years deacon of the church in C., and d. 5 Mch. 1753, His will 1 Aug. 1746 was pro. 27 May 1753. They had the following named children:

140. JOSEPH,[9] b. 26 Feb. 1709–10; d. 31 Mch. 1782, unm. He grad. at H. C. 1730 in the class with Chief Justice Peter Oliver and Hon. Stephen Minot. He was a leader of the patriots in the Revolutionary period.
141. TIMOTHY, b. 25 June 1711.
142. SAMUEL, b. 10 Mch. 1712–13.
143. JANE, b. (——); m. JOHN BASSETT (38).
144. SIMON, b. 16 Mch. 1716; d. y.
145–146. Two children; d. in infancy.

147. Simon, b. 20 Oct. 1719.
148. Ruth, b. 26 Dec. 1721; d. 17 Dec. 1815; unm.

70. Micajah[9] Mayhew, (*Matthew*,[8-7] *Thomas*,[6-5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 1697, res. E., landowner, farmer. He represented the eldest male line of the Mayhew family, holding the entailed estate, and was the last one to assert his proprietary rights as hereditary Lord of the Manor of Tisbury. He d. 20 Dec. 1760, and there is little of further record of himself and none of his wife. No settlement of his est. is on file. They had the following named children:

150. Matthew,[10] b. 6 July 1723.
151. Elijah, b. (*1725*), prob. rem. to Newbury, Mass. and m. Eunice Sargent of Gloucester, Mass. 14 June 1761. His son, Capt. Elijah Mayhew, Jr.[11] m. Sarah Gallisham 23 July 1786 and d. at sea Dec. 1800, leaving three children.

74. Thomas[9] Mayhew, (*Matthew*,[8-7] *Thomas*,[6-5] *Matthew*[4]), b. (——); res. Plymouth, Mass., to which place he rem. bef. 1737. He became prominent in the affairs of that town and held the offices of Selectman, Justice of the Peace and Register of the Admiralty Court. He m. Mary Wetherell, dau. of Thomas of Plymouth 8 July 1740, who was b. 1722, and d. 3 Sept. 1776. He d. 1784. They had the following named children:

160. Mary,[10] b. 22 Apr. 1742; d. 1812, unm.
161. Thomas, b. 9 Sept. 1744.
162. Anna, b. 11 Dec. 1746; m. John Thomas, Jr., 1773.
163. Elizabeth, b. 13 Feb. 1748; m. Christopher Minot.
164. William, b. 28 Nov. 1751; d. 1752.
165. Sarah, b. 18 Jan. 1753; m. Capt. Thomas Nicholson.
166. William, b. 1 Aug. 1755; d. s. p.
167. Betty, b. 5 Mar. 1757.
168. Lucy, b. 30 July 1760; d. y.

81. Paine[9] Mayhew, (*Paine*,[8] *Matthew*,[7] *Thomas*,[6-5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 19 Jan. 1701–2; res. C., mariner. He m. Dinah Norton (72) 1 Dec. 1724, and d. at sea 12 July 1731. His wid. m. (2) Jethro Allen (60) 25 Mch. 1736. They had the following named children:

190. Elizabeth,[10] b. 27 Nov. 1725; m. Josiah Tilton (43).
191. Rebecca, b. 27 May 1730; m. Mayhew Adams (40).

84. Thomas[9] Mayhew, (*Paine*,[8] *Matthew*,[7] *Thomas*,[6.5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 23 Apr. 1710, res. C., physician. He was sheriff of the county, being appointed 1735 and acted as Indian guardian in 1756. He m. Lydia Lothrop, dau. of Thomas and Mehitable (Sarson) Lothrop 27 July 1732. He d. 20 Oct. 1759. They had the following named children:

200. Jedidah,[10] b. 3 Mch. 1733; m. Samuel Chase (100).
201. Paine, b. 16 Mch. 1734.
202. Sarah, b. 18 Nov. 1735; m. Thomas Lothrop (71).
203. Eleanor, b. 8 Dec. 1746.
204. Thomas, b. 24 Mch. 1750 (no further record).

88. Matthew[9] Mayhew, (*Paine*,[8] *Matthew*,[7] *Thomas*,[6.5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 15 May 1721; res. C., physician. He m. Mary Allen (73) 3 Jan. 1744, who was b. 1727, and d. 2 July 1783. He m. (2) Phebe ————, who d. 25 Nov. 1788 aged 70 years, and he d. 10 Aug. 1805. The following named are his children:

By First Wife:
210. Abijah,[10] b. 5 Apr. 1746; d. unm.
211. Margaret, b. 9 Dec. 1747; m. (1) William Mayhew (251); (2) Jeremiah Mayhew (298).
212. Mary, b. 31 Mch. 1750; m. John Allen (212).
213. Martha, b. 8 Sept. 1752; d. 1775, unm.
214. Elizabeth, b. 30 June 1754; m. Marshall Jenkins (123).
215. Matthew, b. 1 Aug. 1756.
216. Sarah, b. 9 Dec. 1758; m. Jonathan Worth (63).
217. Parnell, b. 23 May 1761; m. Jonathan Mayhew (253).
218. Prudence, b. 12 Apr. 1764; m. Zebulon Allen (273).
219. Allen, b. 18 June 1767.
220. Clarissa, b. 8 Dec. 1770; m. Tristram Allen (233).
221. Rebecca, b. 13 July 1774.

95. Zaccheus[9] Mayhew, (*Zaccheus*,[8] *Thomas*,[7.6.5] *Matthew*[4]), bapt. 1723, res. C., farmer. He m. (1) Rebecca Pope, dau. of Capt. Lemuel and Elizabeth (Hunt) Pope of Dartmouth, Mass. who was b. 28 Dec. 1727, and d. 22 Nov. 1767; m. (2) Abigail ————, of whom no particulars have been

obtained. He d. July 1775, leaving the following named children:

230. Susanna,[10] b. 21 June 1751; m. Jethro Allen (192).
231. Lucy, b. 25 Apr. 1753; m. William Mayhew (351).
232. Elizabeth, b. 9 Apr. 1755; m. Lemuel Jenkins (121).
233. Thomas Wade, b. 14 Mch. 1757.
234. Zaccheus, b. 19 Feb. 1759.
235. Nathaniel, b. 16 Apr. 1761.
236. Rebecca, b. 15 Aug. 1763; m. Rufus Davis (126).
237. Olive, b. 1 Mch. 1766; m. David Davis (122).

102. Zephaniah[9] Mayhew, (*Zephaniah*,[8] *Thomas*,[7·6·5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 28 June 1715; res. C., rem. to Dartmouth, Mass. where he d. 1751. He m. Hannah Mayhew (132?) 23 Oct. 1735. They had the following named children:

240. Adonijah,[10] b. 20 July 1736; no further record.
241. Zephaniah, b. 19 Nov. 1737; d. y. (*1749*).
242. Lucinda, b. 16 Feb. 1738–9; m. Cornelius Dunham (183).
243. Jehoidah, bapt. 1740.
244. Wadsworth, b. 27 Apr. 1741.
245. Jerusha, b. 13 Dec. 1743.
246. Zephaniah, b. 9 Feb. 1745.
247. Thomas, b. 2 Mch. 1749.

117. Zaccharіah[9] Mayhew, (*Experience*,[8] *John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6·5] *Matthew*[4]), bapt. 17 May 1718; res. C., clergyman. He was the well-known preacher to the Indians and the last of the "Missionary Mayhews". He m. Elizabeth Allen (69) 21 Nov. 1738, who was b. 1720, and d. 20 Mch. 1790. He d. 6 Mch. 1806. They had the following named children:

250. Nathan,[10] b. 18 May 1741.
251. William, b. 7 July 1746.
252. Elizabeth, b. 30 Jan. 1749; m. Samuel Norton (252).
253. Jonathan, b. 7 Jan. 1755.
254. Zachariah, b. 28 Aug. 1757.
255. Rebecca, b. Dec. 1765; d. 13 May 1886, unm.

118. Jonathan[9] Mayhew, (*Experience*,[8] *John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6·5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 8 Oct. 1720; res. C.; rem. to Boston, clergyman. This celebrated divine was without question the most brilliant man of Vineyard origin, who left his native Island to become,

in the metropolis of N. E., one of the foremost figures in the social, religious and political circles of pre-Revolutionary times. He was not only this, but no less a personage than President John Adams called him "the transcendant genius" of his day and his fame will endure and become more permanent as time goes on.

Of his early life on the Vineyard, in his native town of Chilmark, little is known, but it is said that his father intended him for a business career, having in view his own lean income after a long life spent in the ministry. This plan, however, did not materialize for the young man, showing studious habits early, with marked intellectual traits, and developing a religious temperament as he grew older, his father determined to send him to H. C. to follow in the footsteps of his older brother Nathan, who had been trained for the ministry, but had died only two years after graduation.* While in college, according to one of this leters to his father when he was visiting in York, Me., during a religious revival, he expressed in decided language his disapproval of the extravagancies and fanaticism of the affair, an early indication of the independent tendencies of his mind. Indeed he had inherited the germs of liberality from his father, who had frequently engaged in theological controversies with the great preachers of his generation. After graduation in 1744, it is probable that he was engaged in tutoring at college until June 1747, when he accepted a call to become pastor of the West Church in Boston. His preaching and public speaking before this had been so broad in spirit, and so unconventional that he wrote to his father: "the clergy of the town stand aloof from me and I have to study hard." When he was ordained every clergyman in the city either refused to attend or found excuses to be absent from this important church function and only pastors from the country churches

* It is said that the Rev. Experience sold some of his real estate to raise the money to furnish this collegiate course to the youngest son. It is prob. that Jonathan taught school between times to help defray his expenses.

took part in the ceremony. His aged father gave the "charge" to the newly made minister. This treatment, due solely to his alleged unsoundness in theological dogmas even extended to personal relations, such was the bigotry of the day, and many of his city colleagues tried to ostracise him socially. He was also without membership in the Boston Association of Congregational Ministers because of his heterodoxy, but all this had no effect upon his standing in the community nor with the people of his parish who saw in the brilliant young preacher one of the notable intellects of the Boston pulpit. He was indeed pre-eminently the pioneer of liberal religious thought in New England and the founder of that division of the old Puritan church now classed as Unitarian and Universalists and which found early expression in the pulpit of the West Church through him and his several successors.* Nor did he limit the activities of his mind to religious teachings alone, but he entered into the public discussions of the problems of the day with even more zeal and directness than would be tolerated in the pulpit. The Colonies were then beginning to show their teeth to the British ministry and preparing to resist peacefully every continuance of tyrannical government, and to continue resistance by force if necessary. As early as 1750 he published a remarkable "Discourse on Charles the First and the Doctrine of Passive Obedience and Non Resistance". This sermon or essay was received in England with general approval by the clergy and people not connected with the established church or the Court and its doctrines laid the foundation for further resistance of our people to ministerial oppression in the Colonies. President Adams said of him: "Dr. Mayhew seemed to be raised up to revive all the animosity of the people against tyranny within Church and State

* He was the first clergyman in New England to openly and definitely oppose the scholastic dogma of the Trinity as well as to deny the "five points" of Calvinism. This not only took great moral courage but it required great forensic and disputative knowledge to maintain his position as he had pitted against him the brightest intellects of that period which has been called the golden era of ministerial influence in New England.

and at the same time to destroy their bigotry, fanaticism and inconsistencies. This transcendant genius," he continues, "threw all the weight of his great fame into the scale of his country." Other public discourses were published in succeeding years, but his sermons regularly delivered at the weekly services were full of his reflections on the social and political tendencies of the times and kept alive the revolutionary spirit of the people. In 1763 he published his "Observations on the Conduct of the Society for Propagating the Gospel", a savage attack on the managers for what he believed to be their plan to divert the revenues of the Society from its original object to that of establishing bishoprics and a State Church in New England. Like its predecessor it created a profound impression and provoked bitter rejoinders. His published sermons had attracted such favorable notice in England among the clergy that he was given the honorary degree of Doctor of Divinity by the University of Aberdeen, Scotland, when he was but thirty years old, while his political addresses and published discourses gained the applause of the liberal statesmen of the Whig party of Great Britain and he kept up until his death a continued correspondence with both the leading clergymen and notable politicians of the mother country. Among the latter was Thomas Hollis, the wealthy and munificent merchant of London. In 1766, he published his "Discourse on the Repeal of the Stamp Act", which gained the approval of the great Whig minister, William Pitt, to whom it was dedicated, and this proved to be his last contribution to the burning questions of the times. Although tradition has brought down to us, and it is confirmed by the pencil of the artist, that he was a man of handsome and distinguished appearance, yet it appears he was either inherently not vigorous of body or that his activities in parish work and public speaking had undermined his constitution. After a journey to Vermont in June 1766 to attend a parish council, he returned to Boston exhausted and took to his bed, never again to rise. At the early age of 45 years and 9 months he died on July 8, 1766 "of a

nervous fever, overplied by public energies", as stated in the legend beneath his portrait. The loss to his parish and to the community was marked by profound sorrow. Numerous "elegies" remain in print to mark the esteem of private and public friends in all walks of life both at home and abroad. He will be remembered as the great pulpit orator and patriot of his time who but a month before his death proposed a "communion of the Colonies" along the same line as that of "communion of the churches", (Letter to Hollis.). Robert Treat Paine, signer of the Declaration of Independence, said "he was the father of civil and religious liberty in Massachusetts and New England."

He married one of the most beautiful belles of her time, Elizabeth Clarke, dau. of Dr. John and Elizabeth (Breame) Clarke of Boston, a wealthy physician who lived in a famous mansion at the north end of Boston known as the Mayo-Clarke house. She was b. in 1733 and their marriage took place 2 Sept. 1756. She is described as not only beautiful in person but possessed of a character as attractive with all the desirable and lovable womanly attributes, and as the wife of the most popular clergyman of his time, she rivalled him in the admiration of his parishioners and other friends. Their portraits painted by the celebrated artist Copley, which were unfortunately destroyed in the great fire of Boston in 1872, bore out the contemporaneous opinions of the times as to the great beauty of the wife and the handsome features of the husband. The engraved portrait of Rev. Jonathan Mayhew which is the frontispiece of Vol. II of this work bears testimony to this general tradition of his clear-cut classic face. It was engraved in 1767, after his death, from the Copley portrait by the Italian artist Cipriani in folio size 10 x 13 inches at the request and expense of Thomas Hollis, Esq. of London, the well-known benefactor of Harvard College. Although in his life he had preached powerful sermons against the establishment of bishops, it is one of the strange evolutions in family history

that his grandson became one of the noted bishops of the American Church, the Rev. Dr. Jonathan Mayhew Wainwright of the diocese of New York. Through this line have been descended a posterity distinguished alike in the military, naval, political and social life of the nation.

After the death of Rev. Jonathan Mayhew, the beautiful young widow remained unmarried for eight years although the recipient of constant and importunate tenders of proposal of marriage from numerous admirers. She finally accepted and married 3 Dec. 1771 the Rev. SIMEON HOWARD of Boston, Mayhew's successor in the pastorate of the West Church, who is described as the personal and temperamental antithesis of the famous pulpit orator who preceded him. She did not long survive, however, and d. in April 1777 at the early age of 44 years. The Rev. Jonathan Mayhew left two surviving children, both daughters, one of them dying in infancy shortly after her father and the line ceased for want of male issue. Inventory of his estate returned 27 July 1769 shows property valued at £323–17–5.

260. ELIZABETH,[10] b. 1759; m. PETER WAINWRIGHT of Boston 5 June 1790. She d. 5 July 1829 at Liverpool, England. Descendants continue to this day to perpetuate the name of Jonathan Mayhew in each generation.

120. JOHN[9] MAYHEW, (*John*,[8-7] *Thomas*,[6-5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 1701, res. C., farmer. He m. RUTH DAVIS, dau. of Malatiah Davis of Falmouth 29 Oct. 1730, and d. 16 Jan. 1790. His will 28 Feb. 1786 was pro. 8 Feb. 1790. They had the following named children:

270. MALATIAH,[10] b. 24 Sept. 1731 (living 1762), but not mentioned in his father's will).
271. MARY, b. 22 May 1734; m.———— WOODWORTH.
272. JOHN, b. 7 Mch. 1736; no further record.
273. LYDIA, b. 9 June 1741; m. WILLIAM RUSSELL.
274. RUTH DAVIS, b. 17 May 1746–7; m. TIMOTHY MAYHEW (315).

122. JEREMIAH[9] MAYHEW, (*John*,[8-7] *Thomas*,[6-5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 1705; res. C., husbandman and master mariner; served as

Lieutenant in the company of Capt. Peter West 1756 in French and Indian War. He m. (1) DEBORAH SMITH (60) in 1728, who was b. 16 Sept. 1710; m. (2) Mrs. FEAR HILLMAN, wid.of Stephen 7 Apr. 1776; and d. 14 June 1790. He had the following named children:

By First Wife:

290. RUHAMAH,[10] b. 29 Dec. 1728; m. WILLIAM STEWART (38).
291. HILYARD, b. 1731; d. 18 Dec. 1738.
292. THANKFUL, b. (*1733*); m. ———— PITTS.
293. SUSANNA, b. (*1736*); m. SILAS HILLMAN (45).
294. NATHAN, b. 1739; d. 1760, unm.
295. SETH, b. 15 April 1740.
296. HILYARD, b. (*1742*).
297. JEREMIAH, b. (*1744*).
298. DEBORAH, b. (*1746*); m. EPHRAIM MAYHEW (301).

By Second Wife:

299. FEAR, b. (*1777*).

134. BENJAMIN[9] MAYHEW, (*Benjamin*,[8] *John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6.5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 21 May 1717, res. C., yeoman. He m. SARAH TILTON (34) about 1743, who was b. 25 Aug. 1717, and he d. abt. 1749. Inventory of est. dated 11 April 1749. His wid. m. (2) THEOPHILUS MAYHEW (121) and (3) NATHAN SKIFF (91). They had the following named children:

300. BENJAMIN,[10] b. 27 April 1744.
301. EPHRAIM, b. 1746.
302. HANNAH, b. 15 April 1748; m. ELIJAH SMITH (93).

141. TIMOTHY[9] MAYHEW, (*Simon*,[8] *John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6.5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 25 June 1711, res. C., husbandman. He was deacon of the church in C., served as Indian Guardian in 1756 and d. 4 Jan. 1781. He m. ABIAH TILTON (41) 14 Jan. 1730–1, who was b. 27 Oct. 1709, and by her had the following named children:

310. RELIANCE,[10] b. 9 Feb. 1732; m. BENJAMIN HATCH 1762.
311. RACHEL, b. 5 Jan. 1734; d. 1828, unm.
312. HANNAH, b. 22 Feb. 1736; d. 1827 unm.
313. BATHSHEBA, b. 10 Dec. 1737; m. WILLIAM TILTON (50).
314. JOSIAH, b. 5 Oct. 1740; m. REBECCA SKIFF (113) 21 Oct. 1779 and had Bathsheba,[11] b. 1781 and Rebecca 1784, both of whom d. y.
315. TIMOTHY, b. 20 May 1743.

316. Abiah, b. 18 Sept. 1745; m. Daniel Norton (455).
317. Mark, b. 10 Sept. 1747; d. 1814, unm.
318. Joseph, b. 15 Jan. 1750. } twins.
319. Abner, b. 15 Jan. 1750. }
320. Ruhamah, b. 21 Mch. 1754; d. 1849, unm.

142. Samuel[9] Mayhew, (*Simon*,[8] *John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6.5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 10 Mch. 1712–13; res. C., farmer. He m. Lois Norton (97) 27 Dec. 1739, who was b. 1719 and d. 8 May 1802. He d. 8 April 1800 and his will 26 Sept. 1791 was pro. 31 May 1800.

330. Jethro,[10] b. 1741; d. 16 Oct. 1806, unm.
331. Samuel, b. (*1743*); m. Persis Mayhew (343) and rem. to Readfield, Me. Had two children, Abiah[11] and Nancy.
332. Eunice, b. (*1745*); d. unm.
333. Lois, b. (*1747*); d. unm.
334. Ruth, b. (*1749*); m. Thomas Hillman (71).
335. John, b. June 1752.

147. Simon[9] Mayhew, (*Simon*,[8] *John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6.5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 20 Oct. 1719; res. C., husbandman. He m. Abiah Vincent (51) 27 Apr. 1749, who was b. 1729 and d. 23 Nov. 1792. He d. 19 June 1801 and his will 14 Jan. 1793 was pro. 17 Aug. 1801. They had the following named children:

340. Jane,[10] b. 2 Feb. 1749–50; d. 1768.
341. Matilda, b. 22 Aug. 1751; m. Elijah Smith (93).
342. Simon, b. 15 Nov. 1753; m. Matilda Vincent (131) 1796 and d. 31 Mch. 1847. No children.
343. Persis, b. 6 Oct. 1755; m. Samuel Mayhew (331).
344. Anna, b. 24 Mch. 1760; d. 8 Mch. 1845, unm.
345. Oliver, b. 7 June 1763; m. Jane Stewart (130) 26 May 1791 and d. 25 Aug. 1828. She was b. 7 Apr. 1764 and d. 7 Jan. 1833. No children.
346. Jane, b. 28 Aug. 1768.

150. Matthew[10] Mayhew, (*Micajah*,[9] *Matthew*,[8.7] *Thomas*,[6.5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 6 July 1723; res. Nantucket 1746 and rem. to E. abt. 1762; boatbuilder. He m. Phebe, dau. of William and Hannah (Gorham) Manning of Nantucket 27 July 1746, who was b. 16 July 1729 and d. 25 Nov. 1788. He d. 10 Oct. 1799. They had the following named children:

350. Susanna,[11] b. 24. Mch. 1747.
351. William, b. 30 Oct. 1748.

352. Sarah, b. 7 Oct. 1750; m. (1) Homes Wass (47) and (2) Jonathan Pease (317).
353. Phebe, b. 8 Aug. 1752; d. 1 Oct. 1773.
354. Rebecca, b. 8 Aug. 1752 (twin with above).
355. Jonathan, b. 13 Oct. 1754; d. y.
356. Mary, b. 3 May 1756; m. (1) John Sprague (35); (2) John Ferguson (30) She d. 20 Apr. 1851 in C.
357. Thomas, b. 16 Jan. 1759; d. y.
358. Anna, b. 20 Mch. 1761; m. John Pease.
359. Puella, b. 15 Dec. 1763; m. (1) Samuel Kelley and (2) Peter Waldron.
360. Matthew, b. 12 Feb. 1766.
361. Thomas, b. 1 Jan. 1769.
362. Elzabeth, b. Feb. 1771; m. Thomas Cooke (23).

201. Paine[10] Mayhew, (*Thomas*,[9] *Paine*,[8] *Matthew*,[7] *Thomas*,[6-5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 16 Mch. 1734; res. C., farmer; rem. to Chesterfield, Mass. and later to Williamsburg, Mass. abt. 1782. His last res. was Charlemont, Mass. He m. Margaret Wass (41) 17 Nov. 1757 and d. 1818. His will 7 Sept. 1814 was pro. 11 May 1818. His children were as follows:

380. Freeborn,[11] b. 23 Aug. 1758; res. Goshen and Charlemont, Mass.; he served in the Revolutionary War and later in the Militia; m. Hannah Skiff (124), who was b. 15 Apr. 1758 and d. 24 Mch. 1845. He d. 4 July 1824. Children:
    I. William,[12] b. 27 Sept. 1784; d. 10 April 1860.
    II. Homes, b. 22 July 1787; d. 5 Sept. 1863.
    III. Anson, b. 2 Sept. 1793; d. 16 Aug. 1832, unm.
    IV. George, b. 29 Aug. 1796.
    V. John, b. 22 Aug. 1798; d. 25 July 1829.
381. Constant, b. 17 Oct. 1759; d. 7 Dec. 1827; res. Williamsburg, Mass. Rev. soldier 1778; m. Rowena ————.
382. William, b. 13 Jan. 1761; m. Susanna Strong.
383. Wilmot, b. 11 Aug. 1762.
384. Arnold, b. 31 Oct. 1763; d. 6 April 1830; res. Williamsburg, Mass. Rev. soldier; m. Jerusha White 6 Jan. 1789 and had:
    I. Constant,[12] b. 15 Apr. 1790.
    II. Martha, b. 16 July 1793; m. Hon. Leavitt Thaxter of E. Nov. 1816.
385. Lothrop, b. 31 July 1765; res. Williamsburg; m. Elizabeth Gilson (?).
386. Thomas, b. 12 Nov. 1767 (twin with 387).
387. Lydia, b. 12 Nov. 1767; m. Shubael Hillman (124).
388. Freelove, b. 29 Nov. 1769.
389. Peggy, b. 30 Jan. 1772.

215. Matthew[10] Mayhew, (*Matthew*,[9] *Paine*,[8] *Matthew*,[7] *Thomas*,[6-5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 1 Aug. 1756; res. C., farmer. He m.

Rebecca Stewart (122), who was b. 1756 and d. 17 Dec. 1824. He d. 6 July 1838 and his children were:

400. Julius Stewart,[11] b. 17 Feb. 1778; m. (1) Julia Ann Bates and (2) Isabella H. Nye.
401. Mary, b. 22 Jan. 1780; m. Ephraim Poole.
402. Susanna, b. 7 Nov. 1782; d. 13 Aug. 1837, unm.
403. Matthew, b. 29 Dec. 1784; m. Sarah Le Baron 14 July 1816.
404. Rebecca, b. 13 Feb. 1786; m. John Rogers.
405. Margaret, b. 1788; m. Thomas Nickerson.
406. Martha, b. 1788; m. Allen Dexter.
407. Harrison Paine, b. 20 Sept. 1794; m. Susan Mayhew.
408. Prudence, b. ; m. Benjamin Bassett (183).

219. Allen[10] Mayhew, (*Matthew*,[9] *Paine*,[8] *Matthew*,[7] *Thomas*,[6·5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 18 June 1767; res. C., farmer; m. Eunice Allen (235) 18 Dec. 1795, who was b. 24 Dec. 1772 and d. 17 Oct. 1841. He d. 9 Dec. 1826. They had the folowing named children:

410. Theodore G.,[11] b. 4 Jan. 1797; m. (1) Eliza Ross, and (2) Amanda Vincent.
411. Caroline, b. 4 Sept. 1800; m. William Mayhew.

233. Thomas Wade[10] Mayhew, (*Zaccheus*,[9·8] *Thomas*,[7·6·5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 14 Mch. 1757; res. C., farmer; m. Parnell Adams (49) 2 Dec. 1780, who was b. 15 Dec. 1757 and d. 23 Mch. 1812. He d. 4 June 1808. Children:

420. Thomas Wade,[11] b. 14 April 1783; m. Lucy Allen, 23 Dec. 1810 and decendants reside in Ohio.
421. Parnell, b. 23 Sept. 1785; m. William Mayhew (351).
422. Harriet, b. 23 Apr. 1787.
423. Martha, b. 7 May 1789.
424. Lemuel, b. 23 May 1791; m. Sophronia Clark.
425. Elizabeth, b. 8 Jan. 1793; m. Allen Look (222).
426. Moses Adams, b. 23 Dec. 1795.

234. Zaccheus[10] Mayhew, (*Zaccheus*,[9·8] *Thomas*,[7·6·5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 19 Feb. 1759; res. C., farmer; rem. to Farmington, Me. later to Nobleboro, Me.; m. (1) Pamelia Smith (512) 8 Dec. 1785, who was b. 24 Oct. 1764 and d. soon after marriage without issue; he m. (2) Love Smith (515), who was b. 16 May 1769 and became the mother of his children:

430. Elizabeth,[11] b. 1787; m. Winthrop Butler (479) 27 Jan. 1807.
431. Zaccheus, b. (*1791*); m. Sarah Thayer 18 July 1816.
432. Pamelia, b. (*1793*); m. John Webber 25 Dec. 1818.
433. Ebenezer, b. 17 Aug. 1795; m. Lucy Folsom.
434. Jane, b. (*1797*); m. Jeremiah Webber.
435. Lucy, b. (*1800*); m. Alexander Jones.
436. Susan, b. Oct. 1802; m. (1) Jonathan Chapman; (2) John Gammell.
437. Nathaniel, b. 22 July 1805; m. Jane W. Partridge.
438. Sarah, b. (*1807*); m. Hartley Cunningham.

235. Nathaniel[10] Mayhew, (*Zaccheus*,[9·8] *Thomas*,[7·6·5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 16 Apr. 1761; res. C., farmer; rem. to Springfield, Ohio. He m. Polly Athearn (84) 23 Feb. 1786, who was b. 10 Oct. 1763 and d. 12 Sept. 1832. He d. 3 June 1833. They had the following named children:

440. Nathaniel,[11] b. (*1787*); m. Nancy Allen (262). No issue.
441. George Athearn, b. (*1789*).
442. Zaccheus, b. (*1790*).
443. Rebecca, b. 13 Apr. 1792; m. William Jernegan (33) 26 Nov. 1812.
444. Olive, b. (*1794*).
445. Rufus, b. (*1796*).
446. Franklin, b. (*1798*).
447. Alexander, b. 14 Mch. 1799; m. Rebecca Hills.
448. Mary, b. (*1801*).

244. Wadsworth[10] Mayhew, (*Zephaniah*,[9·8] *Thomas*,[7·6·5] *Matthew*[4]), 27 Apr. 1741; res. C., farmer; rem. to Conway, Mass. (1777) and later to Cambridge, N. Y. where he d. 25 July 1829. He m. Elizabeth Gregory 5 Oct. 1775, and had the following named children:

460. Elizabeth,[11] b. 4 Oct. 1776; d. 7 Sept. 1798 unm.
461. Wadsworth, b. 19 Jan. 1778; m. Ann Cooper.
462. John, b. 29 Sept. 1779.
463. Adonijah, b. 19 Mch. 1781; m. Sarah Cooper.
464. William, b. 1 June 1783.
465. Christiana, b. 24 May 1785; m. Reuben Wells.
466. David, b. 9 Aug. 1787; d. unm.
467. Sarah, b. 31 Oct. 1789.
468. Lucinda, b. 14 Dec. 1792; d. y.
469. Abigail, b. 10 July 1795; d. 1842 unm.
470. Benjamin, b. 29 Oct. 1797; d. unm.

246. Zephaniah[10] Mayhew, (*Zephaniah*,[9·8] *Thomas*,[7·6·5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 7 Feb. 1745; res. C., farmer; rem. to Conway,

Mass. (1778), and later to Deerfield, Mass. (1790). He m. Polite Wadsworth, prob. dau. of Abiah and Mary Wadsworth of Kingston, Mass. 24 Nov. 1773, who was b. abt. 1750. They had the following children:

471. Abiah Wadsworth,[11] b. 15 Sept. 1774; m. Joanna Locke 17 July 1795; res. Spencertown, N. Y.; had issue six children.
472. Jerusha, b. (————); m. (————) Warren.
473. Lucinda, b. (————); m. Jacob Knapp.
474. Polite, b. (————); m. John Hewlett.
475. Cecelia, b. (————); m. Cyrus Jackson.
476. Violetta, b. (————); m. Daniel Foote.
477. Sarah, b. (————).

250. Nathan[10] Mayhew, (*Zachariah*,[9] *Experience*,[8] *John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6-5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 18 May 1741, res. C., farmer. He m. (1) Susanna Athearn (46) 28 June 1761, who was b. 1 Nov. 1735 and d. 30 Dec. 1778; m. (2) Abigail Boardman (41) 8 Nov. 1781, who was b. 1750. He had the following named children:

By First Wife

479. James,[11] b. 16 Apr. 1762; d. 30 Feb. 1778.
480. Abigail, b. 4 May 1764; m. William Jernegan (18).
481. Hebron, b. 16 Feb. 1767.
482. William, b. 30 July 1769.
483. Susanna, b. 22 Dec. 1771; m. Ransom Norton (570).
484. Mary, b. 10 Mch. 1774; m. Sarson Chase (226).
485. Nathan, b. 23 Dec. 1778.

By Second Wife

486. Lucia, b. 18 Dec. 1782; m. Francis Remick.
487. Elizabeth, b. 2 July 1785; m. Samuel Prescott.
488. Clarinda, b. 29 July 1787; m. Nathan Armsby.
489. James, b. 16 Oct. 1789; m. Almira Allen.
490. Andrew Boardman, b. 9 Sept. 1791; m. Polly Higgins.

251. William[10] Mayhew, (*Zachariah*,[9] *Experience*,[8] *John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6-5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 7 July 1746; res. C., farmer; m. Margaret Mayhew (211) 1775, who was b. 9 Dec. 1747. He d. 13 July 1785 and his wid. m. (2) Jeremiah Mayhew (297) in 1792. They had the following children:

491. Martha,[11] b. 21 Sept. 1775; m. Hardy E. Hitch.
492. William Brandon, b. 17 Dec. 1777; m. Prudence Allen (276) 6 Nov. 1800.
493. Elizabeth, b. 5 Feb. 1781.

253. JONATHAN[10] MAYHEW, (*Zachariah*,[9] *Experience*,[8] *John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6·5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 7 Jan. 1755; res. C., farmer; m. PARNELL MAYHEW (217) 25 Oct. 1792, who was b. 23 May 1761 and d. 10 Feb. 1808. He d. 17 Dec. 1805. They had the following named children:

500. REBECCA,[11] b. 18 June 1795; m. MOSES MAYHEW (426).
501. JONATHAN, b. 7 Apr. 1797; m. ALMIRA BUTLER.
502. GILBERT, b. 25 Aug. 1800; m. CATHERINE TILTON.

254. ZACHARIAH[10] MAYHEW, (*Zachariah*,[9] *Experience*,[8] *John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6·5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 28 Aug. 1757; res. C., farmer; rem. to Williamsburg, Mass. bef. 1790, where he d. 29 May 1830. He m. (1) ANNE DAVIS (38) and (2) Mrs. DESIRE (Allen) (226) BUTLER, who was b. 5 Nov. 1767, and d. at Goshen, Mass. He had the following named children:

By First Wife.
520. DAVIS,[11] b. 24 Oct. 1782.
521. JAMES, b. 23 July 1785.
522. JONATHAN.
523. ZACHARIAH.
524. ELIZABETH.

280. THEOPHILUS[10] MAYHEW, (*Theophilus*,[9] *John*,[8·7] *Thomas*,[6·5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 1752; res. C., yeoman; m. ELIZABETH TILTON (135) 22 Feb. 1776, who was b. 7 Aug. 1758 and d. 18 Feb. 1844. He d. 7 Aug. 1829 and his will 22 Aug. 1828 was pro. 19 Oct. 1829. They had the following named children:

550. GEORGE,[11] b. (*1777*); d. y.
551. GEORGE, b. 11 Mch. 1782; m. (1) CLARISSA MAYHEW (652) and (2) MEHITABLE MAYHEW (645).
552. ELIZABETH, b. 15 Nov. 1784; m. BENJAMIN SKIFF (152).

295. SETH[10] MAYHEW, (*Jeremiah*,[9] *John*,[8·7] *Thomas*,[6·5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 15 Apr. 1740; res. C., farmer and sea faring man; m. MERCY SKIFFE (100) 15 Dec. 1763, who was b. 9 Apr. 1741 and d. 12 Sept. 1800. He d. 20 Sept. 1800. They had the following named children:

560. LYDIA,[11] b. 20 Oct. 1764; m. BENJAMIN MAYHEW (300).
561. NATHAN, b. 15 Feb. 1766; d. 26 July 1800. Master mariner.

562. Elijah, b. 10 Jan. 1769.
563. Ruhamah, b. 6 Sept. 1772; m. Benjamin Smith (160).
564. Seth, b. 14 Apr. 1775; m. Elizabeth Cottle.
565. Mercy, b. 1 Apr. 1781; m. Ephriam Smith (155).

296. Hilyard[10] Mayhew, (*Jeremiah*,[9] *John*,[8-7] *Thomas*,[6-5] *Matthew*[4]), b. (*1742*); res. C., master mariner; rem. to Tiverton, R. I. (1775) and later to Dartmouth, Mass. (1779) and Westport, Mass. (1790), where he d. 1801. He m. (1) Susanna Bassett (76) 16 Feb. 1764, who was b. abt. 1744, and (2) Ruth White of Little Compton, R. I. She d. 1828 in Westport, Mass. as his widow. He had the following named children:

By First Wife.
570. Matthew,[11] b. (*1765*); m. Drusilla Dunham (246).
571. Anna, b. (*1767*); prob. d. y.
572. Jonathan, b. (*1769*); m. Judith Brownell.
573. Nancy, b. (*1771*); m. William Howland.
574. Mary, b. (*1773*); m. (1) William Dunham and (2) Matthew Tilton (92) Apr. 1806.
575. Susanna, b. (*1775*); prob. d. y.
576. Deborah, b. (*1778*); d. y.
577. Deborah, b. 25 Aug. 1781; m. Ebenezer Vose Soule.
By Second Wife.
578. Thomas White, b. 5 Sept. 1795; m. Betsey Tripp, (res. Wellfleet, Mass.).
577. Susan, b. 28 Apr. 1797; m. Nathaniel Hathaway.

297. Jeremiah[10] Mayhew, (*Jeremiah*,[9] *John*,[8-7] *Thomas*,[6-5] *Matthew*[4]), b. abt. 1744; res. C., mariner; rem. to New Bedford 1773, where he was called "Captain" and "Gentleman", and d. there in 1824. He m. four wives, viz: (1) Abigail Bassett (77) 3 Mch. 1768, who was b. 1746 and d. 5 Nov. 1791; (2) Mrs. Margaret (Mayhew (211)) Mayhew, wid. of William (251) 26 Oct. 1792, who d. 21 Sept. 1795; (3) Hannah Willis 1797, who d. 25 Oct. 1812, and (4) Betsey ————, who survived as his widow. He had the following named children:

By First Wife.
580. Thaddeus,[11] b. (————); m. Susan————.
581. Nathaniel, b. (————).
582. Frederick, b. (————).
583. Elizabeth, b. 1784; d. 20 July 1819 unm.
584. Jeremiah, b. 23 Dec. 1788; grad. Brown Univ. 1809 and d. 4 Jan. 1811 while a Theological student at Andover Theological School
585. Fear, b. (————); m.————Adams.

300. BENJAMIN[10] MAYHEW, (*Benjamin*,[9-8] *John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6-5] *William*[4]), b. 27 Apr. 1744; res. C., farmer; m. LYDIA MAYHEW (560) 8 Feb. 1784. They had the following named children:

590. BENJAMIN,[11] b. 8 Feb. 1785; m. HANNAH SMITH (167).
591. LYDIA, b. 16 Nov. 1787; m. RUFUS SMITH.
592. ELIJAH, b. 26 Jan. 1790; m. MARTHA SMITH. No issue.
593. HARIPH, b. 6 Nov. 1791; m. SALLY SMITH.
594. BARTLETT, b. 28 July 1793; m. THANKFUL MAYHEW.
595. SARAH, b. 28 Dec. 1795; m. WARREN BULLEN.
596. RUBY, b. 19 June 1799; d. Oct. 1876; unm.
597. LOVEY, b. 27 Apr. 1802; d. unm.
598. ALFRED, b. 31 Jan. 1804; d. Aug. 1887, unm.
599. JARED, b. 19 May 1807; m. EMMA M. NORTON.

301. EPHRAIM[10] MAYHEW, (*Benjamin*,[9-8] *John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6-5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 1746; res. C., farmer; m. (1) DEBORAH MAYHEW (298), who was b. abt. 1746 and d. abt. 1775; m. (2) JEDIDAH SMITH (98), who was b. abt. 1753. He d. 4 Oct. 1807 and was the father of the following named children:

By First Wife.

600. SALLY,[11] b. 28 June 1767; m. HENRY HILLMAN (173) 9 Dec. 1790.
601. FRANCIS, b. (*1769*); m. SUSAN SMITH (151) 11 Dec. 1788.
602. THANKFUL, b. 21 Dec. 1770; m. PRINCE BAKER 24 Oct. 1803.
603. DEBORAH, b. (*1773*); m. ABEL BAKER 1795.

By Second Wife.

604. EPHRAIM, b. 19 Mch. 1778; m. SUSANNA PEASE.
605. DAVID, b. 4 Sept. 1779; m. MARTHA MAYHEW.
606. JEDIDAH, b. 7 Sept. 1782; m. JOSEPH MAYHEW.
607. WILLIAM, b. 11 Dec. 1784; d. unm.
608. TRISTRAM, b. 23 Dec. 1786; d. unm. Liverpool 1810.
609. SMITH, b. 23 Sept. 1788; m. THANKFUL COTTLE.
610. HILLIARD, b. 19 Mch. 1791; d. unm. 1817.
611. JEREMIAH, b. 19 Mch. 1791; m. MARTHA TILTON.
612. HANNAH, b. 7 July 1794; m. STEPHEN WILLIAMSON; d. 7 Aug. 1818.
613. PHILIP, b. 13 July 1797; m. PHEBE BURTON.

315. TIMOTHY[10] MAYHEW, (*Timothy*,[9] *Simon*,[8] *John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6-5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 20 May 1743; res. C., farmer; m. RUTH DAVIS MAYHEW (274) in 1768, who was b. 17 May 1746.

620. (Child),[11] b. 9 Mch. 1770; d. 9 July 1771.
621. JOHN, b. 8 Dec. 1772.
622. MELATIAH, b. 4 Dec. 1774; m. LUCY LOOK (181) 16 May 1805.
623. JANE, b. 25 Oct. 1779; d. 1849.
624. LYDIA, b. 11 Sept. 1781; d. 1849.

625. Timothy, b. 1 Oct. 1785; d. 18 Dec. 1846.
626. Davis b. 20 Aug. 1788; m. Cynthia Grinnell.

318. Joseph[10] Mayhew, (*Timothy*,[9] *Simon*,[8] *John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6·5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 15 Jan. 1750; res. C., farmer; m. Love Hillman (145), who was b. abt. 1746. They had the following named children:

630. Joseph,[11] b. (————); m. Polly Cottle 23 Oct. 1796.
631. Love, b. (————); m. Lemuel Harding.
632. Rachel, b. (————); m. Benjamin Watch.
633. Asenath, b. (————).

319. Abner[10] Mayhew, (*Timothy*,[9] *Simon*,[8] *John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6·5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 26 Jan. 1750; res. C., farmer; m. Martha Hillman and had the following named children:

640. Abner,[11] b. 11 July 1776; m. Eunice Smith (176) 5 Nov. 1807.
641. Joseph, b. 7 Feb. 1778; m. Jedidah Mayhew.
642. Martha, b. 13 May 1781; m. (1) David Mayhew; (2) Samuel Blackwell.
643. Frederick, b. (————); m. Zelinda Tilton.
644. Gideon, b. (————).
645. Mehitable, b. 11 Aug. 1786; m. George Mayhew (551).

335. John[10] Mayhew, (*Samuel*,[9] *Simon*,[8] *John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6·5] *Matthew*[4]), b. June 1752, res. C., farmer; m. Hannah Gray (104) 15 Jan. 1783, who was b. 1766 and d. 14 Dec. 1801. He d. 19 Apr. 1827 and his will 1 July 1825 was pro. 23 July 1827. They had the following named children:

650. James,[11] b. (————); m. Deborah Mayhew.
651. Persis, b. (————); m. Paine Tilton.
652. Clarissa, b. (————); m. George Mayhew (551).

351. William[11] Mayhew, (*Matthew*,[10] *Micajah*,[9] *Matthew*,[8·7] *Thomas*,[6·5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 30 Oct. 1784; res. E., trader. He lived on the home lot of Gov. Mayhew as representative of the eldest line in his lifetime. For many years he was deacon of the church in E., and was one of the prominent citizens of the town during his long and useful life. He was married three times; (1) Lucy Mayhew (231) 31 Dec. 1772, who was b. 25 April 1753 and d. bef. 1798 (2) Mrs. Jane

(Kelley) (50) PEASE, wid. of Ephraim, 8 April 1798, who was b. abt. 1745 and d. 16 Oct. 1816; (3) PARNELL MAYHEW (421), who was b. 23 Sept. 1785 and d. 26 Oct. 1848. He d. 11 Dec. 1840 and his will 30 April 1829 was pro. 18 Jan. 1841.

By First Wife.:

655. PHEBE,[12] b. 16 Sept. 1775; m. WILLIAM MAYHEW (482).
656. LUCY, b. 29 July 1778; d. 4 Mch. 1794.
657. WILLIAM MANNING, b. 11 Mch. 1781; d. 7 Sept. 1800.
658. THOMAS, b. 4 Sept. 1784; m. (1) MARGARET LATHAM; (2) JEDIDAH CLEVELAND.
659. JONATHAN, b. 11 June 1787; m. ELIZABETH COOKE (40) 20 Oct. 1816.
660. JOSEPH, b. 30 Sept. 1791; m. NANCY WORTH.
661. LUCY, b. 24 Mch. 1794; m. (1) CHARLES BUTLER (200) 17 June 1813; (2) ————HOBERT.
662. REBECCA, b. 9 July 1797; m. Rev. SHIPLEY WELLS WILSON.

By Second Wife:

663. HANNAH KELLEY, b. 25 Jan. 1799; m. THOMAS WORTH.
664. WILLIAM MANNING, b. 19 Sept. 1800.
665. ELIZA ANN, b. 11 Apr. 1804; m. CYRUS B. WORTH.
666. EPHRAIM PEASE, b. 3 Aug. 1806.

360. MATTHEW[11] MAYHEW, (*Matthew*,[10] *Micajah*,[9] *Matthew*,[8·7] *Thomas*,[6·5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 12 Feb. 1766; res. E., first light-house keeper at Cape Pogue; m. MAGDALEN BURROUGHS, who was b. 1769 and surviving him d. 22 Sept. 1848. He d. 20 Dec. 1834. They had the following named children:

670. SAMUEL,[12] b. (————).
671. JOHN BURROUGHS, b. Mch. 1790; m. DEBORAH HERSEY 25 Apr. 1811 and settled at Hingham, Mass. where he followed trade of sailmaker. He d. 14 Apr. 1848 leaving issue, a son John Matthew,[13] b. 23 Oct. 1815.
672. TRISTRAM, b. (————).
673. SUSAN, b. (————).
674. SARAH; m. WILLIAM COFFIN (175).
675. ELIZA; m. AARON SOUTHER.
676. MARIA, b. (————).
677. MARGARET; m. PETER MARTIN COFFIN.

361. THOMAS[11] MAYHEW, (*Matthew*,[10] *Micajah*,[9] *Matthew*,[8·7] *Thomas*,[6·5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 1 Jan. 1769; res. E., trader; rem. to New Jersey and later to Augusta, Ga. 1841; m. OLIVE NORTON (1045) 3 Sept. 1795, who was b. 15 Dec. 1769. He d. 7 June 1851; she d. 1846 in Savannah, Ga. whither the family rem.,

and where descendants now reside. They had the following named children:

680. Beriah,[12] b. (————).
681. Thomas Manning, b. (————).
682. Harriet Byron; m. James Bilbo.
683. Ann Frances; m. Dr. Alexander Cunningham.

383. Wilmot[11] Mayhew, (*Paine*,[10] *Thomas*,[9] *Paine*,[8] *Matthew*,[7] *Thomas*,[6·5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 11 Aug. 1762 in Chilmark; rem. with his father to Chesterfield, Mass. and later resided in Charlemont and Gill, Mass. In 1822 he rem. to Bristolville, Ohio, where he d. 10 Dec. 1840. He m. Nancy Tilton (170) 27 Oct. 1785, who was b. 9 Oct. 1759; d. 15 Dec. 1840. They had the following named children:

690. Homes,[12] b. 24 Aug. 1787; m. Lucretia Woodward.
691. Melvin, b. 15 Dec. 1790; m. Lucy Webster.
692. Truman Foster, b. 5 Dec. 1793.
693. Nancy, b. 24 Nov. 1796.
694. Thomas Lothrop, b. 1 Nov. 1798.
695. Sarah, b. (————).

426. Moses Adams[11] Mayhew, (*Thomas*,[10] *Zacheus*,[9·8·7] *Thomas*,[6·5·4]), b. 23 Dec. 1795; res. Chilmark, farmer; m. Rebecca Mayhew (500) 28 Nov. 1824. She was b. 18 June 1795 and d. 23 April 1855. He d. 23 July 1854. They were the parents of:

John Wesley[12] Mayhew. He was for many years a town officer of Chilmark and Representative to the General Court (1870). He was a soldier in the Civil War. By his wife, Charlotte Jane Hillman he had the following issue:

I. Evelyn Hillman,[13] m. James Adams.
II. Harold B., m. Elizabeth Kelley; res. Maryland.
III. Emma Vincent, m. Johnson Whiting 10 Sept. 1901, and has issue: John W. M. (Whiting), b. 12 June 1908, and Everett Davis (Whiting) 19 Sept. 1915.
IV. Inez Parnel, m. Ernest Mayhew.
V. Clara Warren, m. Warren Cole; res. Maryland.
VI. John Wesley, m. Helen Lee; res., Indo-China.

481. Hebron[11] Mayhew, (*Nathan*,[10] *Zachariah*,[9] *Experience*,[8] *John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6·5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 16 Feb. 1767; res. C.,

farmer; rem. to Farmington, Me. He m. DEBORAH STEWART (128) 20 Sept. 1792, who was b. abt. 1770. He d. 25 Dec. 1826. They had the following named children:

800. HEBRON,[12] b. 5 July 1793; m. ABIGAIL CRAIG.
801. NATHAN, b. 9 Oct. 1795; m. ELIZABETH ATHEARN.
802. MIRA, b. 9 Apr. 1798; m. DAVID WENTWORTH.
803. HOLMES, b. 10 Sept. 1800; m. (1) MERON G. GAY; (2) Mrs. RACHEL (Pease) NORTON; (3) HELEN BOYD.
804. THADDEUS, b. 4 June 1803; m. PAULINE HERSEY.
805. ELIZABETH, b. 24 Sept. 1805; d. 24 Feb. 1824.

482. WILLIAM[11] MAYHEW, (*Nathan*,[10] *Zachariah*,[9] *Experience*,[8] *John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6·5] *Matthew*[4]), b. 30 July 1769; res. C., farmer; m. PHEBE MAYHEW (655), who was b. 16 Sept. 1775.

SUSAN M., b. 3 Nov. 1795; m. HARRISON P. MAYHEW (407) 14 Dec. 1820. Parents of William and Annie Mayhew of Edgartown. Died 15 June, 1885.

WILLIAM, b. 13 Mch. 1798; m. CAROLINE MAYHEW (——) 14 Aug. 1834; res. Edgartown. No issue. Died 10 Nov. 1855.

LUCY, b. 25 Oct. 1800; m. CHARLES G. NORTON (——) 15 Apr. 1828. No issue. Died 19 Jan. 1832.

BARTLETT, b. 22 Oct. 1803; m. MARY C. ATHEARN 14 July 1829. Father of William Bartlett, Jonathan, Lucy and Mercy. Died in California 3 Sept. 1877 at home of sons and left many descendants there.

PHEBE, b. 15 Aug. 1806; m. DAVID ADAMS 29 June 1826. Died 22 Mch. 1862.

JANE KELLEY, b. 30 Jan. 1809; m. (1) SANDERSON MANTER 27 Nov. 1834. No issue. (2) DANIEL FLANDERS March 1843. Died 30 Nov. 1893.

JAMES, b. 4 Oct. 1811; m. CAROLINE E. COTTLE 16 July 1835. Died 24 July 1882. No issue.

NATHAN, b. 24 July 1814; m. (1) REBECCA SMITH 4 Apr. 1839 and had issue: Sanderson, Ulysses and Mrs. Jane Kelley (Smith) all now living in W. T. (1925); (2) ELIZA C. BARTLETT 25 Jan. 1877. (Descendants reside in Ohio). Died 25 Jan. 1907.

ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 29, 1817; m. DAVIS COTTLE 3 May 1837. Died 19 Jan. 1914.

JONATHAN, b. 15 Sept. 1819; m. (1) JANE S. POOLE 6 June 1842; (2) CHARLOTTE AMELIA CATHCART 25 Dec. 1853;* (3) AMELIA EVERETT in California. Died 2 Apr. 1886 in California, where descendants now live.

601. FRANCIS[11] MAYHEW, (*Ephraim*,[10] *Benjamin*,[9·8] *John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6·5] *Matthew*[4]), b. abt. 1769; res. C., farmer; rem. to New Sharon, Maine 1792. He became a prominent citizen in

---

* She died on her passage to California 28 Oct. 1857, aged 30 years and was buried at sea.

his new home and was a leader in military affairs of the town, attaining the rank of Major. He m. SUSANNA SMITH (87) 11 Dec. 1788, who was b. about 1767, and d. ————. He d. 1835. They had the following named children:

810. (Child)[12], d. y.
811. (Child), d. y.
812. CLARINDA, b. 12 Aug. 1791; m. WINBORN A. SWETT.
813. (Child), d. y.
814. DEBORAH, b. 23 June 1795; m. STEPHEN HOWE.
815. EPHRAIM, b. 11 Sept. 1797; m. ABIGAIL BULLEN.
816. HENRY, b. 1 Nov. 1799; m. MARY CUSHING.
817. BENJAMIN, b. 10 Dec. 1801; m. SOPHIA SMITH.
818. JEDIDAH, b. 18 Oct. 1804; m. WINBORN A. SWETT.
819. SUSANNA, b. 23 Mch. 1806.
820. SARAH, b. 18 Oct. 1808; m. CORNELIUS SMITH.

630. JOSEPH[11] MAYHEW, (*Joseph*,[10] *Timothy*,[9] *Simon*,[8] *John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6·5] *Matthew*[4]), b. abt. 1775; res. Falmouth; rem. to Cincinnati, Ohio. He m. MARY COTTLE 23 Oct. 1796, who was b. ————. They had the following named children:

850. HANNAH,[12] b. 2 June 1798.
851. ASENATH, b. 27 July 1800.
852. MARY COTTLE, b. 3 Feb. 1803.
853. ANGELINA, b. 17 July 1805.
854. REBECCA, b. 3 Aug. 1807.
855. EDWIN, b. 6 Mch. 1812.

McELROY

WILLIAM MCELROY probably came from Virginia to E. with Thomas Jernegan as a mariner abt. 1724. He m. MARY RIPLEY (14) by whom he had a son William, who d. bef. 29 Oct. 1765. William McElroy, Sr. prob. d. early as his wid. m. (2) DAVID DUNHAM (62) 30 Oct. 1738.

McGEE

Thomas and John McGee, brothers, and probably emigrants from the North of Ireland, became residents of T. abt. 1725, the former being a tailor by occupation and the latter a weaver. Thomas McGee m. Mary Blair 10 Oct. 1726, and had (1) Mary, b. 12 Oct. 1727, who m. Micah Redmond 27 Oct. 1774; (2) Jane, b. (*1729*); m. Edward Cartwright 1 Jan. 1749.

John McGee, m. Mary ———— and had Reliance, b. 1743, who d. 1754. The date of his death is not known but his wid. was living in T. 1790. The name is not further found in the male line on the Island.

MEADER

Francis Meader, b. 11 March 1744 was a resident of E. 1780. He m. Mary Holley (42), who was b. 24 May 1751 and d. 25 July 1832. He d. 1831. They had the following named children:

John, b. 1772.
Francis, b. 11 Mch. 1774; d. 1831; m. Mary Holley, b. 24 May 1751, d. 25 July 1832.
Christopher Pease, b. 1776.
Joseph, b. 1779.
Anna, b. (*1781*); m. Levi Morton 17 Jan. 1799.
William, b. 1 Feb. 1785; m. Celia Luce (821).
Henry, b. (*1787*); m. Sally Young.
Julia, b. (*1790*); m.————Pinkham.
Judith, b. 15 Mch. 1792; m. James Eveleth 15 Mch. 1810.

MEARS

Garrison Mears, mariner, of Gloucester, Mass. came to E. where he m. Jane Claghorn (87) 21 Aug. 1760, who was b.

10 Mch. 1740, and surviving him m. (2) EBENEZER SMITH (431) 9 Oct. 1777. Garrison Mears was lost at sea 13 Mch. 1766. He had issue:

SALLY, b. 28 May 1761; m. JONATHAN SMITH (510) 19 Dec. 1782.
SUSANNA, b. 2 Jan. 1765; d. y.

THE MERRY FAMILY

A biographical sketch of JOSEPH MERRY (1) the ancestor of this family, may be found in Vol. II, Annals of W. T., pp. 58–60, and nothing has since been found to add further knowledge of him or his antecedents.* The name is very rarely found in English records of his time except in the southwest counties, particularly in Gloucestershire, but no connection has been established between him and his home in England prior to migration. He m. (1) MARY ————, who d. 4 Apr. 1657; (2) Mrs. ELIZABETH (Parkhurst) HILLIARD abt. Dec. 1659 (wid. of Emanuel) HILLIARD of Hampton, N. H. dau. of George and Phebe Parkhurst of Ipswich, England, where she was bapt. 18 May 1628. The date of her death is unknown. He d. a centenarian 15 Apr. 1710 being, as his gravestone states, "103 years old." and it further amplifies his advanced years by the following legend: "That being verified in him Psalm 92, v. 14: They shall bring forth fruit in old age," which is not an exact quotation, nor is the reference correct.†

---

* He was related to Phillip Wollidge of Salisbury, Mass. whom he called "nephew" and possibly to Henry Monday of the same town, who also called Woollidge his nephew. Henry Smith of London, gent. in his will 1647 made a bequest to his "nephew" Henry Mundy. These relationships may be clues to Joseph Merry's antecedents.

† "They also shall bring forth more fruit in their age". (Psalm 92, v. 13.) The claim of fruitfulness in old age is not strikingly illustrated in this case as he was but 62 when his last child was born.

2. Martha,[2] b. (*1647*); m. (1) Andrew Rankin; (2) Philip Frost. Her dau. Mary Rankin m. Paine Mayhew (41).
3. Joseph, b. 19 Dec. 1654. (No further record.)
   By Second Wife
4. Hannah, b. 29 Nov. 1660; m. Benjamin Skiff (9) 20 Feb. 1679-80.
5. Abigail, b. 19 Oct. 1662; m. John Pease (61).
6. Bathsheba, b. 16 June 1665; m. Thomas Pease (56).
7. Samuel, b. 16 Nov. 1669.

7 Samuel[2] Merry, (*Joseph*,[1]), b. 16 Nov. 1669; res. C., (Chickemmoo), farmer; m. Remember Luce (3) abt. 1688, who was b. abt. 1670 and d. 31 Jan. 1739. He d. 6 Oct. 1727 and his will 11 Sept. 1727 was pro. 5 Mch. 1727–8. He served as Constable, Selectman and Surveyor of town lands.

10. John,[3] b. 17 Sept. 1689.
11. Hannah, b. 10 June 1692; m. Henry Luce (13).
12. Mary, b. 23 Dec. 1694; m. Bayes Norton (411) 16 Mch. 1716-17.
13. Elizabeth, b. 15 May 1697; d. 28 Jan. 1732-3, unm.
14. Abigail, b. 14 June 1700; m. Samuel Cottle (33) 23 Oct. 1724.
15. Samuel, b. 18 Dec. 1702.
16. Miriam, b. 8 Apr. 1705; m. Benjamin Skiff (44).
17. Joseph, b. 17 Jan. 1711.

10. John[3] Merry, (*Samuel*,[2] *Joseph*[1]), b. 17 Sept. 1689; res. T., farmer; m. Mehitable Hillman (11), who was b. 1693 and d. 18 May 1771. He d. 4 Oct. 1771.

20. Ann,[4] b. 5 Aug. 1712; m. Eleazer Luce (100) 21 Mch. 1731-2.
21. Malachi, b. 23 Oct. 1714; m. Rhoda Hillman (131) 26 June 1766; no issue.
22. Benjamin, b. 16 June 1716; m. (1) Hannah Skiff (80) 23 Oct. 1740; (2) Elizabeth Foster (50) 24 Dec. 1761; no issue.
23. Hannah, b. 15 May 1718; m. Robert Luce (102).
24. John, b. 28 Mch. 1720.

15. Samuel[3] Merry, (*Samuel*,[2] *Joseph*[1]), b. 18 Dec. 1702; res. T., husbandman; m. (1) Elizabeth Stewart (25); (2) Elizabeth Cottle (54). He was Constable 1739, fence viewer 1745 and was living 1748 but nothing further is of record concerning him or the issue of his two marriages and the following children who were born, married and died in the Chickemmoo settlement are assigned to him as the only possible parent available:

30. Timothy,[4] b. (*1732*); m. Catherine Rand (40); prob. no issue.
31. Jonathan, b. (*1735*).
32. Margaret, b. (*1738*); m. Lot Crosby (11) 11 Nov. 1760.
33. David, b. (*1741*).
34. Bathsheba, b. (*1744*); m. Silas Norton (175) 6 Dec. 1764.

By Second Wife.

35. Miriam, b. Aug. 1748; d. 26 Mch. 1766.
36. John, b. 1750; d. 1773.
37. William, b. 14 Oct. 1751.
38. Peter, b. (*1753*); m. Jane Dunham (252) 23 Dec. 1779.
39. Zachariah, b. (*1755*); m.————but issue, if any, unknown.

17. Joseph[3] Merry, (*Samuel*,[2] *Joseph*[1]), b. 17 Jan. 1711; res. T., husbandman; m. Mary Cottle (36) abt. 1732, who was b. abt. 1715 and d. 7 Oct. 1784. He d. 12 Nov. 1789 and his will 10 Oct. 1789 was pro. 11 Dec. 1789. He served as Constable, Surveyor of Highways, and held other small offices in the town. The following named children were born to them:

40. Remember,[4] b. (*1733*); m. George Luce (110).
41. Susanna, b. July 1735; m. William Weeks (121) 3 July 1760.
42. Matthew, b. (*1738*).
43. Mary b. (*1741*); m. Thomas Cottle (110) 27 Mch. 1777.
44. Joseph, b. (*1744*); m. Mrs. Mary (Chase) (165) Ketchum (wid. of Nathaniel) 18 June 1778. He d. bef. 1789, prob. s. p.
45. Judith, b. (*1747*); m. Samuel Cottle (61) 13 Dec. 1781.
46. Elizabeth, b. 16 July 1751; m. Daniel Luce (471) 1 Jan. 1769.
47. Hannah, b. 1755; d. 1793 unm.

24. John[4] Merry (*John*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Joseph*[1]), b. 28 Mch. 1720; res. T.; prob. rem. to Kent, Conn. where he was admitted to church 1744 and later rem. to Pittsfield, Mass. 1782, where he d. after 1790. By wife, Sarah ————, who was b. 1723 the following children are credited to him on the church and town records of Kent:

50. Ebenezer,[5] bapt. 25 Mch. 1744.
51. Hannah, bapt. 30 Mch. 1746.
52. Sarah, bapt. 29 May 1748.
53. Elizabeth, bapt. 8 Apr. 1750.
54. Rebecca, bapt. 10 May 1752.
55. Rhoda, bapt. 5 May 1754.
56. Samuel, b. 22 Feb. 1756; Revolutionary soldier.
57. Mary, b. 29 Nov. 1757.
58. John, b. 24 Feb. 1760.
59. Ann, b. 14 Feb. 1762.

60. Bathsheba, b. 14 Sept. 1764.
61. Lois, b. 7 Feb. 1767.

31. Jonathan[4] Merry, (*Samuel*,[3.2] *Joseph*[1]), b. abt. 1735; res. T., m. Jane Daggett (102). Nothing further known except that he was living in 1810 and his wife or widow was alive in 1821. He served in Sea Coast Defence.

70. Jane,[5] b. Nov. 1761; m. Tristram Daggett (180) 11 Sept. 1785.
71. Samuel, b. 1771; d. 19 Jan. 1794.
72. Rebecca, b. 1773; m. (1) Nathan Smith (486) 4 Jan. 1798; (2) John Pease (670) 1802; (3) John Crosby (53) 8 Mch. 1807.
73. Daniel, b. (*1775*); m. Mrs. Prudence (Butler) (194) Norton.
74. Timothy, b. 2 June 1777.
75. Mary, b. 23 May 1783; d. unm.

33. David[4] Merry (*Samuel*,[3.2] *Joseph*[1]), b. abt. 1741; res. T., husbandman; rem. to New Vineyard, Me. abt. 1794, where he d. 8 July 1815. He served in various minor town offices during his residence in T. and was Sergeant in Sea Coast Defence 1776. He m. Mrs. Eunice (Chase) (130) Chase 29 Dec. 1761, (wid. of Valentine Chase (56)); she was b. 4 Aug. 1738 and d. 6 Aug. 1797.

80. Catherine,[5] b. (*1762*); m. Charles Luce (647) 13 Oct. 1784.
81. Mary, b. 8 Mch. 1767; m. Herbert Boardman 4 Dec. 1788.
82. Asa, b. 1 Jan. 1770; m. Sally Bartlett Apr. 1793.
83. Leonard, b. (*1772*); m. Polly Daggett (217) 18 June 1794; rem. to Lyons, N. Y.
84. Joseph, b. (*1774*).
85. Margaret, b. Oct. 1776; m. Benjamin C. Norton (602).
86. Rhoda, b. 10 Dec. 1779; m. Peter Butler (480) 10 Dec. 1798.

37. William[4] Merry, (*Samuel*,[3.2] *Joseph*[1]), b. 14 Oct. 1751; res. T.; rem. to Lenox, Mass. (1775), where he remained abt. seven years, returning to T. bef. 1783. While in Lenox he served as private in the Revolution. He m. Sarah Chase (220) 27 Oct. 1774, who was b. 9 Sept. 1753 and d. 3 Aug. 1826. He d. 4 May 1836.

90. William,[5] b. 12 Jan. 1776; m. Waitstill Luce (565) 16 Oct. 1800.
91. John, b. 20 July 1777; d. 14 Aug. 1784.
92. Elizabeth, b. 18 May 1779; m. Timothy Merry (74) 10 Dec. 1797.
93. Lothrop, b. 18 Apr. 1780; m. Abigail Pease (873) 26 Dec. 1805.

94. Benjamin, b. 14 Mch. 1783.
95. John, b. 14 Aug. 1784; d. y.
96. John, b. 5 Feb. 1786.
97. Shubael, b. 24 Mch. 1791; m. Rebecca Robinson (124) 9 Aug. 1822.
98. Heman Bassett, b. 29 Oct. 1793; m. Joan Look (186) 12 Sept. 1816.

42. Matthew[4] Merry, (*Joseph*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Joseph*[1]), b. abt. 1738; res. T., farmer; m. Elizabeth Chase (161) 24 Dec. 1767, who was b. 1740 and d. 2 May 1818. He d. Feb. 1783.

120. Susannah,[5] b. (————).
121. Mary, b. (————).
122. Deliverance, b. (————).
123. Elizabeth, b. (————).
124. Matthew, b. abt. 1783; m. Betsey Norton (662) 20 Apr. 1815.

74. Timothy[5] Merry, (*Jonathan*,[4] *Samuel*,[3·2] *Joseph*[1]), b. 2 June 1777; res. T., pilot; m. Elizabeth Merry (92) 10 Dec. 1797, who was b. 18 May 1779 and was living in 1850. He d. 14 June 1857.

150. Rebecca,[6] b. (*1798*); m. James Foster (80) 1 Aug. 1822.
151. William, b. 29 Nov. 1800; m. (1) Harriet Manter 19 May 1822; (2) Alice B. Worth 30 June 1839.
152. Eliza, b. 23 May 1802; m. Elisha Dexter (47) 24 May 1824.
153. Sarah, b. 12 Sept. 1804; m. Albert West (279) 27 Mch. 1823.
154. Jane D., b. 7 Feb. 1807; m. James W. Winslow (70) 28 May 1828.
155. Benjamin, b. 31 Jan. 1809; m. Rebecca Robinson (152) (int.) 26 Apr. 1835.
156. Mary, b. 17 July 1811; m. James Foster, Jr. (120).
157. Emeline, b. 8 Dec. 1814; m. Jesse Luce (1183) 5 May 1832.

MILLIKEN

James[2] Milliken, prob. son of John[1] and Elizabeth (Alger) Milliken of Boston, Mass., b. 4 Sept. 1694, came to E. perhaps as a mariner, and m. Priscilla Norton (64) 25 Oct. 1718, who was b. Jan. 1691 and surviving him m. (2) Henry Butler (19) 30 Dec. 1747. The date of his death is unknown.

20. Elizabeth,[3] b. (*1720*); m. Robert Manter (51) 17 July 1746.

MILLS

John Mills, b. in England 1689, came to C. abt. 1725 and m. Bathsheba Allen (40) 31 Oct. 1726, by whom he had one daughter, Mary. He rem. to Newtown after marriage and d. there 6 Mch. 1727–8. He was a trader by occupation. His wid. m. Rev. Josiah Dennis of Yarmouth 28 Aug. 1729.

MILTON

10. Edward[1] Milton, who came to T. abt. 1700, was probably identical with an Edward Milton first known in Boston 1676 as a soldier in King Philip's War. He took the oath of allegiance 1679 and the same year m. Mercy Pond. In 1687 he was living at Sandwich following the occupation of a carpenter and prob. resided there until his removal to the Vineyard. Here he m. (2) Sarah Manter (17) 13 May 1701, who was b. abt. 1676 and d. sometime bef. 1709, in which year he m. (3) Mercy Hamlin of Barnstable who survived him. He d. 1733 and his will 30 July 1731 was pro. 11 Sept. 1733. He served as Surveyor of Highways, Constable, tithing-man and Grand Juror.

By Second Wife.

20. Elizabeth,[2] b. 6 Jan. 1701-2; m. Joseph Foster (31).
21. Rosanna, b. (*1704*); living 1735 unm.

MORSE

Rev. Asarelah Morse, pastor of the church in W. T., m. Hepsibah Hall of Yarmouth, Mass. by whom he had issue as follows:

Abigail, b. 2 July 1772; m. Benjamin Allen (138) 7 Oct. 1790.

Deidamia, b. 21 July 1788; d. y.
Elworth, b. 18 Dec. 1789; d. y.
(Son) b. and d. 1794.

Uriah Morse, a native of Beaufort, N. C., cooper and shipwright, came to E., from Nantucket abt. 1795, where he m. Prudence Fish (73) 18 Feb. 1796, who was b. 5 May, 1772 and was living in 1850. He d. 28 Jan. 1835.

Mary, b. 23 May 1800; m. Stephen Raymond 25 Dec. 1817.
John O., b. 22 June 1802; m. (1) Joanna Pease; (2) Mary Smith.
Stephen, b. 29 Oct. 1804; m. Sarah P. Butler.
{ James, b. Jan. 1807; d. y.
{ Charles, b. Jan. 1807; d. y.
Albert C., b. 29 Aug. 1808; m. (1) Evaline Luce; (2) Julia W. Harland.
William H., b. 1809; m. Sarah Munroe.
Uriah, b. 19 Feb. 1814; m. (1) Celia H. Fisher; (2) Sarah Fuller.

MOTT

Joseph Mott was a witness to a deed in T. 1735.

Samuel Mott, yeoman, came to C. perh. from R. I. and is first of record as member of the Alarm List 1757. He resided there for abt. ten years and rem. to T. where he m. Martha ————. He rem. to Goshen, Mass. (1784) and later to Williamsburg, where he d. and his will 18 Feb. 1805 was pro. 30 July 1805.

Martha, bapt. 16 Mch. 1783.
Samuel, bapt. 16 Mch. 1783.
Mary Wait, bapt. 16 Mch. 1783.
{ James, b. 18 Apr. 1784.
{ Abigail, b. 18 Apr. 1784.
Joseph, b. ————).
Betsey Wait, b. (————).

Elizabeth and Mary Mott, sisters of Samuel, were residents of T. with him and the latter m. Ephraim Owen of Chesterfield, Mass. 2 Nov. 1775.

MYERS

JOHN MYERS, res. E. (*1722*), schoolmaster, was a transient. By wife RACHEL he had the following named children:

SARAH, bapt. 1 July 1722; m. JEREMIAH WOOL 6 Mch. 1745.
MARY, bapt. 27 Dec. 1724.
RACHEL, b. (*1727*); m. JOHN DAGGETT (414) 14 Apr. 1757.

NEAL FAMILY

THOMAS[1] NEAL, came to E. some time bef. 1744. He was b. 1713 and m. LOIS STEWART (32) 17 July 1744. He d. 1763 aged 50 years. She was the wid. of Thomas Hewes (of Nantucket) when she became the wife of Neal and d. 28 Jan. 1803 in 89th year.

10. MARY,[2] bapt. 13 Oct. 1745.
11. MARGARET, bapt. 9 Aug. 1747.
12. ABIAH, b. 14 Sept. 1749; m. EZRA CLEVELAND (52) 13 Dec. 1770.
13. THOMAS, bapt. 1752; m. DEBORAH COFFIN, 3 Dec. 1786; they had Thomas,[3] bapt. 25 May 1788; Deborah bapt. 17 Oct. 1790 and John bapt. 24 Mch. 1893; and rem. to Readfield, Me. He was a blacksmith.
14. JOHN, bapt. 1754; d. 1783 at sea.
15. LOIS, bapt. 1758; m. SALATHIEL PEASE (602) 3 Apr. 1788.

ARTHUR NELSON, a transient resident of C., called a clothier, in 1724. Defendant in suit for defamation that year.

WILLIAM NICHOLS, a transient resident of C., said to have emigrated from England; b. abt. 1750; m. RELIANCE ADAMS (46) and had William, m. Jane Look; Elizabeth, m. Freeman Gray (43) 11 Oct. 1798; Rebecca b. 1781; d. 1844, unm.; Reliance, b. 1782; m. Jabez Luce (1023) 25 Nov. 1802. Mrs. Reliance Nichols d. 4 Mch. 1841 at T., but the death of her husband is not known as he went away and was never heard from afterward.

NICKERSON FAMILY

NATHANIEL NICKERSON, Chilmark, prob. from the Cape; m. LYDIA HILLMAN (76) 21 Sept. 1780. Living C. in 1790, but rem. bef. 1800.

MARY, b. 7 Mch. 1781.
JANE, b. 3 Sept. 1782.
MARANA, b. 15 Oct. 1784.

There were a number of transient persons named Nickerson who resided in C and T. or married there, leaving no families of record. Reference to the published vital records of those towns must be had for their scattering items under the spellings Nicholson, Nichoson and Nickason.

Samuel Nickerson was an inn-holder in T. 1749–1753; rem. to Boston.

NEWCOMB FAMILY

10. ANDREW[2] NEWCOMB, the first of the name on the Vineyard is amply treated in a biographical sketch, see Vol. II Annals of E., p. 84. The compiler has evidence which indicates the origin of the family in Devonshire. He m. (1) SARAH ————, by whom he had seven children, and (2) ANNE BAYES (15) abt. 1676.

20. SIMEON, b. (*1662*); rem. to Truro, Mass.
21. ANDREW, b. (*1664*); d. s. p. June 1687.
22. SIMON, b. 1666; m. DEBORAH———— abt. 1687. Rem. to Lebanon, Conn. 1713, d. 20 Jan. 1744-5. A branch of this family rem. to Nova Scotia, from whom the distinguished astronomer Simon Newcomb descended.
23. THOMAS, b. (*1668*); m. ELIZABETH COOK 1693.
24. SARAH, b. (*1670*); m. JOSHUA CONANT 1691.
25. MERCY, b. (*1672*); m. THOMAS LAMBERT 4 Oct. 1694.
26. PETER, b. (*1674*); m. MERCY SMITH (330) 11 Mch. 1699–1700. This family rem. to Sandwich, Mass.

By Second Wife.

27. Anne, b. 1677; m. Matthew Mayhew (40).
28. Elizabeth, b. (*1681*); m. John Atkins 5 Mch. 1699–1700.
29. Joseph, b. 1683.
30. Emblem (?), b. (*1685*); m. Samuel Atkins 8 Apr. 1703.
31. Tabitha, b. (*1688*); m. Peter Rea.
32. Hannah, b. (*1694*); m. Thomas Dumary 14 Oct. 1714.
33. Zerviah, b. 1698-9; m. Josiah Bearse 2 Nov. 1716.
34. Mary, b. 1705; m. Jonathan Pease (59) 13 June 1728.

29. Joseph[3] Newcomb, (*Andrew*,[2] *Andrew*[1]), b. 1683; res. E., Selectman 1712., Rep. General Court 1721; m. Joyce Butler (23) 20 Nov. 1705 rem. to Salem now Cumberland, N. J. 1732, and he d. soon after. Wid. app. admx. 17 Jan. 1733. Both bur. New England Cross Roads (Fairfield), N. J.* They had six children, among whom a son who remained on the Vineyard, viz:

40. Bayes,[4] b. (*1708*).

40. Bayes[4] Newcomb, (*Joseph*,[3] *Andrew*,[2] *Andrew*[1]), b. abt. 1708; mariner, res. E., rem. to T. 1748; served in Foot Company 1757 on Alarm List; admitted church T. 1770; m. Amy Martain (20) 5 Feb. 1733–4. She d. 24 Nov. 1792 in her 77th year. He d. Feb. 1783.

50. Joseph,[5] b. (*1735*).
51. Thomas, b. (*1737*).
52. Lucretia, b. (*1739*).
53. Susanna, b. (*1741*); m. Paul Luce (225) 21 Mch. 1759.
54. Amy, b. (*1743*); m. Jabez Downs.
55. Anne, b. (*1745*).
56. Mary, b. (*1747*).
57. Lydia, b. (*1748*).
58. Andrew, b. 1750.
59. George, b. 1754; Rev. soldier in Sea Coast Defence 1776; mariner; rem. New London bef. 1781.
60. Sarah, b. 1760; d. 1837. Had son Alexander b. 1780, who m. Parnell Manter (118) 15 June 1801. Alexander, his son, b. 4 Apr. 1811 was living in 1850, the last of the family to reside on the Vineyard.

---

* The youngest son of this family, Silas, b. abt. 1723 became a distinguished officer in the Revolutionary War, rising to the rank of Brigadier General in 1777.

58. Andrew[5] Newcomb, (*Bayes*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Andrew*,[2] *Andrew*[1]), b. 1750; res. T., Rev. soldier in Sea Coast Defence 1776; also Lieutenant on privateer; taken prisoner and d. 1781 when "returning from captivity". He m. Sarah Daggett (433) 4 Dec. 1770, who survived him as late as 1800.

70. Amy,[6] b. (*1772*); m. Jethro Covell (76) 17 Jan. 1795.
71. Deborah, b. (*1775*); m. Samuel Norton (775) 31 Mch. 1802.
72. Andrew, b. 13 Apr. 1779.

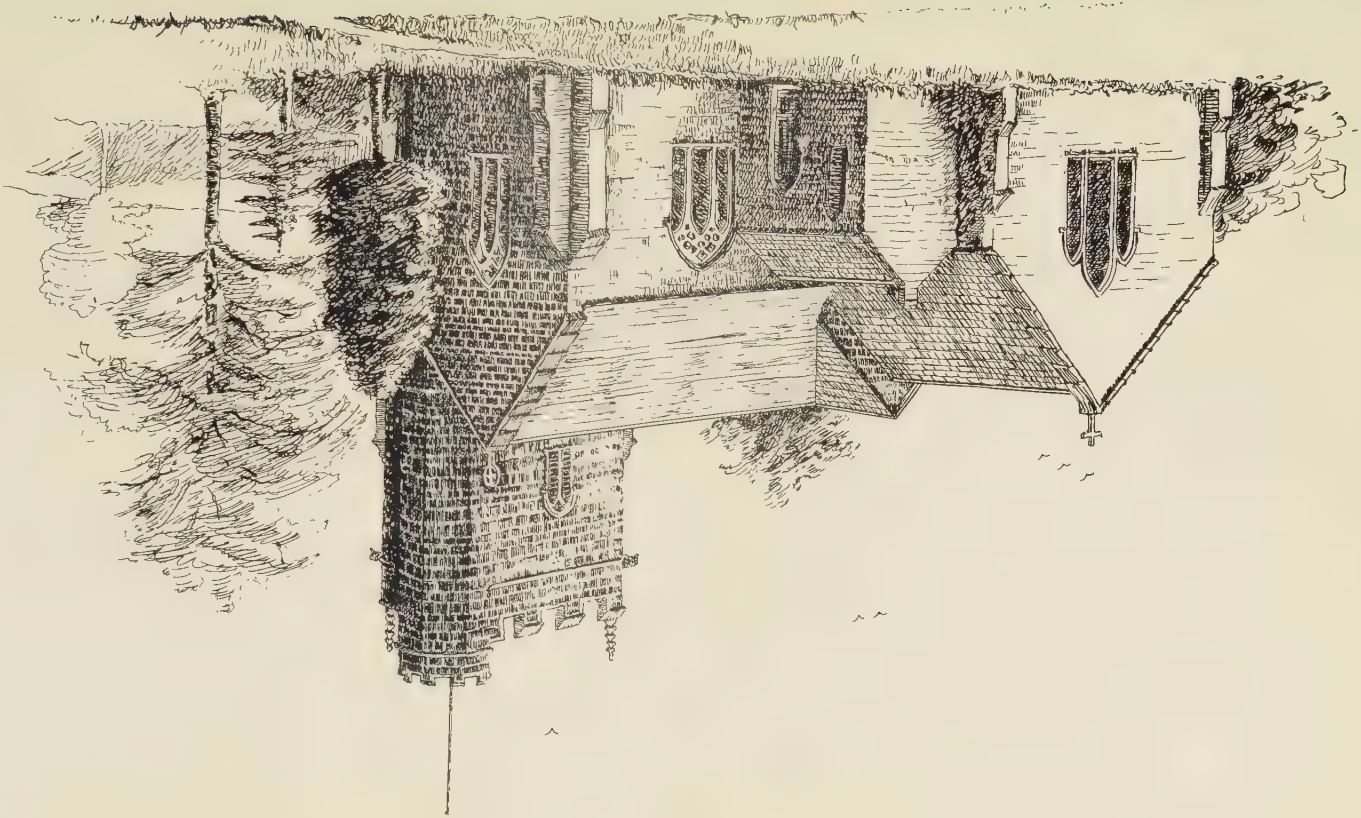
NORRIS FAMILY

Samuel[3] Norris is found at Freetown, Mass. 1715–17, called a carpenter; rem. Dighton, Mass. bef. 1720 and Bristol, R. I. 1721; living 1748. He m. Rebecca (Howes?), who d. 3 Mch. 1745.

10. Rebecca,[4] b. 24 Aug. 1719.
11. Samuel, b. 19 Jan. 1720–1; d. y.
12. Samuel, b. 17 Aug. 1725.
13. Thomas, b. 14 May 1729.
14. Abigail, b. 14 May 1729; d. y.
15. John, b. 24 Feb. 1731–2.
16. Jeremiah, b. 1738; d. 10 Apr. 1775 (g.s. W.T.) mariner.

13. Thomas[4] Norris, (*Samuel*[3]); res. Bristol, and Newport R. I. (1751), called a cordwainer. He m. Patience Harlock (33) 11 Aug. 1751 at 1st Congregational Church, Newport; rem. E. bef. 1757; soldier in French and Indian Wars 1759; in service at Annapolis Royal 1760. He d. 10 Apr. 1775 aged 49 years and is bur. at W. T. The age does not agree with the record of his birth. His wid. Patience survived many years, living in C., and her will 28 Feb. 1811 names sons Samuel, Howes and Jeremiah and daus. Rebecca and Sarah.

20. Rebecca,[5] b. (*1752*); d. unm.
21. Samuel, b. 20 Nov. 1753.



22. Sarah, b. (*1755*); d. 1828 unm.
23. Thomas, b. 1759; rem. Philadelphia; mariner; had two sons Thomas[6] and Howes; daus. Sarah, Rebecca, Mary, Hannah and Elizabeth.
24. John, b. 1761; d. 16 Feb. 1798.
25. Peter, bapt. 18 Nov. 1764; d. y.
26. Peter, b. 1766; d. 1784 in 18th year (g.s.).
27. Howes, bapt. 1 Dec. 1767 (Tisbury).
28. (Moses ?) b. (————).
29. Jeremiah, b. (*1771*); res. Bristol.

21. Samuel[5] Norris, (*Thomas*,[4] *Samuel*[3]), b. 20 Nov. 1753; res. E. (Eastville); m. Lucy Shaw (13) abt. 1782. She was b. 27 July 1761 and d. 27 Mch. 1844. He d. 1 Mch. 1822.

30. Olive,[6] b. 9 Sept. 1783; m. Benjamin B. Norton (1084) 23 Dec. 1824.
31. John, b. (*1785*); m. Harriet Byron Luce (981).
32. Cynthia, b. (*1788*); d. 1863.
33. Samuel, b. (*1790*); d. 1822 (at sea) unm.
34. Shaw, b. 26 Jan. 1793; m. Clarissa N. Flint. No issue.
35. Lucy, b. 25 Sept. 1798; d. 13 Apr. 1841.
36. Mary Shaw, b. 25 Sept. 1798; d. 19 Dec. 1822.
37. Alonzo, b. (*1805*); d. 1827.
38. Howes, b. 19 Sept. 1813; m. Elwina Manville, dau. of Nathan and Polly (Dunham) Smith who was b. 4 Jan. 1814 and d. 29 July 1851 (by lightning). He was a master mariner and was killed at sea in the Pacific Ocean 5 Nov. 1843. They had: Octavia[7] b. 4 May 1833; m. Ralph Kneeland Jones; Alonzo, b. 17 Aug. 1836; Mary Shaw, b. 12 June 1840, m. Francis W. Nye; Howes (Hon.) the distinguished state senator of Mass., b. 2 Nov. 1841, living in Oak Bluffs (1912). He m. Martha D., dau. of William C. and Eleanor D. (West) Luce and they have one son Howes[8], Jr., b. 20 Mch. 1867.

THE NORTON FAMILY

Of the first of the name on the Vineyard, Nicholas Norton, a full biographical sketch has been given in this history (Vol. II, pp. 85–90 Annals of E.), and nothing of material importance

about him has been found since that was written except the statements which follow concerning his English ancestry.*

The opinion hazarded in the sketch of his life above referred to that Nicholas "emigrated from Somersetshire and probably came from the vicinity of Batcombe or Broadway in that county" has been established to the satisfaction of the author after a long search of all the known sources of records which might throw light on the case. His business dealings with Richard Standerwicke, a clothier, of the parish of Broadway, has proved to be the important clue in locating this prominent pioneer as a resident and probable native of the same parish.†

The Norton family was long settled in Somersetshire where the name was generally spelled Nourton and Nurton in the earlier records, and there are references to them as early as 1400 in wills and deeds. They are to be found in more than a dozen different parishes in that county before 1600, including the parish of Broadway. Wills, depositions, chancery suits, and other documents of the 16th century show that a Norton family, tanners, lived at White Lackington, an adjoining hamlet of Broadway, and the fact that Nicholas Norton of Edgartown was a tanner is quite significant.‡ In those days occupations were continued in families from generation to generation.

The first known ancestor of Nicholas Norton was WILLIAM NORTON, tanner, of White Lackington about 1540 described as the eldest of the family, but his parentage is unknown. He had

---

* One fact is worthy of record as being recently discovered. He served in the Pequot War, 1636-7 as shown by a petition of himself and others. (Sup. Jud. Court Mss. No. 477).

† Standerwicke sold to Norton in 1639 "all the cattle whether cowes, steers or calves, whatsoever I have with Mr. Hull in New England." (Plymouth Col. Rec.). The Standerwick family have been Lords of the Manor in Broadway for over four hundred years and possessed their manorial records for four centuries. I am indebted to the Rev. Mr. Standerwick for assistance in my search and notes from his family records on the Norton family.

‡ John Norton of White Lackington, a tanner, was a witness to the will of John Standerwick of Broadway in 1568, but the Manor Rolls of 1555 do not contain his name. William Norton was churchwarden of Ilminster in 1543, a still earlier record of the family in that vicinity.

two younger brothers, JOHN, also a tanner who made his will in 1576, and ROBERT NORTON, who took up his residence in the cathedral city of Wells where he followed the occupation of innholder and was at the date of his death (1590) without issue. He left considerable property to his nephews.

WILLIAM NORTON of White Lackington was born abt. 1535 and was living in 1604 in Broadway. He had among other children two sons, namely:

I. NICHOLAS, b. 1562.
II. WILLIAM, executor of the will of his uncle, Robert of Wells.

Robert Norton of parish of S. Cuthbert, Wells, innholder, at his decease had four water mills, which he disposed of by will dated 1590, viz: two to his wife and two to his brother William.

In 37 Elizabeth (1594) Joan the widow, William and Nicholas began suit against William Norton the executor, and litigation was continued by John, the son of Nicholas. The latter had followed the prosecution of this suit for 22 years, according to the complaint of John, to the ruin of his estate and in the end "sickened & died with great greife & anguishe of minde leavinge behinde him a poor widdowe and 8 children (1616) whereof yor subject is the eldest, but not one pennye towards their reliefe & maintenance other than the hopes of the said decree, by means of whose death his wiffe & children have nott only lost a carefull pvider for them but also a possibilitie of an estate wch the said Nicholas had, after the said William the executor, worth at least 200 marks."*

NICHOLAS NORTON, the father of the emigrant, removed from White Lackington with his father when a child, and died there at the age of 54 years (1616) as described in the chancery suit.

---

* Star Chamber Proceedings, (James I) 221/10, John Norton of Broadway, Chapman, plaintiff vs. William Norton et als defendants. The compiler has much other material on this family, which is omitted for want of space. Doubtless the complete pedigree of this family could be worked out in England from the authors' notes.

That he was a man above the average is shown by the fact of his occupying the position of church warden of the parish (1599) but as the parish register does not exist prior to 1678 it is not possible at present to determine the names of but half of his eight children. The attested copies of parish registers then required by church law preserved the names of three of them and the chancery suit furnishes the name of his eldest son. Unfortunately, the Bishops Transcripts of Broadway Parish in the Diosceasan Registry at Wells for the years 1609–11 inclusive, the particular years in which we should undoubtedly find the baptism of our Nicholas whose birth fell, as we know, within those years are missing from the files.

His known children are as follows:

I. John, b. abt. 1590.
II. Joan, bur. 1598.
III. James (?) bur. 1678 at Broadway.
IV. Joseph, bapt. 3 Feb. 1607.
V. Nicholas, b. 1610 (the emigrant). He deposed in 1676 aged 66 years.
VI. Elizabeth, bapt. 1612.

The occurrence of the names Joseph and Nicholas in the Broadway family which were also distinctive in the Vineyard family together with other collateral circumstances makes it practically certain that we have here the parentage and home of the first of this family to settle on Martha's Vineyard. All other clues have been carefully followed out and give no such marked combination of the probabilities as does this, and the author is satisfied that it is the right solution.

Broadway, situated in the Hundred of Bulstone, is so-called, because it consists of one wide street leading from Ilminster two miles distant to the Forest of Roche on the West. It has about fifty houses with about 300 population and two religious edifices, one belonging to the Church of England, dedicated to S. Aldhelm, where the parents of Nicholas Norton worshipped, and a dissenting chapel of which latter named the present minister is the Rev. John W. Standerwick, a direct descendant

of the Richard Standerwick, who had the business dealings with Nicholas Norton.*

Nicholas Norton undoubtedly found his wife Elizabeth ———— in Weymouth, or an adjoining town after his arrival in New England, but no record of his marriage has been found and nothing to indicate her family name. They had eleven children, four sons and seven daughters; three of the former—Isaac, Joseph and Benjamin left issue and in the following genealogy their descendants will be divided for convenience sake into three "tribes" named for these three sons respectively according to seniority. By wife Elizabeth he had the following named children:

10. Isaac,[2] b. 3 May 1641.
11. Jacob, b. 1 Mch. 1643; res. Edgartown and Barnstable. It is not known that he ever married. He was living as late as 1691 (Deeds I. 252).
12. Elizabeth, b. (*1645*); m. James Pease (50).
13. Hannah, b. (*1648*); m. (1) Augustine Williams of Stonington, Conn. (2) bef. 1703 ————Browne of Killingworth, same state.
14. Joseph, b. Mch. 1651.
15. Sarah, b. (*1653*); m. John Stanbridge of Newport, R. I.
16. Priscilla, b. (*1655*); m. John Butler (10).
17. Ruth, b. (*1657*); m. Moses Cleveland (10).
18. Benjamin, b. 1659.
19. Esther, b. (*1662*); m. (1) Samuel Huxford (1); (2) Jonathan Dunham (41).
20. Mary, b. (*1666*); m. Thomas Woollen (10).

TRIBE OF ISAAC[2]

10. Isaac,[2] (*Nicholas*[1]), b. 3 May 1641; res. E., farmer; m. Ruth Bayes (10), abt. 1663, who was b. 2 July 1643. He d. abt. 1723 and his est. was adm. by his son Jacob. Inventory

---

* Edward Poole, who was a neighbor of Nicholas Norton in Weymouth, was an emigrant from Broadway also.

showed property to the value of £73–6–6, which was divided to the heirs 28 Mch. 1723.

30. Hannah,[3] b. (*1664*); m. Joshua Daggett (13).
31. Abigail, b. (*1666*); m. (Richard?) Weeks (5).
32. Jacob, b. (*1668*).
33. Benjamin, b. (*1671*).
34. Samuel, b. 1674.
35. Sarah, b. 1676; m. Ebenezer Hawes of Yarmouth, Mass. 22 Feb. 1699-1700.
36. Thomas, b. (*1678*).
37. Isaac, b. 1680.
38. Ruth, b. (*1681*); m. Israel Daggett (18) 31 Jan. 1701.
39. Joseph, b. (*1682*).
40. Mercy, b. (*1687*); m. James Claghorn (40) 30 Nov. 1715.

32. Jacob[3] Norton, (*Isaac,*[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1668; res. E., trader; rem. to Newport abt. 1703, where he afterwards lived and was engaged in mercantile and maritime pursuits; he owned vessels which were engaged in West Indian and coastwise trade. (Saybrook Conn. Records.) He m. (1) Dinah Coffin (21), who was b. 21 Sept. 1671, and (2) Mrs. Hannah (Allen) Barker of Pembroke, Mass. wid. of Isaac, 8 June 1727; He d. in Newport 27 Nov. 1743, and his will 16 Sept. 1742 was recorded 10 Jan. 1743–4 (Newport Town Council Records (1743–50) p. 12). He had the following named children and perhaps others:

By First Wife:

70. Shubael,[4] b. (*1690*).
71. Jacob, b. (*1700*).
72. Dinah, b. (*1704*); m. (1) Paine Mayhew (81) 1 Dec. 1724; (2) Jethro Allen (60) 25 Mch. 1736.
73. Mary, b. (*1708*); m. Samuel Norton (413) 22 Feb. 1728.
74. Elizabeth, b. (*1710*); m. Benjamin Trott 15 Jan. 1730.

By Second Wife:

75. Abigail, b. (*1728*); m. Peter Simon of Newport, R. I. 28 June 1744.

33. Benjamin[3] Norton, (*Isaac,*[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1681; res. E., yeoman, but rem. to Newport, R. I. where he was admitted freeman 4 May 1708. He m. Avis Stanton, dau. of John and Mary (Harndell) Stanton of Newport, b. abt. 1681–2, who survived him, dying 12 Aug. 1757. He d. abt.

1755 and inventory of his est. was returned 30 July 1755, but the wid. declined appointment as admx. His two sons-in-law were empowered to act in her stead. They had the following named children:

80. Benjamin,[4] b. (*1705*) res. Newport; mariner; made freeman 2 May 1727, Captain of the privateer "Revenge" 1742. He m. Mary, dau. of John and Patience (Dobson) Pierce of Swanzey, Mass. No issue known.
81. Elizabeth, b. 13 Apr. 1707; m. Edward Thurston 8 May 1723.
82. Avis, b. (*1709*); m. Pardon Tillinghast of Newport.

34. Samuel[3] Norton, (*Isaac,*[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1674; res. E., farmer and trader; rem. Newport, R. I. later to Jamestown, R. I. and Chilmark in which latter place he d. 16 Feb. 1760. He m. Content Coggeshall, dau. of John and Patience (Throckmorton) Coggeshall of Newport, R. I. who was b. 10 May 1676 and d. 1 Aug. 1739. His will 5 June 1753 was pro. 14 June 1760. They had the following named children:

90. James,[4] b. 1706.
91. Mary, b. (*1708*); m. (1) Jonathan Locke (20) 1 Jan. 1730; (2) Matthias King 28 Oct. 1736.
92. Jethro, b. (*1710*); d. 12 May 1743. "He had been long in a bad state of health, being consumptive; he was never married." (Homes Diary.)
93. Eunice, b. (*1711*); m. Elijah Mayhew (72) 11 June 1729.
94. Rebecca, b. (*1713*); m. (1) Thomas Sturgis 27 Feb. 1734-35; (2)———— Townsend of Newport.
95. Content, b. (*1714*); m. John Thatcher, Jr. 28 Nov. 1734.
96. Anna, b. (*1720*); m. Ephraim Gould (21).
97. Lois, b. 1719; m. Samuel Mayhew (142) 27 Dec. 1739.

36. Thomas[3] Norton, (*Isaac,*[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1676; res. E. (Eastville), farmer; m. Hepsibah Skiffe (40), who was b. 1679 and d. 1 May 1769. The date of his death is not known but he was living in 1753. There are no records relating to the births of children to this family and the following are assigned to Thomas Norton from collateral evidences in deeds, court and probate records.

100. Nathan,[4] b. (*1699*).
101. Silas, b. (*1701*); d. abt. 1738 unm. He was a weaver.
102. Jemimah, b. 1703; m. John Cousins (1725).

103. Ruth, b. (*1708*); m. Isaac Benton of Tolland, Conn. 16 Mch. 1730. Resided later in Kent, Conn.
104. Mercy, b. (*1711*); m. Zebulon Wade of Scituate, Mass. 24 Oct. 1744.

37. Isaac[3] Norton, (*Isaac*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1680; res. E. (Farm Neck), husbandman; m. Millicent, dau. of Thomas and Hannah (Woodey), Cheney of Roxbury, Mass. abt. 1718, who was b. 15 June 1693. They had the following named children:

110. Hannah,[4] b. 1719; m. Sylvanus Norton (431) 8 Nov. 1751.
111. Mary, b. 1 Nov. 1721; m. John Norton (402) 7 May 1752.
112. Dinah, b. 3 Sept. 1725; m. Noah Look (28) 8 Jan. 1745.
113. Isaac, b. 1726; bur. 11 Aug. 1797 aged 71.
114. Stephen, b. 1728; bur. 17 Oct. 1800 aged 73.
115. Shubael, b. 9 Nov. 1733; m. Hope Norton (438) 5 June 1760.
116. Henry, b. 1738; d. 30 Aug. 1764 aged 26 d. s. p.; m. (1) Mary Davis (30) 22 Dec. 1764. She m. (2) Samuel Norton (501) 23 Nov. 1766.

39. Joseph[3] Norton, (*Isaac*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1682; res. E., farmer. He was known legally as Joseph "Tertia" to distinguish him from his cousin Joseph (51) Jr., during the lifetime of the latter. He was juror 1723, 1732 and 1733, but he has left few other public records of his three score and ten years and more on the Vineyard. He lived on Great Neck in the southern part of the town and on 31 Jan. 1753 deeded this homestead to his only son. The name of his wife is not known but from unconfirmed records she is stated to have been Sarah Swain of Nantucket. But one child of this marriage is known, although it may be presumed there were others, perhaps daughters. Under date of Jan. 5, 1728–9, Parson Homes of Chilmark notes in his diary: "The wife of Joseph Norton of Old Town died lately." This may be his wife or of his cousin Joseph.

120. Solomon,[4] b. 9 Aug. 1715.

70. Shubael[4] Norton, (*Jacob*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1690; res. E., master-mariner; rem. to Newport and later Bristol, R. I. He m. Mrs. Sarah (Davis) Keene, dau. of

Simon Davis of Bristol 4 July 1723, who was b. 15 June 1689 and d. 23 Aug. 1744. He was lost at sea 1737.

130. PETER,[5] b. 12 Jan. 1724–5; res. Newport, mariner; m. HANNAH NEWTON 7 Oct. 1746 and d. abt. 1752 without issue. His will 6 June 1752. His wid. m. (2) JOSHUA BICKNELL 10 Sept. 1763.
131. SHUBAEL, b. 2 Feb. 1726–7.
132. SARAH, b. 24 Aug. 1731; d. Aug. 1747.

71. JACOB[4] NORTON, (*Jacob*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. (*1700*); res. Nomans Land, farmer and fisherman; m. BETHIAH MAYHEW (85) 3 Feb. 1731–2, who was b. 31 Mch. 1712. He d. 4 Jan. 1750 and his est. was adm. by his wid., who m. (2) ISAAC CHASE (43).

140. SHUBAEL,[5] b. 21 Aug. 1733.
141. CONSTANT, b. 10 Dec. 1737; d. 1756.
142. JACOB, b. 14 Mch. 1740.
143. PETER, b. 6 Sept. 1740; d. 10 Oct. 1759.
144. LUCY, b. 7 Apr. 1745; m. (1) GEORGE CHASE (132) 16 Feb. 1769; (2) JOSIAH LUCE (162) 18 Apr. 1782.
145. FRANCIS, b. 6 June 1747.
146. MAYHEW, b. 18 Nov. 1749.
147. PHEBE, b. (————).

90. JAMES[4] NORTON, (*Samuel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1706; res. C., mariner; rem. Newport, R. I. and later to Milford, Conn. (1761), but ret. to C., where he d. 5 Aug. 1780. His will 9 Nov. 1768 was pro. 23 Aug. 1780. He m. REBECCA ————————, who was b. 1718 and d. 8 Apr. 1805. Only two children are known, viz:

160. SAMUEL,[5] b. 1743.
161. JAMES, b. 20 Sept. 1753; d. 6 Apr. 1811 prob. unm.

100. NATHAN[4] NORTON, (*Thomas*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1700; res. E., husbandman. Little information about him is obtainable and the name of his wife is unknown.* They had the following named children:

---

* A great grandson, Benjamin Hammett Norton stated that her name was Sarah Vinson, but the author has not been able to verify it. From the names of the children many of them new in the Norton family (Gideon, Ansel, Theoda), it is probable that his wife was not an Island woman.

170. Gideon,[5] b. (*1728*); bapt. 1743.
171. Sarah, b. (*1730*); m. Prince Daggett (411) bef. 1753.
172. Hepsibah, b. (*1732*).
173. Eunice, b. (*1734*); m. John Cunningham (11) 6 Jan. 1748–9.
174. Ansel, b. 1736–7.
175. Silas, b. 1740; m. Bathsheba Merry (33) 6 Dec. 1764.
176. Ruth, bapt. 11 Mch. 1744.
177. Dinah, bapt. 6 July 1746.
178. Theoda, bapt. 27 Nov. 1748.

115. Shubael[4] Norton, (*Isaac*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 9 Nov. 1733; res. E. (Farm Neck), husbandman; m. Hope Norton (438) 5 June 1760, who was b. 1734 and d. 1805. They had the following named children:

180. Dinah,[5] b. 1761; d. 15 Sept. 1816 unm.
181. Bayes, b. 26 July 1762.
182. Henry Cheney, b. (*1765*).
183. Sarah, b. 29 May 1767; m. Bartlett Claghorn (190) 11 Oct. 1792.
184. Polly, b. 1769; m. Darius Norton (480) 18 Dec. 1788.
185. Isaac, b. 1771; m. Deborah Norton (698) 28 Nov. 1791; d. 12 Apr. 1843.
186. Hannah, b. 2 Aug. 1774; m. Silas Luce (662) 11 Dec. 1806.

120. Solomon[4] Norton, (*Joseph*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 9 Aug. 1715; res. E., farmer. He was sergeant of Militia in 1757. He rem. to Hebron, Conn. abt. 1771, and d. there 28 Feb. 1812 in his 97th year. He m. Deborah Smith (19) abt. 1742, who was b. 13 Sept. 1722. The descendants of this family are to be found in Conn. and New York State. They had the following named children:

190. Jonathan,[5] b. 16 Feb. 1743; m. Rachel Phelps; d. 20 Feb. 1840.
191. Catherine, b. 20 Oct. 1744; m. John Wass (46).
192. Elizabeth, b. 24 Sept. 1746; m. John Stewart (93).
193. Love, b. 22 July 1750; m. Peter Ripley (25) 1781.
194. David, b. 8 Feb. 1753.
195. Jethro, b. 1 Jan. 1756.
196. Elijah, b. 9 Apr. 1759.
197. Solomon, b. 15 Dec. 1763.
198. Edward, b. 15 Dec. 1763.
199. Deborah, b. 3 Aug. 1768; d. unm.

140. Shubael[5] Norton, (*Jacob*,[4·3] *Isaac*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 21 Aug. 1733, res. C., farmer; m. Phebe Bradford, dau. of Samuel and Sarah (Gray) Bradford of Plympton, Mass. who

was b. 30 Mch. 1735. He d. 15 Feb. 1760. They had the following named children:

200. Freeman,[6] b. 21 Aug. 1754; m. Martha Chipman of Barnstable 19 Apr. 1774. He served in the Revolution as sailor on the frigate "Warren." He rem. to Williamsburg, Mass. and later to Onondaga Co., N. Y. where he was living in 1833.
201. Sarah, b. 27 May 1756.
202. Bethiah, b. 20 Nov. 1758.

142. Jacob[5] Norton, (*Jacob*,[4-3] *Isaac*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 5 Mch. 1739; res. C., yeoman and sea-faring man; m. Ruth Bassett (81), who was b. 17 June 1738 and d. 12 June 1809. He was drowned prob. at sea 12 Apr. 1793. His will 6 Feb. 1792 was pro. 11 May 1793. Inventory of his est. amt. to £362–2–8. They had the following named children:

210. Shubael,[6] b. 7 Dec. 1763.
211. Jane, b. July 1765; m. Samuel Nickerson.
212. Lucy, b. 31 Aug. 1767; m. Nicholas Butler (148) 5 Nov. 1789.
213. Constant, b. (*1769*).

145. Francis[5] Norton, (*Jacob*,[4-3] *Isaac*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 6 June 1747; res. W. T., master mariner; m. Jedidah Luce (523) 24 Oct. 1765, who was b. 1745 and d. 10 Dec. 1834. He d. 19 May 1828 and his will 20 Feb. 1822 was pro. 21 July 1828. They had the following named children:

220. Lucy,[6] b. April 1766; d. y.
221. (Child), b. June 1768; d. y.
222. Sarah, b. June 1769; d. y.
223. Lucy, bapt. 27 Oct. 1771; m. Salathiel Allen (321) 24 Sept. 1789.
224. Francis, b. 1774; d. 10 Feb. 1793.
225. Presbury, b. 11 July 1776; m. Betsey Davis 24 Oct. 1799.
226. Cynthia, b. 20 Sept. 1778; m. Mayhew A. Luce (743) 27 June 1802.
227. Valentine, b. (*1780*); m. Polly Davis (71).
228. Mary, b. 2 Jan. 1783; m. Abijah Athearn (134) 11 Oct. 1818.
229. Peter, b. 2 Jan. 1783; m. Lydia Norton (1025) 22 Oct. 1809.
230. Jane (West?), b. (*1785*); m. Ephraim Norton (725) 6 June 1813.

146. Mayhew[5] Norton, (*Jacob*,[4-3] *Isaac*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 18 Nov. 1749; res. W. T., pilot; m. (1) Maria Norton (495) 26 Mch. 1772; (2) Hannah Luce (293) 6 July 1797. He d. 26 May 1829. He had the following named children:

By First Wife:

240. Margaret, b. 1 Dec. 1773; m. Perez Bassett (240) 28 June 1795.
241. Deborah, b. 22 Oct. 1779; m. Jesse Slayton 23 Aug. 1812.
242. Jacob, b. 8 Apr. 1781.
243. Charlotte, b. 2 Mch. 1784; m. Joseph Dexter (40) 2 Jan. 1806.
244. (Infant), b. 23 July 1786; d. y.
245. Prudence, b. 30 Dec. 1787; m. Stephen Clifford (80) 31 Jan. 1813.
246. Maria, b. 13 Apr. 1790; d. unm.
247. Mayhew, b. Feb. 1793; d. y.
248. (Infant), b. 4 Aug. 1794; d. y.

By Second Wife:

249. Mayhew, b. 1798; d. 19 June 1819.
250. Shubael, b. 11 May 1799; d. 28 Feb. 1842; m. Mary N. Hillman (402) of C. 21 Feb. 1828.
251. Adeline, b. 14 June 1801; m. Walter Hillman (401) 23 Mch. 1820.
252. Constant, b. 19 Jan. 1803; m. Harriet Weeks 15 Jan. 1829.
253. (Infant), b. Dec. 1804; d. y.
254. Mary D., b. 1806; m. Daniel Luce, Jr. 15 Mch. 1843.
255. Caroline, b. 1808; d. 1830.
256. Thomas L., b. 19 Feb. 1810.
257. (Infant), b. 1812; d. y.
258. Hannah, b. 10 May 1813; m. James R. Tilton.

160. Samuel[5] Norton, (*James*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1743; res. C., farmer; m. Elizabeth Mayhew (252), who was b. 13 Jan. 1749 and d. 6 Sept. 1791. He d. 7 May 1804 and his will 24 May 1802 was pro. 17 June 1804. They had the following named children:

260. William,[6] b. 20 Oct. 1770.
261. Rebecca, b. 8 Feb. 1774; d. unm.
262. Betsey, b. 10 Sept. 1776; d. 20 Sept. 1818, unm.
263. Samuel, b. 5 Sept. 1783; m. Eunice Look (185) 11 July 1811.

170. Gideon[5] Norton, (*Nathan*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1728; res. E., master mariner. He rem. to Honduras, Central America, sometime after 1752, where he engaged in the marketing and exportation of mahogany from the virgin forests of that country. It is the family tradition that he never returned to the Vineyard and died while engaged in that industry in Honduras.* He m. Dinah Norton (454),

* He is recorded as a witness to the will of Ephraim Trapp in April 1755, another Vineyard man, who was also engaged in the mahogany trade and made his will at that date while in Honduras. Gideon Norton was a witness to a deed at E. in 1747 (Deeds VII. 432).

who was b. 20 July 1729 and who long survived her husband. She m. (2) Capt. George Hillman (90). Gideon Norton left but one known child:

270. Thomas,[6] b. abt. 1750.

174. Ansel[5] Norton, (*Nathan*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1736; res. E., yeoman; rem. to Sandy River Plantation, Me. abt. 1790. He was a soldier in the French and Indian War 1759–1762. He m. Mrs. Deborah (Vinson) Marchant (47), wid. of John, 19 Nov. 1761, who was b. 23 Jan. 1736 and d. May 1829. He d. 1810. They had the following named children:

280. Sarah,[6] b. (*1762*); m. Aaron Pease (420) 24 Sept. 1786.
281. Ansel, b. (*1764*).
282. Ruth, b. 1766; m. Jason Luce (494) 12 Apr. 1795.
283. Deborah, b. (*1768*).
284. Lydia, b. 1770.
285. Anna, b. (*1772*).
286. Nathan, b. 1774; master mariner; res. Philadelphia.
287. Levi, b. 1776.
288. John Marchant, b. 1778.
289. Deborah, b. 1780.
290. Jedidah, b. 1782.

181. Bayes[5] Norton, (*Shubael*,[4] *Isaac*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 26 July 1762; res. E. (Farm Neck); husbandman; m. Rhoda Norton (478) 9 Dec. 1784, who was b. 1755 and d. Oct. 1838. He d. 15 Nov. 1818 and his will 5 June 1818 was pro. 22 Mch. 1819. They had the following named children:

295. Rhoda,[6] b. (*1786*); m. Elijah Norton (593) 14 May 1812.
296. Abigail, b. (*1788*).
297. Olive, b. 30 Dec. 1790; m. Jeremiah Crowell (81) 7 Sept. 1817.
298. Shubael, b. 13 May 1792; m. Sophronia Smith 22 Jan. 1818.

182. Henry Cheney[5] Norton, (*Shubael*,[4] *Isaac*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1765; res. E. (Farm Neck), husbandman; m. Rebecca Luce (660) 17 Sept. 1798. He d. 1818–19 and his will 5 June 1818 was pro. 22 Mch. 1819. They had the following named children:

300. Rebecca,[6] b. 20 Mch. 1800; m. Elijah Norton.
301. Constant, b. 18 Nov. 1801.
302. Charlotte, b. 19 Aug. 1804; m. Warren W. Nye.
303. Hope, b. ; m. Alexander P. Weeks.
304. Fanny, b.
305. Lydia, b. ; m. William A. Wardwell 24 Dec. 1848.

194. David[5] Norton, (*Solomon,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 8 Feb. 1753; res. E.; rem. with his parents to Hebron, Conn. 1771, where he d. 6 Oct. 1839. He m. Deborah Phelps, Feb. 1785, who was b. Mch. 1765. They had the following named children:

310. Mary,[6] b. 27 Mch. 1786; m. Samuel Skinner.
311. Betsey, b. 13 Apr. 1788; m. (1) John Sweetland; (2) Benjamin Cooley.
312. David, b. 3 Aug. 1790.
313. Nancy, b. 5 Nov. 1792; m. Zenas Chappel.
314. Samuel Smith, b. 2 Apr. 1795.
315. Susan, b. 27 Oct. 1797; m. Moses K. Burnham.
316. Solomon, b. 27 May 1800.
317. Ichabod Trumbull, b. 20 Mch. 1802.
318. Hannah Loisa, b. 3 Nov. 1804.
319. Almira, b. 25 Feb. 1807; m. David T. Brown.

195. Jethro[5] Norton, (*Solomon,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1 Jan. 1756; res. E., rem. with his parents to Hebron, Conn. 1771, where he d. 21 Dec. 1841. He m. (1) Sybil Sumner 1 Dec. 1785, dau. of Reuben and Elizabeth (Mack) Sumner. She was b. 15 June 1766 and d. 14 Nov. 1811. He m. (2) Mrs. Eunice (Clapp) Steele 13 Nov. 1813 but had no issue by her.

320. William,[6] b. 29 Sept. 1786; d. 6 July 1862.
321. Lydia, b. 25 June 1790; m. Jonathan Page 20 Jan. 1830.

196. Elijah[5] Norton, (*Solomon,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 9 April 1759; res. E., rem. with his parents to Hebron, Conn. 1771, and while there served as a soldier in the Revolution 1776–8 and 1781; later he rem. to Cambridge, N. Y. where he d. 10 Dec. 1841. He m. Rebecca Moores 13 Oct. 1785, who was b. 23 Jan. 1766 and d. 18 Sept. 1849.

325. Elizabeth,[6] b. 14 Aug. 1786; m. William Wells.
326. Deborah, b. 12 Aug. 1788; m. Henry Bassett (222) 30 Nov. 1804.

327. Eunice, b. 18 May 1780; m. (1) Benjamin Hanks; (2) Latham Stratton.
328. Robert, b. 26 Sept. 1792; m. Susan Hill.
329. Anna, b. 23 June 1794; m. David Akin.
330. Reuben, b. 20 Sept. 1796; m. Elizabeth Perine.
331. Alexander, b. 11 Feb. 1799; m. (1) Mabel Culver; (2) Martha Cottrell.
332. Susan, b. 22 Oct. 1800; m. Samuel Hawley.
333. Rebecca, b. 23 May 1803; m. Alexander Mosher.
334. Lydia, b. 8 Jan. 1805; m. Aaron Bigelow.
335. Delia, b. 27 June 1806; m. Lysander Wheldon.

197. Solomon[5] Norton, (*Solomon*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 15 Dec. 1763; res. E., rem. with his parents to Hebron, Conn. 1771 and later rem. to Cambridge, N. Y. where he d. 1835. He m. Hannah Culver 1785.

338. Mary.[6]
339. Catherine.
340. Edward.
341. Solomon.
342. Abigail.
343. Elijah, b. 15 Dec. 1799.
344. Alvah.
345. Melinda.
346. Almira.
347. Sophronia.
348. Julia Ann.
349. James Edward.

198. Edward[5] Norton, (*Solomon*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 15 Dec. 1763; res. E., rem. with his parents to Hebron, Conn. 1771 and later rem. to Glenville, N. Y. where he d. 1837. He m. Mrs. Margaret Nelson.

350. Deborah.[6]
351. John.
352. Solomon.
353. Nancy.
354. Edward Smith.
355. David.
356. Margaret.

210. Shubael[6] Norton, (*Jacob*,[5·4·3] *Isaac*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 7 Dec. 1763; res. C., rem. to Allensville, Ohio, where he d. 30 Mch. 1818. He m. Love Adams (53) 1790, who was b. 6 May

1764 and d. 29 Sept. 1821. They had the following named children:

360. Jacob,[7] b. 20 Nov. 1791.
361. Harriet, b. 1 June 1795; unm.
362. Love, b. 10 Aug. 1796; m. Joseph Noble.
363. Frances, b. 11 Mch. 1798; d. s. p.
364. Oliver Adams, b. 25 Oct. 1799; d. s. p.
365. Lucy, b. 6 Oct. 1801; m. Everson Livings.
366. Ruth, b. 25 Sept. 1803; m. (1) Samuel Longnecker; (2) Daniel Earl.

213. Constant[6] Norton, (*Jacob*,[5·4·3] *Isaac*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1769; res. C. and later T. (1790). It is not known when he died, but he is not listed in the census of 1800. He m. Amy Cottle (167) 11 Sept. 1788. Children:

370. Jemima,[7] b. 1791; d. y.
371. Constant, b. 1793; d. y.
372. Harriet, b. 1794; d. y.
373. Hannah, b. (——); m. Andrew Green.
374. Constant, b. (——); m. Mary Gardiner.
375. Amy, b. (——).
376. Abner P., b. (——); m. Jane Perry.

260. William[6] Norton, (*Samuel*,[5] *James*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 20 Oct. 1770; res. C., mariner; m. Polly Bassett (134) 10 Nov. 1791, who was b. 28 June 1773. He d. 28 Feb. 1802. Children:

380. Polly[7] Bassett, b. 29 Dec. 1792; m. Josiah Tilton (351).
381. James William, b. 18 Dec. 1794; d. y.
382. Elizabeth, b. 26 Nov. 1796.
383. (Child), b. 1798; d. y.
384. Clement Bassett, b. 1800; d. y.

270. Thomas[6] Norton, (*Gideon*,[5] *Nathan*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1750; res. E., master mariner; rem. Boston abt. 1780, where he m. (1) Mrs. Priscilla (Webber) Mayhew 12 Dec. 1782, who d. s. p. and m. (2) Lydia, dau. of Benjamin Hammett 2 June 1805. It is not known when he d. but his wife was living in 1807. Besides four daus. he left one son:

390. Benjamin[7] Hammett, b. 1801; res. Boston, Hingham and Hartford, Conn. journalist. He was for many years (1849–69) U. S. Consul at Pictou, N.

S. where he d. 4 Nov. 1869. He m. AUGUSTA WARE and had two sons: Charles Benjamin Hammett,[8] b. 1825 (Editor of Literary Gazette) and Frank Henry, b. 1836 (Editor on New York Herald).

TRIBE OF JOSEPH[2]

14. JOSEPH[2] NORTON, (*Nicholas*,[1]), b. Mch. 1652; res. E., gentleman. This ancestor of the second branch of the family was one of the leading citizens of the Vineyard and its first representative to the General Court of Mass. in 1692. He was sheriff of the county in 1699 and was commissioned as Justice of the Court of Common Pleas in 1702. He resided at Major's Cove near Miober's Bridge where he lived until his death, 30 Jan. 1741–2. His will 28 May 1741 was pro. 19 Oct. 1742. He was twice married (1) MARY BAYES (14) abt. 1673 and (2) ANN TRAPP (12) abt. 1702; she survived him and her will Sept. 1750 was pro. 7 Aug. 1753. They had the following named children:

By First Wife:

50. JOHN,[3] b. 1674.
51. JOSEPH, b. (*1676*).
52. RACHEL, b. (*1681*); m. JOSHUA SMITH 17 July 1701.
53. LYDIA, b. (*1685*); m. RICHARD AREY (13) 6 Dec. 1705.
54. EBENEZER, b. 1691.
55. BETHIAH, b. (*1693*); m. WILLIAM MANCHESTER 16 Nov. 1715.
56. ELIZABETH, b. (*1695*); m. NATHANIEL MANCHESTER 14 May 1716.

By Second Wife:

57. SYLVANUS, b. 22 Mch. 1703; d. Apr. 1720.
58. ANN, b. 9 Feb. 1705; m. JOSEPH PEASE (131).
59. EUNICE, b. 26 Sept. 1714.

50. JOHN[3] NORTON, (*Joseph*[2], *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1674; res. E., gentleman; m. MARY TORREY, prob. dau. of Jonathan and Ruth Torrey of Weymouth, Mass. who was b. 25 Sept. 1676. He d. 6 Dec. 1730 and his will 30 Nov. 1730 which disposes of

a large personal estate was pro. 5 Jan. 1730–31. They had the following named children:

400. Mary,[4] b. 1700; m. Christopher Beetle (30) 25 Oct. 1718.
401. Jemima, b. 1702; m. Cornelius Dunham (54).
402. John, b. (*1704*).
403. Rachel, (*1706*); m. Joseph Coleman.
404. Jerusha, b. 1708; m. Ichabod Wiswall 9 Dec. 1735.

51. Joseph[3] Norton, (*Joseph*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1676; res. E. (on the "Sarson lot"), yeoman, called "Junior" to distinguish him from his cousin Joseph (39); had two wives, the first one unknown in name or residence, who was the mother of his children; m. (2) Mrs. Mary (Green) Pease, wid. of Matthew, after 1718. Nothing further is known of either of his marriages or the dates of death of his wives. He d. 1734 and his two sons Bayes and Enoch adm. the estate, being appointed May 7th that year. Children:

410. Bayes,[4] b. 1695.
411. Hope, b. (*1698*); m. Zephaniah Luce (30) 19 Apr. 1714.
412. Enoch, b. 1700.
413. Samuel, b. (*1703*).
414. Joseph, b. (*1705*); he adm. the est. of his step-brother, Green Pease, in 1739. Called "Junior".
415. Jabez, b. (*1707*); d. 1745; adm. of est. granted to Isaac Norton "Junior" (416) 9 May 1745.
416. Isaac, b. 1709.

54. Ebenezer[3] Norton, (*Joseph*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1691; res. E. (Farm Neck, Major's Cove), farmer; m. Deborah Mayhew (64) 18 Nov. 1715, who was b. 1681 and d. 3 Dec. 1772. He d. 11 April 1769. They had the following named children:

420. Eliakim,[4] b. 1716.
421. Peter, b. 9 Sept. 1718.
422. Mehitable, bapt. 8 July 1722, prob. m. Ebenezer Butler (84).
423. Jedidah, bapt. 20 Sept. 1724; m. Joseph Daggett (410).

402. John[4] Norton, (*John*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1704; res. E., gentleman. He was one of the most prominent citizens of the town and county in his life time, serving as Sheriff many years and holding the rank of Lieutenant Colonel

of the Militia of the county. He rem. to Hebron, Conn. abt. 1774 with his two sons, he being then abt. seventy years of age. It is supposed that he d. there as it is known that his wife remained there till her death. He m. Hepsibah Coffin (31) 23 Nov. 1724, who was b. 7 Sept. 1704 and d. 1794. They had the following named children:

424. Lydia,[5] b. 21 June 1726; prob. m. Cornelius Bassett (51).
425. Eunice, b. 3 July 1729; d. y.
426. Hepzibah, b. 11 May 1732; m. Nicholas Butler (61).
427. Mary, b. 16 Nov. 1734; d. 20 Nov. 1740.
428. (Child), b. 21 Jan. 1735–6; d. y.
429. Anne, b. 9 Oct. 1737.
430. John, b. 18 Mch. 1740.
431. Mary, b. 23 June 1743; perh. m. Nathaniel Coffin 26 Mch. 1769.
432. Francis, b. 7 Feb. 1745.

411. Bayes[4] Norton, (*Joseph*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1695; res. E. (Aquampache), farmer; m. (1) Mary Merry (12) 16 Mch. 1716–17, who was b. 23 Dec. 1694 and d. 13 Mch. 1754; m. (2) Mrs. Patience (Cleveland (33)) Norton, wid. of Phineas, 21 Aug. 1766, who d. 26 Oct. 1805. He d. 1 Mch. 1785 in 87th year.* Adm. on his est. was granted to Stephen Luce 4 June 1785. He had the following named children:

By First Wife:
433. Timothy,[5] b. 1717.
434. Sylvanus, b. 1719.
534. (? Love, b. 1726; m. Prince Norton (916) 11 Jan. 1753).
436. John, b. 26 June 1731.
437. Hope, b. 1734; m. Shubael Norton (115) 5 June 1760.
438. Sarah, b. (*1737*); m. John Pease (154) 19 Feb. 1767.

412. Enoch[4] Norton, (*Joseph*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1700; res. E., farmer; m. (1) Hepsibah Daggett (407) 17 Dec. 1725, who was b. abt. 1706 and d. 1742–8; m. (2) Mrs. Elizabeth (Marchant (18)) Ripley 26 Oct. 1748, who was b. 1708 and d. April 1781. He d. June 1768. Children:

---

* This is the gravestone inscription, but there are two contrary records: he calls himself 88 years in a deposition dated 5 Sept. 1783 and Parson Thaxter states that he was aged 89 years when he died. Both these make his birth 1695–6.

By First Wife:

440. Temperance,[5] b. 3 Oct. 1726.
441. Abigail, b. 10 Feb. 1728–9.
442. Cornelius, b. 13 Jan. 1730–1.
443. Hepsibah, b. 26 Nov. 1734; m. Prince Pease (320) 24 Sept. 1772.
444. Amy, b. 7 Jan. 1736–7; m. Seth Norton (920).
445. Elizabeth, b. 23 July 1739; m. Peter Ripley (25) 29 Oct. 1761.
446. (Son), b. 1742; d. 1762.
447. Lydia, b. (*1745*).

413. Samuel[4] Norton, (*Joseph*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1703; res. No Mans Land (C), fisherman and farmer; called "Junior" to distinguish him from his cousin Samuel[3] (34) who lived in the same town. He m. (1) Mary Norton (73) 22 Feb. 1727–8, who was b. abt. 1708 and d. after 1742; he m. (2) Elizabeth ————————. No further particulars are known of this family except the names of the following children:

By First Wife:

449. Dinah,[5] b. 20 July 1729; m. (1) Gideon Norton (170); (2) George Hillman (90).
450. Stephen, b. (*1731*).
451. Elizabeth, b. (*1733*); pub. to John Fosdick 28 Sept. 1754.
452. David, b. 1735.
453. Sylvester, b. 1738.
454. Shubael, b. 1740; m. Abigail Wheldon (43) and d. at sea Oct. 1769.
455. Daniel, b. (*1742*); m. (1) Sarah Pease (241)?; (2) Mary Tilton (85) 15 June 1780; (3) Abiah Mayhew (316) 31 May 1787. Issue, Daniel,[6] b. 1779, d. 1794.
456. Bayes, b. 1745.

416. Isaac[4] Norton, (*Joseph*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1709; res. E. at the head of the Lagoon, farmer; known as Isaac "Junior" during the lifetime of his cousin Isaac (37). He m. (1) Hannah Norton (913) 25 Nov. 1736, who was b. 1720 and d. Oct. 1778; m. (2) Elizabeth ————————. He d. Dec. 1789 and his son Jabez adm. the estate. Children:

By First Wife:

470. Hannah,[5] b. (*1737*).
471. Jabez, b. 18 Sept. 1738.
472. Abner, bapt. 19 Oct. 1740.
473. Joseph, b. 8 Nov. 1742.
474. Thankful, b. 13 Jan. 1745; m. Thomas Smith (81) 25 Dec. 1765.
475. Peter, b. (*1747*); m. Elizabeth Beetle (51) 23 Dec. 1775 and rem. to Me.

476. Obadiah, bapt. 5 Mch. 1749.
477. Obed, b. 1750.
478. Abigail, b. (*1752*); m. Aaron Norton (963) 27 Dec. 1770.
479. Rhoda, b. 1755; m. Bayes Norton (181) 9 Dec. 1784.
479a. Elijah, b. (*1759*); m. Sarah Daggett (154), who was b. 29 Oct. 1764; m. (2) Agnes Norton (992) 16 Oct. 1791. He rem. to Somerset Co., Maine.
480. Darius, b. 1762.

420. Eliakim[4] Norton, (*Ebenezer*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1716; res. T. (Chickemmoo District), farmer; m. Maria Presbury (60) abt. 1737, who was b. abt. 1720 and d. 12 Mch. 1807. He d. 2 Apr. 1805 and his will 14 June 1783 was pro. 18 Oct. 1805. They had the following named children:

490. Eunice,[5] b. (1738); m. (1) Elisha Lambert (32) 19 Dec. 1754; (2) William Rotch (20).
491. Abigail, b. 1740; m. Elisha Tilton (120) 21 May 1761.
492. Deborah, b. 1 Sept. 1742; m. Russell Hancock (53) 6 Feb. 1766.
493. Jedidah, b. Feb. 1746; m. Benjamin Coffin (70) 29 Jan. 1767.
494. Rebecca, b. (1750); m. Jonathan Dunham (184) 24 Sept. 1772.
495. Maria, b. 4 May 1753; m. Mayhew Norton (146) 26 Mch. 1772.
496. Peter, b. 24 Apr. 1756.
497. Presbury, b. Sept. 1758; d. 17 June 1765.
498. Charlotte, b. 20 Jan. 1762; m. Shubael Dunham (227) 8 Aug. 1783.

421. Peter[4] Norton, (*Ebenezer*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 9 Sept. 1718; res. E. (Major's Cove, Farm Neck). He was a prominent, public-spirited man, a leader in the political and social life of the county; sheriff for many years, deacon of the Baptist Church from its establishment and Major of the county militia. The house he lived in still stands and is shown in Vol. II, p. 40, Annals of Oak Bluffs. He m. Sarah Bassett (50) abt. 1740, who was b. 19 Mch. 1720 and d. 8 Sept. 1804. He d. 13 Feb. 1792 and his will dated 12 July 1791 was pro. 17 Apr. 1792. They had the following named children:

500. Ebenezer,[5] b. 29 Aug. 1741.
501. Samuel, b. 16 Apr. 1743.
502. Martha, b. 16 Oct. 1744; d. 4 May 1816 unm.
503. Cornelius, b. 27 Feb. 1746.
504. Lydia Bassett, b. 17 Nov. 1747; m. Nathan Bassett, Jr. (73) 22 Sept. 1791.
505. Eliakim, b. 25 Mch. 1749.
506. Mehitable, b. 17 Nov. 1750; m. Henry Butler (263) 14 Feb. 1771.

507. Ephraim, b. 28 Aug. 1752.
508. Zachariah, b. 28 Aug. 1754.
509. Joseph, b. 4 Jan. 1756.
510. Andrew, b. 7 Feb. 1758; prob. d. y.
511. Ichabod, b. 17 Dec. 1761; d. 1849, unm.; well-known as the wealthiest man on the Island in his life time.
512. Peter, b. 4 Oct. 1763; prob. d. y.

427. John[5] Norton, (*John*,[4-3] *Joseph*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 18 Mch. 1740 and known as John "Tertia"; res. E., but rem. with his parents to Hebron, Conn. abt. 1774; later to Conway, Mass. 1782 and lastly to Easton, N. Y. abt. 1790, where he d. 6 Mch. 1825. An obituary notice of him, prepared by Judge James Gibbon of Poultney, Vt. was published shortly after his death. He m. Jane Smith (435) 25 Mch. 1761, who was b. 16 Feb. 1742 and d. 10 Feb. 1809. They had the following named children:

513. Oliver,[6] b. 10 Aug. 1763.
514. John, b. 11 Aug. 1765; m. (1) Mrs. ———— Berry; (2) Ruth Barlow.
515. Jane, b. 25 Nov. 1767; m. Samuel Thurston.
516. Hepsibah, b. 26 Jan. 1769; m. Frederick Chapin 2 Nov. 1791.
517. Elizabeth, b. 18 July 1771; m. Ichabod Tilton (191).
518. Richard, b. 31 July 1773; d. 25 May 1850; m. Hannah Barlow.
519. Mary, b. 18 July 1775; m. James Warner.
520. Benjamin, b. 4 May 1777; m. Sarah Barlow.
521. Ebenezer, b. 15 Jan. 1780; m. Phebe Sparks.
522. Lucinda, b. 7 Jan. 1783; d. unm.

429. Francis[5] Norton, (*John*,[4-3] *Joseph*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 7 Feb. 1745; res. E., but rem. with his parents to Hebron, Conn. He m. three times: (1) Lydia Davis (31) 15 Dec. 1768, who was b. 1746 and d. 21 Feb. 1797; m. (2) Tabitha Dorman 18 Apr. 1798, who was b. 26 Feb. 1762 and d. 17 Aug. 1803; m. (3) Mrs. Thalia (Owen) Hayden, who was b. 1765 and d. 14 Apr. 1846. He d. 14 Aug. 1813, having issue by all three marriages as follows:

By First Wife:
523. Anna,[6] b. 12 Nov. 1770; m. Thomas Marble.
524. Jemima, b. 4 Aug. 1773.
525. Lydia, b. 5 Nov. 1775; m. Jeremiah Mann.
526. Francis, b. 20 Oct. 1777; d. 10 Feb. 1793.

527. { Joseph, b. 26 June 1780; m. Lucretia Huntington 10 June 1806.
528. { Mary, b. 26 June 1780.
529. Davis, b. 24 Apr. 1782; m. Laura White 24 Nov. 1813.
530. Betsey, b. 24 Apr. 1786; d. 3 Mch. 1803.

By Second Wife:

531. Dudley, b. (——).
532. John Dorman, b. (——).

By Third Wife:

532a. Mary Elizabeth, b. 1807; d. 14 May 1815.

430. Timothy[5] Norton, (*Bayes*,[4] *Joseph*,[3.2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1717; res. E., where he d. Aug. 1787. He m. (1) Amy Daggett (412) 1742, who was b. 1725 and d. June 1775; (2) Jedida Allen (202) 13 June 1780, who was b. 1737 and d. Oct. 1796. He had the following named children, all by his first wife:

533. Joseph,[6] b. 1743, bapt. 30 Mch. 1746.
534. Job, b. (*1745*), bapt. 16 Aug. 1747.
535. Mary, b. (*1747*), bapt. 28 May 1749; m. John Pease (154) 1768.
536. Obed, b. 1749.
537. Phebe, b. (*1752*).
538. Samuel, b. (*1757*).
539. Love, b. (*1763*); m. Immanuel Francis 20 May 1779 (E).

431. Sylvanus[5] Norton, (*Bayes*,[4] *Joseph*,[3.2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1718; res. E., where he d. Apr. 1801. He m. Hannah Norton (110) 8 Nov. 1751, who was b. 1719 and d. Dec. 1786. They had the following named children:

540. Noah,[6] b. 1752.
541. { James, b. 25 Dec. 1754; d. y.
542. { Benjamin, b. 25 Dec. 1754; d. (*9 Aug. 1833*); res. E.; m. Hannah Norton 1 Jan. 1797, who was b. 1755; d. 4 Dec. 1825. They had issue: Sarah,[7] b. 13 Apr. 1800; d. 23 Oct. 1869, unm.
543. Millicent, b. (*1757*); m. Abner Luce (286).

437. John[5] Norton, (*Bayes*,[4] *Joseph*,[3.2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 26 June 1731 and known as John "Junior"; res. E., where he d. Was afflicted with blindness for twelve years and d. 17 July 1814. He m. Mary Norton (111) 7 May 1752 who was b. 1 Nov. 1721 and d. 29 July 1814. They had the following named children:

545. Peleg,[6] b. Sept. 30, 1752; d. 18 Sept. 1823.
546. Henry, b. (*1755*).

547. Grafton (*1759*).
548. Tristram, b. 1764; m. Jane Marchant (91) 19 Dec. 1790.

442. Cornelius[5] Norton, (*Enoch*,[4] *Joseph*,[3-2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 13 Jan. 1731; res. T. ("Brandy Brow"), husbandman; m. Kesiah Cottle (76), who was b. 25 Oct. 1737 and d. 20 Oct. 1786. He d. 26 Mch. 1809. They had the following named children:

550. Cornelius, b. (*1760*). Lost at sea Apr. 1780. Prob. unm.
551. Jane, b. (*1762*).
552. Benjamin, b. (*1764*); d. Nov. 1781.
553. Lydia, b. (*1766*).
554. Malatiah, b. 1768.
555. Solomon, b. (*1770*).
555a. Damaris, b. (*1772*).
555b. Enoch, b. (*1775*).

450. Stephen[5] Norton, (*Samuel*,[4] *Joseph*,[3-2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. (*1731*); res. E., rem. to Nantucket and later to Readfield, Me. He m. Sarah Fosdick 13 Mch. 1759 at Nantucket. He d. prob. in Readfield 1795 and his will 21 Jan. 1795 was pro. 19 Jan. 1796. They had the following named children:

556. Constant,[6] b. (——).
557. Peter, b. 27 July 1765; m. Asenath Blossom.
558. Sarah, b. (——); m.———— Bean.
559. Katherine, b. (——).
Thomas, (?).

452. David[5] Norton, (*Samuel*,[4] *Joseph*,[3-2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1735; res. E., master mariner. He m. (1) Anna Pease (250), who was b. 1738 and d. 16 July 1769; (2) Lucinda (Harper) (17) Preble (wid. of Abraham) 3 Dec. 1770, who was b. Feb. 1748 and d. 8 Aug. 1830. He had the following named children:

By First Wife:
560. David.,[6] b. (*1759*); d. at sea (?) in prison ship (?).
561. Jethro, b. 1761; d. 17 Jan. 1782 (shipwrecked Gay Head).
562. Anna, b. 1763; m. Cornelius Ripley, Jr. (53) 30 Oct. 1791.
563. Barzillai, b. (*1765*); d. y.
By Second Wife:
564. Dennis, b. (*1772*).
565. Lucinda, b. 19 Mch. 1775; m. John Smith (132) 8 Sept. 1799 (E).

566. (Child), b. May 1777; d. y.
567. Dinah, b. 1779; m. Ephraim Ripley (55) 10 Nov. 1799.
568. Jethro, b. 1782; d. 1805 at sea.
569. Catherine, b. 26 Mch. 1785; m. Thomas Fisher (120) 14 July 1804.
569a. Edward Preble, b. 1786; (bapt. 1793 aet. 7).
569b. David, b. (——); d. in a prison ship (? 1812) see above.
569c. Susan, b. Dec. 1787; m. Francis Fisher (181) 20 May 1810.

453. Sylvester[5] Norton, (*Samuel,*[4] *Joseph,*[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1738; res. E., rem. to Livermore, Me. abt. 1789. He served in the French and Indian War 1757. He m. Lydia Jones (74) abt. 1761, who was b. (*1743*) and d. 1815. They had the following named children:

570. Ransom,[6] b. 18 Feb. 1762.
571. James, b. 23 May 1764.
572. Mary, b. 1769.
573. Jane, b. 13 May 1771; m. Samuel Hillman (197).
574. Zebulon, b. 11 Oct. 1777.
575. Dinah, b. 1780; m. Philip Pitts.

456. Bayes[5] Norton, (*Samuel,*[4] *Joseph,*[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1745–6; res. E., mariner. He m. Dorcas Pease (452), who was b. 1745 and d. 1 May 1821. He perished in the famous shipwreck at Gay Head 14 Jan. 1782. They had the following named children:

580. (Child),[6] b. 1770; d. y.
581. Betsey, b. 13 June 1771; m. Benj. Worth (66) 1 Jan. 1793.
582. Abigail, b. 1773; m. Rufus Davis (126) 15 Mch. 1818.
583. Polly, b. 1774; m. Owen Hillman (152) 20 Aug. 1795.
584. Grafton, b. 11 Feb. 1777; d. 2 Sept. 1862, unm.
585. Bayes, b. 1778; d. 15 Nov. 1816, unm.
586. Nancy, b. 6 Apr. 1781.

471. Jabez[5] Norton, (*Isaac,*[4] *Joseph,*[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 18 Sept. 1738; res. E., but rem. to New Vineyard, Me. abt. 1790. He m. Phebe Luce (229) 20 Apr. 1769, who was b. Jan. 1745 and d. Apr. 1806. He d. 1812. They had the following named children:

590. Sprowell,[6] b. 4 July 1771; m. Nancy Eveleth, b. 14 Jan. 1783 at Salem, Mass. She m. (2) Tristram Daggett (180).
591. Mary, b. 5 Apr. 1773; m. Capt. Wm. Rotch (47) 19 May 1793.

592. Jabez, b. 22 Aug. 1777; m. Mary Luce (896).
593. Elijah, b. 9 Feb. 1788; m. Rhoda Norton (293) 14 May 1812 (E).

472. Abner[5] Norton, (*Isaac*,[4] *Joseph*,[3.2] *Nicholas*[1]), bapt. 19 Oct. 1740; res. T., rem. to New Vineyard, Me. abt. 1790. He m. (1) Mary Claghorn (167) 12 Apr. 1770; (2) Mrs. Hannah (Claghorn) (169) Bartlett. He had the following named children:

600. (Child),[6] b. 1770–1; d. y.
601. Rebecca, b. 1 May 1774; m. Zebulon Manter (144).
602. Benjamin Claghorn, b. 1777; m. (1) Margaret Merry (85); (2) Mrs. Sarah Boardman.
603. Isaac, b. (——); m. Katherine Caine.
604. Catherine, m. Sarson Butler (583).
605. Hannah, b. (——); m. John Patterson.
606. Serena, b. (——); m. John Gott.
607. Thankful, b. (——); m. Alfred Viles.
608. Mary, b. (——); m. Hosea Bump.
609. Abigail, b. (——); m. Simeon Butler.

473. Joseph[5] Norton, (*Isaac*,[4] *Joseph*,[3.2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 8 Nov. 1742; res. E., rem. to Freetown, Mass. abt. 1777 and later to Washington, N. Y. He served during the Revolutionary War as Capt. of the 14th Co. 2nd Mass. Regt. raised in Bristol Co. 1779 and again in the following year. He received a pension for these services and d. 18 Sept. 1834 prob. at Whitehall, N. Y. He m. Martha Norton (964) abt. 1771. She was b. 24 Dec. 1746 and d. 9 Apr. 1830. They had the following named children:

610. Elizabeth,[6] b. 22 Oct. 1772; m. Joseph Dolph, ancestor of the late U. S Senator Joseph Norton Dolph of Oregon.
611. Moses, b. (——); d. bef. 1832.
612. Aaron, b. (——); d. bef. 1832; (Lucy,[7] b. abt. 1820; Joseph, d. 1833–5).
613. Matthew, b. (——); d. July 27, 1833–5, leaving wife and nine children.
614. Loraida, b. (——); m. ———— Kingsley.
615. Patty, b. (——).
616. Elijah E., b. (——); m. Sally Martin, living 1832, Greenwich, N. Y.
617. (?) Abigail, b. (——); m. Cottens.
618. (?) Polly, b. (——).
619. (?) Freelove, b. (——).

477. Obed[5] Norton, (*Isaac*,[4] *Joseph*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1750; res. T., and later E., but returned to T., where he d. 9 Aug. 1840. He served during the Revolutionary War in the Sea Coast Defence 1775–6 and at the close of this service enlisted as mariner in the brig "Cabot". He received a pension for these services. His will 12 June 1832 was pro. 19 Oct. 1840. He is called a housewright and pilot. He m. Rebecca Shaw (11), who was b. 26 Oct. 1755 and d. 1830. They had the following named children:

630. Fanny,[6] b. (——); m. Nickerson Chase (190) of T., 1 Jan. 1801.
631. Rebecca Shaw, b. (——); m. Kinney.
632. Francis (?), b. (——).

480. Darius[5] Norton, (*Isaac*,[4] *Joseph*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1761; res. E.; m. Polly Norton (184) 18 Dec. 1788, who was b. 1769 and d. 1 Nov. 1847. They had the following named children:

650. Nancy,[6] b. 21 Feb. 1790; m. Oliver Davis (55) 23 Sept. 1810.
651. Elijah, b. 28 Aug. 1795.
652. Dinah, b. 24 July 1800; m. Joseph Linton, Jr. 11 Nov. 1824.
653. Darius, b. 8 Feb. 1805.
654. Hannah, b. 22 Sept. 1802; m. Elisha Lambert (165) 20 Feb. 1828.
655. Bayes, b. 21 June 1810.
656. Mary Merry, b. (——); d. y.

496. Peter[5] Norton, (*Eliakim*,[4] *Ebenezer*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 24 Apr. 1756; res. T. (Lambert's Cove). He m. Elizabeth Athearn (83) 2 Nov. 1780, who was b. 5 June 1761 and d. 10 Aug. 1828. He d. 18 July 1837. They had the following named children:

660. John Presbury,[6] b. 2 Sept. 1782; m. Nancy P. Butler (382) 18 Oct. 1810.
661. James, b. 28 Jan. 1785; m. Mary Riddell 1815.
662. Betsey, b. 22 July 1787; m. Matthew Merry (125) 20 Apr. 1815.
663. Nancy, b. 5 Oct. 1789; m. Abijah Luce (980) 14 Mch. 1813.
664. Peter, b. 21 Sept. 1791; m. Dorcas Manchester (56) 9 Mch. 1820.
665. Eliakim, b. 7 Feb. 1794; m. Mrs. Martha (Ferguson) Norton.
666. Alfred, b. 16 Nov. 1796; m. Mrs. Hannah (Luce) Chase 9 Dec. 1826.
667. Lucretia, b. 1 Dec. 1800; m. Presbury Luce (614) 25 Sept. 1834.
668. Horatio G., b. 20 Nov. 1802; m. Abigail Athearn 1830.

500. Ebenezer[5] Norton, (*Peter*,[4] *Ebenezer*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 29 Aug. 1741; res. E., rem. to Farmington, Me. 1791 and d. there 26 Aug. 1805. He m. Elizabeth Smith (92) 24 Sept. 1761, who was b. 26 Mch. 1743 and d. 6 June 1811. They had the following named children:

671. Sarah,[6] b. 4 Aug. 1762; d. y.
672. Andrew, b. 30 Dec. 1763; m. Damaris Dunham (258) 15 Nov. 1787.
673. Elijah, b. 27 July 1765; m. Peggy Gowen.
674. Sarah Bassett, b. 29 May 1767; m. Dr. Thomas Flint.
675. Martha, b. 20 Dec. 1769.
676. Elizabeth, b. 1772.
677. Peter, b. 1774; m. (1) Lydia Bassett Norton (740) 16 Jan. 1799; (2) Deborah Norton (746) 9 Jan. 1823.
678. Ebenezer, b. 1777; m. (1) Clarissa Butler (476); (2) Charlotte Luce (921) 8 June 1848.
679. Lydia, b. 1780.
680. Jeremiah, b. 1781.
681. Clarissa, b. 1783.
682. George Washington, b. 1785.
683. Samuel Bassett, b. 1791.

501. Samuel[5] Norton, (*Peter*,[4] *Ebenezer*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 16 Apr. 1743; res. E., mariner. He m. Mrs. Mary (Davis) (30) Norton 23 Nov. 1766, who was b. 14 Jan. 1744 and d. 20 Feb. 1820. He d. 23 Nov. 1801 and his will 18 Nov. of that year was pro. 11 Dec. following. They had issue as follows:

689. Henry,[6] b. 1767.
690. Deborah, b. (*1770*); m. Isaac Norton (185) 28 Nov. 1791.
691. Tristram, b. 17 Aug. 1772; m. Sally Butler 2 Dec. 1794.
692. Mary, b. 11 May 1775; m. Dennis Davis (52) 26 Nov. 1800.
693. Lydia, bapt. 31 Aug. 1784; m. Francis Norton (526) int. 12 Aug. 1804.
694. Samuel, bapt. 31 Aug. 1784; m. Anna Davis (53) int. 12 Aug. 1804.
695. Hepsibah, b. 1787; m. Cornelius Davis (51) 17 Dec. 1807.

503. Cornelius[5] Norton, (*Peter*,[4] *Ebenezer*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 27 Feb. 1746; res. E. and later in T.(1787–1794); inn-holder; rem. to Industry, Me. He m. Lydia Claghorn (89) 12 Dec. 1765. He was deacon of the church in T. He had the following named children:

700. Cornelius,[6] b. (——); m. Margaret Belcher.
701. Ebenezer, b. (——); m. Rebecca Norton (713).

702. Zebulon, b. (——); (lost at sea).
703. Elizabeth, b. 1766; m. John Holmes 26 Jan. 1787.
704. Winthrop, b. 1768; (lost at sea 22 Sept. 1784).
705. Lydia, b. (——); m. Joseph Butler (489).
706. Deborah, b. (——); m. Jeremiah Smith (153).
707. Susanna, b. (——); m. James Gower.
708. Sarah, b. (——); m. Ebenezer Vaughan.
709. Martha, b. (——); m. Thomas D. Blake.

505. Eliakim[5] Norton, (*Peter*,[4] *Ebenezer*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 25 Mch. 1749; res. E., rem. Norridgewock, Me. He m. Hannah Butler (270) 18 Aug. 1774, who was b. (*1753*). They had the following named children:

710. Hannah,[6] b. 5 Aug. 1776; m. Timothy Pease (606) 25 June 1795.
711. Cornelius Bassett, b. 5 June 1778 } prob. d. y.
712. Mehitable, b. 5 June 1778 }
713. Rebecca, b. 4 July 1780; m. (1) Ebenezer Norton (701); (2) Isaac Wilson.
714. Love, b. 24 Aug. 1782; m. Henry P. Cottle.
715. Winthrop, b. 29 Sept. 1784; m. (1) Mary Gray; (2) Betsey Gould.
716. Ichabod, b. 27 Dec. 1786; m. (1) Ruth Kempton; (2) Sarah Pratt.
717. Thomas, b. 10 Oct. 1789; unm.
718. Sarah, b. 15 Apr. 1792; m. ———— Wilbur.
719. Peter, b. 31 Mch. 1794; m. Lucy Segar.
720. Eliza, b. 5 June 1796; m. (1) James Gray; (2) Levi Lambert.

507. Ephraim[5] Norton, (*Peter*,[4] *Ebenezer*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 28 Aug. 1752; res. E., rem. Farmington, Me. where he d. 1839. He m. Deborah Instance. They had the following named children:

721. James I.,[6] b. (——); m. Lydia Norton (1030?) 23 Jan. 1800.
722. Mehitable, b. 26 July 1780; m. Edward Butler (477).
723. Ephraim, b. (——); m. Jane West Norton (prob. 230) 6 June 1813.
724. Deborah, b. (——); m. Alex Forsyth.

508. Zachariah[5] Norton, (*Peter*,[4] *Ebenezer*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 28 Aug. 1754; res. E. rem. to Farmington, Me. with his brothers and d. there 3 Oct. 1830. He m. Hannah Smith (111) 22 May 1778, who was b. 10 June 1758 and d. 1 March 1823 in Madison, Me. They had the following named children:

728. Francis,[6] b. 1779.
729. Dehave, bapt. 1 Apr. 1781.
730. Peter, b. 26 Apr. 1782; m. Margaret Look (163) 17 Apr. 1805.
731. Hannah, b. 1783; m. John Heald.
732. Zachariah, bapt. 27 June 1784.
733. Earl Marshall, bapt. 17 June 1786.
734. Elihu, b. 1787.
735. Zebulon, bapt. 25 Aug. 1789.
736. (Child), b. 1790; d. y.
737. Abraham Smith, bapt. 8 Oct. 1793.
738. Abigail B., b. 1793; m. Thomas Butler.

509. Joseph[5] Norton, (*Peter,*[4] *Ebenezer,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 4 Jan. 1756; res. E., rem. to Farmington, Me. 1791, where he d. 20 May 1819. He m. Deborah Smith (87), who was b. (*1752*) and d. Mch. 1843. They had the following named children:

740. Lydia Bassett,[6] b. 8 Sept. 1775; m. Peter Norton (677) 16 Jan. 1799.
741. Polly, b. 1777; d. 1847, unm.
742. Mayhew, b. May 1779; m. Nancy Willard 22 July 1808.
743. Betsey, b. 1784; m. John Bailey 23 Dec. 1806.
744. Joseph, b. 1786; m. (1) Betsey Cummings; (2) Sarah Smith (220) 29 Mch. 1835.
745. Elijah, b. 1791; d. 1804.
746. Deborah, b. 1793; m. Peter Norton (677) 9 Jan. 1823.
747. Sarah, b. 16 Aug. 1795.

513. Oliver[6] Norton, (*John,*[5.4.3] *Joseph,*[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 10 Aug. 1763; res. E., rem. to Hebron, Conn. later to Conway, Mass.; his last residences were in Easton and Amity, N. Y. He d. in the last named place 19 July 1838. By occupation, he was a physician and served in the Revolutionary War 1778–80 and was in the battle which resulted in the burning of New London in 1781. He received a pension for these services. He also served as Surgeon to the N. Y. Militia in 1812–1814; He m. (1) Lucy Shepard 1 May 1787 at Conway, Mass. who d. Mch. 1800; (2) Susan Law 1 Jan. 1801 at Greenwich, N. Y. He had the following named children:

By First Wife:
750. Lucy Winthrop,[7] b. (——).
751. Clara, b. (——); m. Almon E. Benedict.

752. William Shepherd, b. 1796; d. 21 Feb. 1863; m. Catherine Finn dau. of William and Polly (Tierce) Finn.*
753. Oliver Barber, b. 19 Dec. 1799; d. 25 Apr. 1831, unm.†
By Second Wife:
754. Anne Bradstreet, b. 1802; m. Leonard Cozzens.
755. Michael, b. (——); m. Rebecca Cozzens.

533. Joseph[6] Norton, (*Timothy*,[5] *Bayes*,[4] *Joseph*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1743–4; res. E. He m. (1) Hepsibah Daggett (424), who was b. 1747 and d. 28 July 1817; (2) Hepsibah Claghorn (172) 18 Nov. 1819, who was b. 1760 and d. 18 Nov. 1825. He had the following named children:

753a. Amy,[7] b. 1772; d. 25 Jan. 1803.
754a. Abraham, b. 1775; bur. 31 July 1793.
755a. Betsey, b. 16 Dec. 1777; m. Simmons Vincent (120) 27 May 1804.
756. Jedidah, b. (*1780*).
757. Hilliard, b. 1782; d. 8 Sept. 1810.
758. Mitchell Daggett, b. 19 May 1786; m. Jane Vinson (116) 30 Oct. 1813; d. 24 Sept. 1871.
759. Timothy, b. (*1790*); m. Sarah Covell (160) 26 June 1816.

534. Job[6] Norton, (*Timothy*,[5] *Bayes*,[4] *Joseph*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. (*1745*); res. E. He m. Huldah Daggett (440) 15 Aug. 1776. He d. between 1785–91 and she m. (2) William Norton (921) 18 Mch. 1792. They had the following named children:

760. Jethro,[7] b. 29 May 1781; perh. m. Mary Pease (881) 17 Jan. 1811.
761. Aaron, b. 8 Oct. 1785; perh. m. Lucy Fisher (111) 25 Dec. 1808.

536. Obed[6] Norton, (*Timothy*,[5] *Bayes*,[4] *Joseph*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1749; res. T.; m. Mehitable Pease (291) 4 Dec. 1770, who was b. 1743. He d. Dec. 1786. They had the following named children:

770. (Child),[7] b. 1771; d. 1772.
771. Elisha, b. 1772; d. 1786.
772. Hope, b. 14 May 1775; m. Samuel Daggett (439) 15 Dec. 1796

---

* One of the children of this marriage was Charles Oliver,[8] b. 25 Feb. 1848, who m. Lottie Elouise, dau. of Elijah and Maria Louise (Haynes) Gove; he d. 8 Apr. 1896. They had issue: Oliver Gove,[9] b. 30 Dec. 1893, Now res. Detroit, Mich. He was an officer in World War.

† He was a physician and was brought up and educated by Dr. Edw. Barber, Pastor of the Bottskill Baptist Church in the State of N. Y.

773. Mehitable, b. (*1778*); m. (1) John Brooks; (2) Isaac Boynton.
774. Abigail, b. (*1780*); m. Havilah Pease (331).
775. Samuel, b. 17 Oct. 1783.
776. Obed, b. 20 Mch. 1787; d. 15 Aug. 1860.

538. Samuel[6] Norton, (*Timothy*,[5] *Bayes*,[4] *Joseph*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. (*1757*); res. E., rem. to Vinal Haven, Me. where he d. 1833. He m. Anna Vincent (90) 27 Apr. 1780. They had the following named children:

777. Barnabas,[7] b. 3 Feb. 1782; d. 15 Dec. 1867; m. Deborah Brown.
778. Susan, b. (——); m. Richard Brown.
779. Rachel, b. (——); m. Wm. Philbrook.

540. Noah[6] Norton, (*Sylvanus*,[5] *Bayes*,[4] *Joseph*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1752; res. E. He m. Mrs. Love (Pease) (258) Norton (wid.) of Robert (982) 22 Dec. 1791. He d. 26 June 1830. They had issue as follows:

810. (Child),[7] dau. b. 1792–3; d. 1792–3.
811. Clarissa, b. 1794; d. 22 Feb. 1836, unm.

548. Tristram[6] Norton, (*John*,[5] *Bayes*,[4] *Joseph*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1764; res. E. He m. Jane Marchant (91) 19 Dec. 1790, who was b. 1766. He d. 22 May 1836. They had the following named children:

830. Polly,[7] b. 20 June 1791; m. Daniel Butler (329) 17 Mch. 1814.
831. Hepsibah, b. (*1793*).
832. Grafton, b. 1795; m. (1) Cordelia Norton; (2) Sarah Davis.
833. Elihu Pease, b. 1796; d. 26 Apr. 1848.
834. Sophronia, b. 19 Jan. 1799; m. Harrison Smith (120).
835. John Warren, b. 19 Jan. 1799; m. Hepsibah B. Fisher, int. 4 Nov. 1820.
836. Nancy M., b. 6 Mch. 1802; m. Charles F. Starbuck of Nantucket 4 Apr. 1830.

554. Malatiah[6] Norton, (*Cornelius*,[5] *Enoch*,[4] *Joseph*,[3·2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1768; res. T., laborer. He m. Polly Manter (160) 1 Feb. 1797, who was b. 28 Aug. 1771 and d. 25 July 1843. He d. 10 July 1843. They had the following named children:

840. Polly,[7] b. 26 Sept. 1798.
841. Solomon, b. 23 Nov. 1800; m. Mary A. Tye, int. 27 Feb. 1837.
842. Louisa, b. 17 Mch. 1813; d. 1 Feb. 1868, unm.

570. Ransom[6] Norton, (*Sylvester*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Joseph*,[3-2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 18 Feb. 1762; res. E., rem. to Livermore, Me. where he was pastor of Baptist Church. He m. Susanna Mayhew (483) 27 Mch. 1791, who was b. 22 Dec. 1771 and d. 2 Mch. 1830. They had the following named children:

850. Hebron Mayhew,[7] b. 12 June 1792.
851. Susanna Mayhew, b. 16 Mch. 1794; d. 1808.
852. Ransom Jones, b. 18 Feb. 1796.
853. Jethro, b. 2 Mch. 1798.
854. Charles, b. 1 Jan. 1800.
855. Mary, b. 13 Jan. 1803; d. 1808.
856. Abigail Jernegan, b. 5 June 1806; d. 1870, unm.
857. Deborah, b. 22 Aug. 1808; d. 1825.
858. Anne, b. 28 Oct. 1809; m. Peletiah Gibbs.
859. Emma, b. Feb. 1812; m. Eldridge Coffin.

571. James[6] Norton, (*Sylvester*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Joseph*,[3-2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 23 May 1764; res. C., rem. to Livermore, Me. abt. 1787. He m. Olive Chase (227) 26 Mch. 1789, who was b. 12 Aug. 1766. He was known as "Junior" and d. 1841. They had the following named children:

860. Prudence,[7] b. 2 Dec. 1789.
861. Moses, b. 30 Sept. 1791.
862. Patty, b. 22 Sept. 1793.
863. Lydia, b. 2 Nov. 1795.
864. James, b. 2 Sept. 1797.
865. Ira, b. 24 Apr. 1799.
866. Tristram, b 15 Sept. 1801.
867. Laura, b. 4 Aug. 1803.
868. Olive, b. 24 Mch. 1806.

672. Andrew[6] Norton, (*Ebenezer*,[5] *Peter*,[4] *Ebenezer*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 30 Dec. 1763; res. T. and later E. He m. Damaris Dunham (228) 15 Nov. 1787, who was bapt. 30 June 1765. He disappears after this and is not found in the Census of 1790 in any N. E. states, but may have rem. to Maine with his father. A Damaris Norton was found drowned in T. 11 Oct. 1802 (Ch. Rec.). The following named children are credited to them:

890. Margaret,[7] (Peggy).
891. Polly.

691. TRISTRAM[6] NORTON, (*Samuel*,[5] *Peter*,[4] *Ebenezer*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 17 Aug. 1772; res. E., rem. to New Vineyard, Me. abt. 1794. He m. SALLY BUTLER 2 Dec. 1794, who was b. 12 Nov. 1771. They had the following named children:

900. SAMUEL,[7] b. 18 Sept. 1795.
901. HEPSIBAH, b. 19 May 1797.
902. SALLY, b. 8 May 1799.
903. ELIZABETH, b. 20 Apr. 1801.
904. MARY DAVIS., b. 16 Mch. 1803.
905. LYDIA, b. 15 Feb. 1805.
906. PRISCILLA, b. 18 May 1807.
907. DEBORAH, b. 15 July 1809; d. 4 Mch. 1810.

TRIBE OF BENJAMIN[2]

18. BENJAMIN[2] NORTON, (*Nicholas*[1]), b. 1659; res. E., farmer. He m. HANNAH————of whose identity nothing is known nor the date of her birth or death. He d. between Nov. 1733 and Jan. of the following year. Adm. of his est. was granted at the last named date. They had the following named children:

61. BENJAMIN,[3] b. (*1685*). Living 1734; perh. m. HANNAH DAGGETT (31), by whom he had a dau. Lydia[4].
62. NICHOLAS, b. (*1687*).
63. PHINEAS, b. (*1689*).
64. PRISCILLA, b. Jan. 1691; m. (1) JAMES MILLIKEN 25 Oct. 1718; (2) HENRY BUTLER (19) 30 Dec. 1747.
65. JACOB, b. (*1693*).
66. MATTHEW, b. 22 Apr. 1696.
67. ZACCHEUS, b. (*1699*); living 1734.
68. SARAH, b. (*1701*).

62. NICHOLAS[3] NORTON, (*Benjamin*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. (*1687*)*; res. E., farmer. He m. MARTHA DAGGETT (51) who was b.

---

* He stated as an excuse for not serving on a jury in 1745: "I am almost sixty years of age." (Sup. Jud. Ct. Mss. 60772).

1688. He was living in Oct. 1755 but date of death is not known nor that of his wife. They had the following named children:

910. Timothy,[4] b. 1710.
911. Jabez, b. 16 Oct. 1714.
912. Abigail, b. (*1717*).
913. Hannah, b. 1720; m. Isaac Norton (416) 25 Nov. 1736.
914. Thankful, b. 1722; m. James Cottle (35).
915. Judah, b. 1724.
916. Prince, b. 1728.
917. Avis, b. 1732; d. Oct. 1785, unm.

63. Phineas[3] Norton, (*Benjamin*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. (*1689*); res. E., farmer. He m. Patience Cleveland (33), who was v. 1713 and d. Oct. 1805. His will 4 Mch. 1749 was pro. 4 Mch. 1752. He d. prob. late in 1751 and his wid. m. Bayes Norton (411) as her second husband. They had the following named children:

920. Seth,[4] b. 1736.
921. William, b. (*1738*).
922. Elisha, bapt. 10 Aug. 1740, res. E.; rem. to Newport 1768. He m. Sarah Spooner, dau. of Benjamin and Sarah (Hunt) Spooner, who was b. 5 Aug. 1765 and d. 1 Feb. 1868. He d. Oct. 1808.
923. Miriam, bapt. 26 Apr. 1741; m. Thomas Vincent (24) 12 Dec. 1765.
924. Lot, bapt. 10 July 1743.
925. Benjamin, bapt. 11 Aug. 1745; d. y.
926. Noah, bapt. 8 May 1748.
927. (Jane), b. 1750; m. David Reynolds 2 Apr. 1767.

65. Jacob[3] Norton, (*Benjamin*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. (*1693*) of whom very little is known or can be said. It is supposed that he is the Jacob Norton bapt. as an adult in E. in Mch. 1726 and that he prob. res. in that town. The following named children are accredited to him:

930. Shubael,[4] bapt. 17 Apr. 1726.
931. Eunice, bapt. 17 Apr. 1726; perh. m. Thomas Manchester, abt. 1757.

66. Matthew[3] Norton, (*Benjamin*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 22 Apr. 1696; res. E., farmer. He m. Mary Daggett (36), who was b. 8 Aug. 1698 and d. 13 Dec. 1779. He was deacon of the church

in E. for many years and d. 5 Dec. 1779. They had the following named children:

940. Jane,[4] b. 25 July 1723; m. Thomas Vincent (24) 22 Nov. 1748.
941. Matthew, b. 18 Aug. 1725; d. bef. 1774, prob. unm.
942. Elizabeth, b. 23 Mch. 1727; m. Benjamin Coffin (37) 1 Sept. 1743.
943. Huldah, b. 16 Apr. 1729.
944. Desire, b. 10 July 1731; m. Robert Allen (75) 21 Dec. 1752.
945. Beriah, b. 12 Jan. 1733–4.
946. Jerusha, b. 8 July 1736; m. John Pease (321) 13 Jan. 1756.
947. Lois, b. 20 Apr. 1739; m. William Pease (322) 28 Apr. 1757.

910. Timothy[4] Norton, (*Nicholas*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1710; res. E., housewright. He m. Lydia ——— and his will 18 July 1768 was pro. 29 Aug. 1768. His death occurred between these dates. They had the following named children:

950. Susanna,[5] bapt. 15 Aug. 1742; m. Bethuel Luce (251) 18 Oct. 1765.
951. Uriah, bapt. 3 June 1748; m. Dinah Norton (973) 20 Apr. 1786; rem. to Vinalhaven, Me. bef. 1790.
952. Stephen, bapt. 5 May 1751.

911. Jabez[4] Norton, (*Nicholas*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 16 Oct. 1714; res. E., cordwainer; rem. to Mattapoisett, Mass. abt. 1758. He m. (1) Elizabeth Allen (56) 9 Feb. 1736, who was b. 24 Oct. 1716; (2) Mary ———. His will undated was pro. 6 Sept. 1785 (Plym. Prob. XXIX, 373). They had the following named children:

960. Ichabod,[5] b. 16 Nov. 1737; m. Hannah Potter 26 Feb. 1764.
961. Elijah, b. 16 Feb. 1739.
962. Dinah, b. 14 Aug. 1742; m. ——— Mitchell.
963. Aaron, b. 11 Sept. 1744.
964. Martha, b. 24 Dec. 1746; m. Joseph Norton (473).
965. Elizabeth, bapt. 16 Apr. 1749; m. Lemuel Pease (316).
966. Malatiah, bapt. 26 May 1751.
967. Matthew, b. (*1753*).
968. Mary, bapt. 11 June 1758.
969. Priscilla, bapt. 28 May 1760; m. Ebenezer Mead.

915. Judah[4] Norton, (*Nicholas*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1724; res. E., husbandman. He m. Jerusha Vincent (27) 31 Aug. 1749, who was b. 1730 and d. July 1772. He d. 3 Sept. 1813. They had the following named children:

970. Nicholas,[5] b. 1749.
971. Desire, b. (*1752*).
972. Love, b. 1755; d. 3 Dec. 1843, unm.
973. Dinah, b. 1759; m. Uriah Norton (951) 20 Apr. 1786.
974. Thomas Martin, b. 29 Feb. 1764.
975. Bartlett, b. 1772; m. Prudence Butler (194).

916. Prince[4] Norton, (*Nicholas*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1728, res. E. He m. Love Norton 11 Jan. 1753, who was b. 1725 and d. June 1791. He was classed as a Quaker in 1762. They had the following named children:

980. Abishai,[5] b. (*1754*); m. Mary Ingraham.
981. Hannah, b. 1755.
982. Robert, b. 1756.
983. Love, b. (*1758*).
984. Desire, b. (*1760*).
985. Dorcas, b. 1762; d. 1 Jan. 1814, unm.
986. Prince (Thomas), b (*1763*).
987. Thankful, b. (*1765*); m. Silas Perry 1785.

920. Seth[4] Norton, (*Phineas*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1736; res. E., rem. to Addison, Me. 1770. He m. Amy Norton (444) 7 Feb. 1760, who was b. 7 Jan. 1736–7. They had the following named children:

990. Elihu,[5] b. (——); m. Fanny Beals.
991. Abram, b. 1 July 1767; d. 21 Sept. 1844; m. Eunice Look (105) 9 Apr. 1795.
992. Seth, b. (——).
993. Elisha, b. (——).
994. Amy, b. (——).
995. Hepsibah, b. (——).
996. Betsey, b. (——).

921. William[4] Norton, (*Phineas*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. (1738); res. E., master mariner. He m. (1) Mercy Osborn (25), who was b. 1741 and d. Nov. 1790; (2) Huldah (Daggett) (440) Norton (wid. of Job. (534) 18 Mch. 1792. She was b. 1759 and d. 9 Apr. 1815. He d. July 1807 and his will 26 Jan. 1807 was pro. 1 Aug. 1807. He had the following named children:

By First Wife:
1000. William, b. (*1759*).
1001. (Child), b. (——); d. y.

1002. Agnes, b. (——); m. Elijah Norton (479a) 16 Oct. 1791.
1003. (Child), b. (——); d. y.
1004. Charlotte, b. (——); m. Henry Butler (162) 23 Sept. 1792.
1005. Betsey, b. (——); m. William Norton of Tiverton 1 Mch. 1794.
1006. Oliver, b. 24 Feb. 1776; m. Harriet Holley (61) 17 Jan. 1805.
1007. Lucy, b. (——); m. Richard Fisher (70).
1008. George, b. (——); m. Velina Butler (327) 1 Dec. 1807.

By Second Wife:

1009. Charles, b. 1793; d. 3 Apr. 1818.
1010. Agnes, b. 1798; d. 18 Apr. 1815.

924. Lot[4] Norton, (*Phineas*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1743; res. E. He m. (1) Lydia Dunham (222) 17 Dec. 1767, who was b. 7 Aug. 1750 and d. 10 July 1771; (2) Deborah Hillman (170) 4 Dec. 1777, who was b. 1756 and d. 23 Oct. 1828. He had the following named children:

By First Wife:

1019. Lot,[5] b. 1771; m. Mary Rawson 9 Oct. 1803.

By Second Wife:

1020. Susanna, b. 12 Jan. 1779; m. Daniel Colt 4 Apr. 1803.
1021. Deborah, b. 12 Oct. 1780; m. Thomas Dunham (231) 1 June 1800.
1022. (Twin children), b. 20 Jan. 1782; d. y.
1023. Thomas, b. Nov. 1784; m. Louisa Adams (61) 26 Oct. 1806.
1024. Richard, b. 20 Jan. 1786; m. Rachel C. Pease (1060) 28 Dec. 1823; d. 2 Apr. 1826.
1025. Lydia, b. 4 Jan. 1788; m. Peter Norton (229) 22 Oct. 1809.
1026. Velina, b. 25 Apr. 1790; m. Marshall Luce (990) 6 Dec. 1812.
1027. Belinda, b. 27 Apr. 1792; m. Oliver Crosby (52) 4 Mch. 1819.
1028. Clement, b. 10 Aug. 1794; m. Martha Pease (1053) 4 Nov. 1815; d. 24 Aug. 1846.
1029. Prudence, b. 29 Sept. 1799; m. Nathan Jernegan (34) 28 Nov. 1816.

926. Noah[4] Norton, (*Phineas*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), bapt. 8 May 1748; res. T.; rem. to Penobscot, Hancock Co., Me. 1790. He m. Jerusha Dunham (224) 4 Sept. 1773, who was b. abt. 1755. He served in the Sea Coast Defence (Capt. Benjamin Smith's Company) in 1775–6 as Private and Corporal and received a pension for these services. He d. 31 May 1841 at Montville, Me. They had the following named children:

1030. Lydia,[5] b. 1775.
1031. Patience, b. 1776.
1032. Jane, b. 1778; m. Benjamin Larrabee 25 June 1801.
1033. Seth, b. 1780.
1034. Phineas, bapt. 9 June 1782; m. Abigail Orcutt.

1035. Lemuel, bapt. 3 July 1785.
1036. Moody, b. (*1788*).
1037. Noah, b. (*1791*).
1038. Thomas, b. (——).
1039. David, b. 21 July 1797.

945. Beriah[4] Norton, (*Matthew*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 12 Jan. 1733–4; res. E., farmer. He m. Ann Frances Cosens (12) 15 Dec. 1757, who was b. 1738 and d. 31 Dec. 1820. He was one of the most distinguished men on the Vineyard in his time and as Colonel of the Militia of the Island came into prominence during the Revolutionary War, especially at the time of the raid of Maj. Gen. Grey. The story of his efforts to secure reimbursement from England for the losses of the Vineyard people may be read in Vol. I, pp. 384–403 of this history. He held various town, county, state and federal offices in the course of his long life, but notwithstanding these exceptional opportunities for acquiring a competency, he was in somewhat straitened circumstances during his latter years. He d. 4 Dec. 1820. The following named children were born to him:

1040. Huldah,[5] b. 21 Oct. 1758; m. Enoch Coffin (87) 2 Mch. 1780.
1041. Barne Cosens, b. 30 Apr. 1761; d. 9 May 1784, unm.
1042. Matthew, b. 9 Mch. 1763; d. 26 Feb. 1807, unm.
1043. Zoraida, b. 30 Apr. 1765; m. Timothy Coffin (43) 21 Aug. 1788.
1044. Sarah, b. 25 Sept. 1767; m. Elihu Marchant (93) 20 Jan. 1796.
1045. Olive, b. 15 Dec. 1769; m. Thomas Mayhew (361) 3 Sept. 1795.
1046. Frederic, b. 9 Sept. 1771; d. 1793 at sea.
1047. Mary, b. 15 Oct. 1774; d. 23 Sept. 1781.
1048. Ann Frances, b. 9 Jan. 1777; d. 19 Dec. 1823, unm.

952. Stephen[5] Norton, (*Timothy*,[4] *Nicholas*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), bapt. 5 May 1751; res. E., tailor. He was called "Junior" to distinguish him from Stephen Norton (450). He rem. to Farmington, Me. abt. 1790. He m. (1) Lydia Smith (112) 4 Mch. 1787, who was b. 1761; (2) Damaris Pease (383) 16 Nov. 1807, who was b. 3 Oct. 1761. He had the following named children by first wife:*

* It is stated that he served in the Revolutionary War at Ticonderoga. A Stephen Norton was a soldier in camp at Ticonderoga Nov. 1776 in Capt. Daniel Whiting's Company.

1050. Betsey,[6] bapt. 30 Aug. 1789.
1051. Susan, bapt. 4 July 1790.
1052. Lydia, b. 18 July 1792.
1053. Hannah, b. 14 Nov. 1793; m. Flavel Bartlett.
1054. Stephen, b. 15 Mch. 1797.
1055. John Stephen, b. 12 July 1799.

961. Elijah[5] Norton, (*Jabez*,[4] *Nicholas*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 16 Feb. 1739; res. E., rem. to Dartmouth, Mass. 1768 and later to New Braintree, Mass. in 1779. He m. (1) Freelove Burroughs, int. 8 Dec. 1768 and (2) Hannah West (165) 24 Nov. 1776. He d. 6 Nov. 1815 at New Braintree. He had issue as follows:

By First Wife:
1059. Burroughs, b. (*1769*).
By Second Wife:
1060. Zadoc, b. 8 Feb. 1778.
1061. Nabby, b. 9 May 1780; m. Roswell Converse (int. 11 Mch. 1804).
1062. Elijah, b. 9 May 1782.
1063. Abiather, b. 13 Oct. 1784; d. 14 Jan. 1787.
1064. Hannah, b. 10 Dec. 1786.
1065. Melintha, b. 24 Sept. 1788; d. 19 Dec. 1791.
1066. Allen, b. 2 Sept. 1790; m. Mehitable Sewall (int. 2 Oct. 1812).
1067. Fletcher, b. 7 Aug. 1792; d. 2 Oct. 1792.
1068. Fletcher, b. 18 July 1794.
1069. Jarvis, b. 12 Sept. 1796; d. 5 Mch. 1847.

963. Aaron[5] Norton, (*Jabez*,[4] *Nicholas*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 11 Sept. 1744; res. T., blacksmith; rem. to Rochester, Mass. abt. 1790, where he served as Town clerk and Selectman. He rem. abt. 1795 to Hartford, Washington Co., N. Y. He m. (1) Abigail Norton (478) 27 Dec. 1770; (2) Rhoda————. He had issue as follows:

1070. Jeremiah,[6] b. 1771.
1071. Isaac, b. 1773.
1072. Melatiah, b. 1776.
1073. Jabez, b. 1777.
1074. Aaron, b. 1779.
1075. Rhoda, b. 1781.
1076. Matthew, b. 1784.
1077. Betty, b. 1785.
By Second Wife:
1078. Adoniram, bapt. June 1786.

970. NICHOLAS[5] NORTON, (*Judah*,[4] *Nicholas*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1749; res. E.; m. LOVE STEWART (98) 8 Apr. 1779. He d. Feb. 1808. They had the following named children:

1080. (Child),[6] b. 1780; d. 1782.
1081. JERUSHA, b. (*1783*); m. LEMUEL CLARK 6 Nov. 1803.
1082. EDMUND, b. 1785; d. 1813 at sea.
1083. ELIJAH, b. 1789; d. 11 Dec. 1858.
1084. BENJAMIN BARTLETT, b. Sept. 1792; m. (1) OLIVE NORRIS (160); (2) MARGARET TILTON (363)
1085. DANIEL, b. 25 Sept. 1796; m. HANNAH EARL.
1086. ZADOC,* b. 16 Dec. 1797; m. ABBY GREEN.

974. THOMAS MARTIN[5] NORTON, (*Judith*,[4] *Nicholas*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 29 Feb. 1764; res. E. He m. SUSANNA CLEVELAND (90) 20 Feb. 1794, who was b. 29 Sept. 1767, and d. 14 July 1849. He d. 5 Feb. 1849. They had issue as follows:

1090. SHUBAEL CLAGHORN,[6] b. 27 May 1794; m. POLLY DAVIS NORTON 22 Sept 1816.
1091. THOMAS MARTIN, b. 10 Sept. 1796; m. ELIZA NORTON 6 May 1824.
1092. ARIEL, b. 19 Feb. 1799; m. CORDELIA VINCENT (192) 26 Aug. 1827.
1093. SUSAN, b. 13 Feb. 1802; m. (1) JONATHAN FISHER (119) 13 Feb. 1821; (2) PETER MARTIN COFFIN (203) 8 Sept. 1839.
1094. EDWARD, b. 22 Feb. 1805; m. (1) LUCY CLEVELAND (175) 20 Sept. 1829; (2) MARY WILLIAMS.
1095. NICHOLAS, b. 12 Sept. 1805; m. MARY M. JERNEGAN 21 Oct. 1832.

982. ROBERT[5] NORTON, (*Prince*,[4] *Nicholas*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. 1756; res. E. He m. LOVE PEASE (258), who was bapt. 5 Sept. 1762. He d. June 1783 and his wid. m. for her second husband NOAH NORTON (540). The following named children were born to Robert and Love:

1100. NABBY,[6] b. 5 Oct. 1777; m. HARLOW CROSBY (50) 17 Nov. 1816.
1101. MATTHEW, b. 28 July 1780; m. BETSEY W. CROSBY.
1102. ROBERT, b. (*1783*); d. in South Carolina.

---

* Name changed to Francis Adlington by Act of Legislature.

1000. William[5] Norton, (*William*,[4] *Phineas*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *Nicholas*[1]), b. abt. 1759; res. E. He m. Hannah Daggett (162) 26 Dec. 1782, who was b. 1762 and d. 27 Nov. 1838. He d. 7 July 1807.

1110. Freeman,[6] b. 9 Oct. 1783; m. Mary Holmes (50) int. 3 Sept. 1808.
1111. Aaron, b. 30 Dec. 1785; d. 18 Mch. 1830.
1112. Rebecca Daggett, bapt. 15 June 1788.
1113. Mercy, bapt. 17 Oct. 1790.
1114. Hebron, b. Aug. 1792; d. y.
1115. Sarah, b. 1795; d. y.

NOYES

James Noyes, "sea-faring man" of unknown antecedents, m. Sarah Daggett (420) 7 Nov. 1758, who was b. 1738 and surviving him m. (2) Jonathan Cottle (62) 3 Jan. 1770, and for a third husband m. Peter Pease (243) 14 Feb. 1802.

Sarah, b. 1760; d. 12 Aug. 1785, unm.
Jane, b. 1764; m. Andrew McCartney Ryan 8 Mch. 1784.
Betsey, b. 1766; d. July 1785.

NYE

John Nye, Elizabeth Islands (Naushon) tavern keeper 1784–1806; m. Tamar Weeks 9 Feb. 1774.

10. Remember, b. 1779; m. Michael Daggett (124) 27 Mch. 1804.

The published Vital Records of Chilmark and Tisbury contain scattered references to numerous persons of this name

1765–1850, but there is no evidence of more than transient residence on the Vineyard.

OSBORN FAMILY

10. Samuel[2] Osborn, (prob. son of Rev. Samuel Osborn and Mercy Norton (40)), b. 1711, (vide Doane Genealogy); res. E., occupation carpenter. He m. Keziah Butler (40) 9 Sept. 1731. She was b. 1710 and d. Oct. 1768, having m. (2) Matthew Pease. Samuel Osborn d. after 8 Oct. 1753. He lived on the Plains.

20. Samuel,[3] b. (*1732*).
21. Mary, b. 1733; m. William Jernegan (16) 8 Feb. 1749–50.
22. Keziah, b. (*1735*); living 1752.
23. Elizabeth, b. 1737; m. Matthew Butler (63).
24. Jane, b. 1739; m. (1) ——— Weeks; (2) Abishai Marchant (30) 4 Apr. 1790.
25. Mercy, b. 1741; m. William Norton (921).
26. John, b. (*1744*).
27. Abigail, b. 1747; m. James Fish (37) 12 Dec. 1765.
28. Anna, b. 1750; m. Benjamin Fitch.

20. Samuel[3] Osborn, b. abt. 1732; res. T. (*1755*); carpenter; rem. E. bef. 1761; m. Sarah (Wass (42)) bef. 28 Apr. 1755. She was b. 4 Jan. 1737–8. He sold out his property in T. and E. 1758–61, and disappeared from the island. The History of Kings County, Nova Scotia, records the appearance of an Osborne family there and states they came from Marthas Vineyard. This would seem to account for this family as among his children is a Wilmot Osborn, b. 1770, who was prob. named for his grandfather Wilmot Wass.

Another family of this name, the ancestors of the present Osborn family now residing in E., made its appearance in E.

abt. 1775, the first being HENRY[1] OSBORN, a hatter by trade. According to some undetermined tradition he came from Newport, but the author has not been able to connect him with any Osborn family in that place or elsewhere. He was b. 1751 (as shown by his gravestone) and m. ELIZABETH PEASE (664?), who was b. 1759 and d. 20 Feb. 1838. The town records show that he was adm. inhab. of E. 18 July 1791, while his wife and first three children were baptized ten years previously (1781). He d. 3 Feb. 1808 in his 57th year. He served as private in the Sea Coast Defence in 1776.

100. SARAH,[2] b. 1778; m. ISAIAH DUNHAM (343) 25 Dec. 1794.
101. HENRY, b. 1780; d. July 1799 (Havana).
102. LYDIA, b. 1781; m. JOSEPH KENDRICK 1 July 1804.
103. JOHN, b. Sept. 1783; d. 13 May 1831; master mariner; m. DESIRE ALLEN COFFIN (137) 19 Sept. 1813 and had issue 7 children 1814–29.
104. OLIVE, b. 1788; d. 1805, unm.
105. SAMUEL, b. 31 Mch. 1792; m. MARY T. CLEVELAND (150) and had issue 8 children.
106. ABRAHAM, b. 4 Oct. 1798; m. (1) EUNICE G. COFFIN and (2) ELIZA A. NORTON and had issue 8 children.
107. (HENRY, b. 1800; m. JANE P. WHELDON 26 July 1825.)

OWEN FAMILY

EPHRAIM OWEN, a transient resident of T., where he m. MARY MOTT, sister of Samuel (q. v.) 2 Nov. 1775. He rem. here until abt. 1782, when he became a resident of Chesterfield, Mass. and in 1790 had rem. to Williamsburg, Mass. His wife was dismissed in 1782 to the church in the last named town.

PARKER

ELVERTON PARKER, b. in Yarmouth, Mass. 21 Nov. 1749, came to E. abt. 1770 as a carpenter and m. MARY BEETLE (50)

1 Mch. 1771, who was b. 17 June 1750 and d. 5 June 1796. He rem. to Farmington, Me. 1793 and d. there 20 Oct. 1797.

MARY, b. 26 May 1772; m. SOLOMON BUTLER 1807.
HANNAH, b. 30 Apr. 1775; m. MICAH WEATHERN 1798.
ELIZABETH, b. 13 Feb. 1779; m. WARD SPOONER 1798.
THOMAS, b. 12 Nov. 1783; m. JUDITH THOMAS 1807.
CYNTHIA BEETLE, b. 25 Jan. 1786; d. 14 Jan. 1800.
CLARISSA, b. 28 Dec. 1788; m. EBENEZER B. WELLMAN 1810.

THE PEASE FAMILY

The English origin of this family and an extended biographical sketch of JOHN PEASE (37), the founder of the Vineyard branch of the American family of Pease, may be found in Vol. I, p. 95, and Vol. II, Annals of E.; pp. 91–103, and the statements there made remain as the author's final conclusions, concerning him as they have not been disturbed or modified by any subsequent research.* In common with other families who were early settlers of the Island, it suffers from an almost complete lack of records of the first few generations, but these have been substituted as far as possible from collateral evidences and probable dates and relationships are given to complete the record. As previously stated John Pease, the Settler, m. (1) LUCY WESTON and (2) MARY ————, the latter surviving him and removing to Portsmouth, N. H. where her 2d husband, Thomas Creber lived.

---

* Knowing that the late Richard L. Pease and his daughter, the late Harriet Marshall Pease, had for years been engaged in the compilation of the genealogy of their family resident on the Vineyard and its branches elsewhere, the author secured from Miss Pease her promise to prepare for this history a genealogy of the family from her manuscript collections and confined himself to the gathering of such material as might have escaped their search. Shortly before her death the author's notes were compared with those of Miss Pease and the resulting record now appears with her approval as agreeing with the final results of the researches of herself and father.

By First Wife, Lucy:

50. James,[2] b. 15 Mch. 1627.
51. John, b. (*1639*); d. s. p. bef. 1711 at Norwich, Conn.

By Second Wife, Mary:

52. Mary, b. (*1649*) living 1674.
53. David, b. (*1651*).
54. Abigail, b. (*1653*); living 1674.
55. Samuel, b. (*1655*).
56. Thomas, b. 1657.
57. Rebecca, b. (*1659*); living 1674.
58. Sarah, b. (*1661*); prob. m. John Daggett (12).
59. Jonathan, b. 1670.

50. James[2] Pease, (*John*[1]), b. 15 Mch. 1627; res. E., planter; m. (1) Elizabeth Norton (12); (2) Mrs. Abigail (Travis) Covell (wid. of Ezra), 22 Apr. 1706, who was b. 8 Jan. 1662, who survived him. He d. 27 Mch. 1719 and his will 21 July 1711 was pro. 2 Apr. 1719.

60. James,[3] b. (*1664*).
61. John, b. 1666.
62. Stephen, b. (*1670*).
63. Matthew, b. 1675.
64. Nathan, b. 1678.
65. Mary, b. (*1680*); m. (1) Isaac Chase (22) 3 Apr. 1702; (2) Richard Crooker 9 Apr. 1720.
66. Martha, b. (*1682*); m. Joseph Atkins of Eastham abt. 1709.
67. Mehitable, b. (*1685*).

53. David[2] Pease, (*John*[1]), b. abt. 1651; res. E., of whom nothing is known as to marriage or death except that he appears in the records of the late R. L. Pease as father of the following named son:

68. Benjamin,[3] b. 1676.

55. Samuel[2] Pease, (*John*[1]), b. abt. 1655, who was living in 1674, is believed to be identical with the Capt. Samuel Pease, commander of the sloop of war "Mary", fitted out by the Massachusetts Colony in 1689 to protect the coast from the attacks of French privateers and pirates operating under letters of marque granted by the King of France. On Oct. 4, 1689 he was engaged in battle with one of three pirate vessels

near Tarpaulin Cove and during the encounter was "shott in severall places". He defeated the enemy, capturing vessel and crew, but his wounds were of such a serious character that he was taken to Newport, R. I. for treatment and "did grievously languish" until his death Oct. 12, 1689 and his remains were buried there. Various records concerning the affair are extant showing that he "left a widow and foure Orphans in a poore and low condition," for whom collections were taken up in churches throughout the Colony. The names of wife and children are unknown, but it is believed that they removed to New Hampshire and are the ancestors of the Pease's of that state who have the tradition that Martha's Vineyard was the home of their progenitor.* It is certain that Samuel disappeared from the Vineyard records and this is the only known way to explain the fact, and the following children are credited to him:

70. Samuel,[3] b. (*1679*); res. Exeter, N. H. where he was killed by Indians July 1706; m. Elizabeth ———,† who afterwards m. Samuel Smith (31) 22 Jan. 1706–7.
71. Martha, bapt. Dec. 10, 1683.
72. Mary, bapt. Dec. 31, 1683.
73. Sarah, bapt. Aug. 12, 1684.
74. Susanna, bapt. Feb. 21, 1687.

Bapt. Old South Church, Boston.

75. Nathaniel, b. (*1690*) (posthumous); m. Phebe Sanborn 4 Nov. 1725.

56. Thomas[2] Pease, (*John*[1]), b. 1657; res. E., schoolmaster; m. Bathsheba Merry (6) abt. 1684, who was b. 16 June 1665. He d. after 1748 but date of her death is unknown.

80. Mary,[3] b. 17 Feb. 1685; m. Samuel Daggett (30) 11 July 1705.
81. David, b. 19 Feb. 1687.
82. Hannah, b. 6 Aug. 1690; m. (1) John Smith (40); (2) Nathaniel Pease (140).
83. Bathsheba, b. 8 Dec. 1692; m. James Hamlin (25) 18 Aug. 1719.
84. Thomas, b. 25 Aug. 1694.

---

* It will be recalled that Mary, wid. of John Pease (37) m. as her second husband Capt. Thomas Creber of Portsmouth, N. H., and it would be a natural and not unusual circumstance for this grandmother to take into her new home the orphan children of her murdered son.

† She renounced administration of her husband's estate and Richard Hilton of Exeter was appointed adm. 5 Nov. 1706.

85. Martha, b. 12 Jan. 1696; m. Samuel Bassett (31).
86. Sarah, b. 2 Apr. 1699; perh. m. James Pease (113).
87. Abigail, b. 2 Aug. 1700; m. Benjamin Skiff (44) 13 Sept. 1722.
88. Samuel, b. 1703; m. Mrs. Abigail (Ripley) (15) Jernegan. He rem. to Eastbury, Conn. where he d. 20 Sept. 1789. She d. 23 Nov. 1773.
89. Jonathan, b. 3 Oct. 1705.

59. Jonathan[2] Pease, (*John*[1]), b. 1670; res. E., husbandman; m. (1) Mrs. Sarah Jenkins (wid. of Peter (10)); (2) Mary Newcomb (34) 13 June 1728, who was b. 1705 and d. 19 Sept. 1785. His will 12 Dec. 1737 was pro. 14 Feb. 1737–8.

90. Mary,[3] bapt. 7 Nov. 1736.
91. Anna, bapt. 7 Nov. 1736.
92. Sarah, bapt. 21 Aug. 1737.

60. James[3] Pease, (*James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1664; res. E., yeoman; m. Hannah Dunham (40) and d. bef. 1711. His wid. m. (2) Elisha Parker of Barnstable and d. Nov. 1722.

100. Nathan,[4] b. (*1687*).
101. Hannah, b. (*1689*).
102. Mehitable, b. 1691; m. Reuben Vincent (13) 20 Jan. 1717–18.
103. Simon, b. (*1695*); prob. rem. to Newport, R. I. (1718) and d. 31 Mch. 1769; m. Martha Willett.

61. John[3] Pease, (*James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1666; res. T., farmer; m. Abigail Merry (5), who was b. Oct. 1662 and d. 2 May 1741. "She was of a quiet, inoffensive deportment," wrote Parson Homes. John Pease d. 16 Mch. 1698–9 and his will 13 Mch. 1698–9 was pro. 12 Aug. 1699.

110. Elizabeth,[4] b. 1684; m. David Luce (10) 9 Dec. 1707.
111. Samuel, b. (*1686*).
112. John, b. (*1688*) prob. d. s. p.
113. James, b. (*1692*); m. Sarah Pease (86) 1723.

62. Stephen[3] Pease, (*James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1670; res. E., laborer; rem. to Nantucket (1694), where he m. (1) Mrs. Deborah [Macey] Gardner, wid. of John; (2) Mrs. Patience Gary 5 Aug. 1712. He returned to E. (1723) and d. abt. five years later. His will 3 Mch. 1726–7 was pro. May 1728.

120. Nathan,[4] b. (*1694*); m. Hannah Chase (28) 31 Dec. 1712; res. Nantucket.
121. Ruth, b. (*1696*); m. Jonathan Upham 19 Dec. 1717.

63. MATTHEW[3] PEASE, (*James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1675, res. E., yeoman; m. MARY GREEN Apr. 1699, who was b. 14 Feb. 1676, dau. of Charles and Esther Green of Marblehead, Mass. and surviving her husband she m. (2) JOSEPH NORTON (51) abt. 1720. MATTHEW PEASE d. 1718 and his will 13 Feb. 1717–18 was pro. 6 Aug. same year.

130. JANE,[4] b. 28 Nov. (*1699*); m. HEZEKIAH DUNHAM (53).
131. JOSEPH, b. 16 Apr. 1701.
132. ELIZABETH, b. 12 Jan. 1702–3.
133. SARAH, b. 16 Jan. 1704; m. RICHARD FOLGER 11 Oct. 1722.
134. MARY, b. 5 Nov. 1705.
135. MATTHEW, b. 5 June 1707.
136. JEMIMA, b. 6 May 1711.
137. MIRIAM, b. 27 Feb. 1712–13.
138. GREEN, b. 26 Sept. 1714; d. s. p. 1739.
139. TIMOTHY, b. 16 Aug. 1716; prob. rem. to Boston.

64. NATHANIEL[3] PEASE, (*James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1678; res. E., husbandman; m. ABIGAIL VINCENT (10) 11 Oct. 1700, who was b. 1677 and d. Dec. 1776. The date of his death is not known but his wid. is mentioned in Feb. 1752.

140. NATHANIEL,[4] b. (*1701*).
141. ZEPHANIAH, b. (*1709*); m. MARTHA GLADDING (1740); res. Newport, R. I. where he d. 1797. Descendants reside in that state.
142. DEBORAH, b. (*1705*); m. (1) TIMOTHY BUTLER (51); (2) ARTHUR SNOW 28 Nov. 1737.
143. JEREMIAH, b. (*1710*); d. 10 Oct. 1729.
144. ISAAC, b. (*1714*); prob. d. s. p.
145. STEPHEN, b. 1717.
146. THEOPHILUS, b. (——).

68. BENJAMIN[3] PEASE, (*David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1676; res. E., farmer; m. (1) JEAN AREY (16) 17 June 1697, who was b. abt. 1679; (2) ABIAH VINCENT (16) abt. 1727, who was b. 1692 and d. June 1771. He d. 1747.

150. THANKFUL,[4] b. 8 Oct. 1698; m. SAMUEL TRAPP (11) 16 Mch. 1714.
151. SILAS, b. (*1700*); d. 4 Jan. 1712.
152. BETHIA, b. 6 May 1703.
153. BENJAMIN, b. 1 June 1705.
154. JOHN, b. 6 June 1707.
155. MALATIAH, b. 19 July 1710.

156. Paul, b. (*1712*); m. Elizabeth Folger 8 Aug. 1737; res. Nan., where descendants remained. He d. 1755; master mariner.
157. Mary, b. (*1714*).
158. Lemuel, b. (*1716*); m. Lydia Smith (90) 1 Jan. 1761.
159. Job, b. 1718; m. (1) Eunice ————; (2) Mrs. Abigail Cooley and d. 11 Oct. 1793. Descendants reside in Yarmouth, Nova Scotia.
160. Noah, b. (*1720*); d. unm. 1742-7.
161. Ephraim, b. (*1723*); d. y.

By Second Wife:

162. Abiah, b. (*1728*); m. Benjamin Sanford 27 Oct. 1748.
163. Seth, b. 23 Aug. 1730.
164. Jane, bapt. 30 Apr. 1732; m. Samuel Vincent (33).
165. Thankful, bapt. 6 Apr. 1735; m. Cornelius Ripley (24).
166. Lydia, b. 24 Mch. 1736; m. Thomas Pease (182) 15 May 1753.

81. David[3] Pease, (*Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 19 Feb. 1687; res. E., husbandman; m. Sarah Dunham (73) 5 July 1739, who was b. abt. 1709 and survived her husband. He d. abt. 1752 and inventory of his est. showed property to the value of £2430–10–6.

170. Sarah,[4] b. (*1741*); m. Benjamin Pease (153) 5 Dec. 1775.
171. David, b. (*1745*); d. s. p.
172. Zachariah, b. 19 Feb. 1750.

84. Thomas[3] Pease, (*Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 25 Aug. 1694; res. E., weaver; m. Deborah Dunham (61), who was b. 1696 and d. Dec. 1790. He d. Jan. 1765.

180. Bathsheba,[4] b. (*1725*).
181. Deborah, b. (*1727*); m. (1) James Instance; (2) Samuel Smith (62).
182. Thomas, b. (*1729*).
183. Reliance, b. (*1731*); m. Timothy Smith (67).

89. Jonathan[3] Pease, (*Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 3 Oct. 1705; res. E., rem. to Windham, Conn. (*1743*), but ret. to E., where he d. Jan. 1778. He m. Patience ———— prob. in Windham, of whom nothing is known.

200. Jonathan,[4] b. 30 Oct. 1747; Corporal in Sea Coast Defence 1776.

100. Nathan[4] Pease, (*James*,[3·2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1687; res. E., yeoman; m. Sarah Vincent (14) 11 June 1711, who was b. 1688 and d. June 1768. He d. 1741 and his will 14 Feb. 1741 was pro. 23 May 1741.

210. Lydia,[5] b. 1713; m. Benajah Dunham (495) Jan. 1733.
211. Sarah, b. (*1715*); m. Samuel Cottle (61) 27 Sept. 1758.
212. Christopher, b. (*1717*); m. Hannah Hill; res. Hartford, Vt.
213. Zilpah, b. (*1719*); m. Thomas Cunningham (10).
214. Martha, b. (*1722*).
215. James, b. (*1725*).
216. Martha, b. 8 June 1729.
217. Thankful, b. 1730; d. Mch. 1802, unm.

111. Samuel[4] Pease, (*John*,[3] *James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1686; res. C., yeoman; m. Mercy Trapp (17) 4 Jan. 1710, who was b. abt. 1690 and pre-deceased him. He d. 1764–5 and his will 12 Dec. 1764 was pro. 25 Feb. 1765.

220. Benjamin[5], b. (*1712.*)
221. Abigail, b. 1716; m. Benjamin Burgess (30) 25 Feb. 1740.
222. John, b. 1720.
223. Mercy, b. (*1723*); m. Shubael Burgess (32).

131. Joseph[4] Pease, (*Matthew*,[3] *James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 16 Apr. 1701; res. E., yeoman; m. (1) Anne Norton (58) 1722, who was b. 9 Feb. 1705 and d. between 1734 and 1738; (2) Mary Stewart (22) 14 Dec. 1738, who was b. 1705 and d. Sept. 1785. He d. Oct. 1769.

239. Anne,[5] b. 1722; m. Joseph Holley (30).
240. Sylvanus, b. 1728; served in French and Indian War 1761; d. 6 June 1778, unm.
241. Sarah, b. (*1730*); m. David Norton (455).
242. Abigail, b. (*1732*).
243. Peter, b. 17 Apr. 1734.

By Second Wife:

244. Joseph, b. (*1739*).
245. Jemima, b. (*1741*); m. Elihu Coffin 11 Dec. 1765.
246. Lydia, b. (*1743*); d. unm.
247. (Son), b. 1745; d. 1765 at sea.
248. Huldah, b. (*1747*); m. perh. John Kenwrick 28 Dec. 1767.

135. Matthew[4] Pease, (*Matthew*,[3] *James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 5 June 1707; res. E., yeoman; m. (1) Mary Butler (70) abt. 1737, who was b. abt. 1717 and d. abt. 1753; (2) Mrs. Keziah (Butler) (40) Osborn (wid. of Samuel). She was b. 1710 and d. Oct. 1768. Matthew Pease d. abt. 1756 and inventory of his estate was returned 10 Sept. 1756.

250. Anne,[5] b. (*1738*); m. David Norton (452)?.
251. Matthew, bapt. 31 Aug. 1740.
252. Elijah, b. Aug. 1743; rem. to Nantucket and d. there 11 Apr. 1828 (11 ch.).
253. Elizabeth, bapt. 15 May 1745; d. y.
254. Elizabeth, bapt. 30 Aug. 1747.
255. Sarah, bapt. 11 Dec. 1748; m. ———— Weeks.
256. Huldah, b. Nov. 1750; m. Sylvanus Crosby (44) 25 Oct. 1770.
257. Mary, b. (*1752*); m. William Case (60) 17 Dec. 1774.

By Second Wife:

258. Love, b. (*1755*); m. (1) Robert Norton (982); (2) Noah Norton (540).

140. Nathaniel[4] Pease, (*Nathaniel*,[3] *James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1701, res. E.,yeoman; m. Mrs. Hannah (Pease) (82) Smith (wid. of John) abt. 1729, who was b. 6 Aug. 1690 and d. Aug. 1767. The date of his death is not known.

270. Jeremiah,[5] b. 1729; d. 3 July 1749 "only son."

145. Stephen[4] Pease, (*Nathaniel*,[3] *James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1717; res. E., yeoman; m. Jemima Vincent (30) abt. 1740, who was b. 1719 and d. Apr. 1791. He d. Jan. 1784, and his will 21 Jan. 1784 was pro. 11 Feb. 1784.

290. Reuben,[5] b. (*1741*); d. y.
291. Mehitable, b. 1743; m. Obed Norton (536) 4 Dec. 1770.
292. Isaac, bapt. 28 Oct. 1744; living 1784.
293. Stephen, bapt. 12 June 1748.
294. Reuben, bapt. 1750; d. 1779; Sea Coast Defence 1776.
295. Enoch, b. 1753; d. 1806, unm.
296. Jemima, b. 12 June 1755; m. Simeon Hatch.
297. Lydia, b. 1760; m. Reuben Vincent (71) 12 Dec. 1793.
298. Samuel, bapt. 5 Sept. 1762; prob. d. bef. 1784.

146. Theophilus[4] Pease, (*Nathaniel*,[3] *James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. ————; res. E., laborer, husbandman and mariner; rem. to T. and later to Rochester, Mass. where he was living in 1776. He m. Jedidah Butler (54) abt. 1730, who was b. abt. 1711.

300. Timothy,[5] b. (*1731*); prob. rem. to Boston (1764); cooper; m. Sarah Eaton 1754.
301. Fortunatus, b. (*1733*).
302. Abisha, b. (*1735*).
303. Barnabas, b. (*1737*).
304. Jedidah, b. (*1739*); m. Moses Athearn (53).

305. Abner, b. (*1741*); res. Rochester, Mass.; prob. m. Hannah Snow 10 May 1762.
306. Theophilus, b. (*1743*); res. Rochester, Mass.; m. Ruth Briggs 2 July 1761.
307. Huldah, bapt. 29 Apr. 1744.
308. Cornelius, b. (*1747*).
309. Anna, bapt. 1 May 1748.

153. Benjamin[4] Pease, (*Benjamin*,[3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1 June 1705, res. E., yeoman; m. (1) Rebecca Dunham (72) abt. 1727, who was b. 1707 and d. Nov. 1774; (2) Sarah Pease (170) 5 Dec. 1775, who was b. abt. 1741 and d. July 1804. He d. Jan. 1788 and his will 7 Feb. 1787 was pro. 5 Mch. 1788.

310. Jane,[5] b. 1728; m. (1) Pelatiah Huxford (24) 26 Oct. 1749; (2) Pelatiah Russell 3 June 1755.
311. Benjamin, b. May 1730.
312. Daniel, b. (*1733*).
313. Beriah, b. (*1735*).
314. Timothy, b. (*1737*); prob. d. y., unm.
315. Salathiel, b. (*1739*); prob. d. y., unm.
316. Lemuel, b. 1742.
317. Jonathan, bapt. 16 Feb. 1746.

By Second Wife:

318. David, b. 3 July 1777; m. Priscilla Fish (210) 2 July 1801; rem. to Ohio.
319. Rebecca, b. 1779; m. Joseph Butler (322) 2 Mch. 1800.
319½. Lemuel, b. 1781; d. 1784.

154. John[4] Pease, (*Benjamin*,[3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 6 June 1707; res. E., mariner; m. (1) Hepsibah Ripley (18) 20 June 1728; (2) Abigail Norton 21 Mch. 1765; (3) Sarah Norton (439) 19 Feb. 1767; (4) Mary Norton (535) 1768. He d. Sept. 1786.

320. Prince,[5] b. 1729.
321. John, b. 1731.
322. William, b. 1734.
323. Ephraim, b. 1737.
324. Shubael, b. (*1740*); d. y.
325. Hepsibah, b. 29 Aug. 1742; m. Cornelius Marchant (42) 14 Oct. 1762.
326. Susannah, b. 1744; m. Joseph Swasey (10) b. Nov. 1766.
327. Mary, b. 31 Aug. 1746; m. Marshall Jenkins (123) 22 Apr. 1767.
328. Elihu, b. (*1748*); d. 1788 (Nantucket).
329. Alexander, b. (*1750*); m. Jerusha Coffin (75); rem. to Warren, Me. (1796), master mariner.

By Fourth Wife:

330. Seba, b. 1769; d. 1794 at sea.
331. Havilah, b. 1771; m. Abigail Norton (774).
332. Samuel, b. 1774.
333. Mary, b. 1777.
334. Francis, b. 1780.

155. Malatiah[4] Pease, (*Benjamin*,[3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 19 July 1710; res. E., yeoman; m. Hannah Jenkins (50) 15 Dec. 1732, who was b. 11 Feb. 1714 and d. Mch. 1780. He d. July 1791.

340. Abraham,[5] b. (*1733*); rem. to Nan. where he d. 26 Oct. 1786. He m. (1) Mrs. Hannah (Gatcomb) Bearsman (wid. of Henry) of Boston 24 Nov. 1763, who was b. 1737 and d. 1766; (2) Mary Pinkham of Nan. 18 Dec. 1766. She survived him and d. 8 Sept. 1793.
341. Malatiah, b. 24 Aug. 1734.
342. Jerusha, b. 1737; m. (1) Jonathan Bunker; (2) Brotherton Daggett (80) 9 June 1782.
343. Joseph, b. (*1740*); res. E., rem. to Falmouth, Mass. where he m. Amy Hatch 13 Dec. 1764. He d. 15 Mch. 1805. Issue 6 ch.
344. Obediah, b. Nov. 1743.
345. Hannah, b. (*1745*); m. (1) John Long 24 Oct. 1765; (2) John Stizacker.
346. Barzillai, b. 17 May 1748.
347. Phebe, b. 1757; d. 1773.

163. Seth[4] Pease, (*Benjamin*,[3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 23 Aug. 1730; res. E., farmer; m. Sarah Chase (86) 1 Oct. 1753, who was b. 7 Apr. 1735 and d. 1 May 1799. He d. Dec. 1802.

380. Noah,[5] b. 14 Apr. 1754.
381. Francis, b. 11 Sept. 1756.
382. Josiah, b. 22 Oct. 1758; d. unm.
383. Damaris, b. 3 Oct. 1761; m. Stephen Norton (952) 16 Nov. 1807.
384. Elijah, b. 6 Nov. 1765; m. Hannah Smith (131) 13 June 1799.
385. Rachel, b. 20 Mch. 1768; d. unm.
386. Serena, b. 4 Jan. 1775; d. unm.
387. Mahala, b. 11 May 1777; m. Seth Dunham (364) 10 Jan. 1802.

172. Zachariah[4] Pease, (*David*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 19 Feb. 1750; res. E., farmer; m. Lydia Crowell (40) 29 Nov. 1770, who was b. 14 May 1748 and d. 6 Jan. 1830. He d. 24 Apr. 1845. He served in Sea Coast Defence 1776.

390. Betsey,[5] b. 8 Oct. 1771; m. Samuel Vincent (70) 10 Nov. 1793.
391. Sarah, b. 22 Dec. 1772; d. 1790.

392. Mary, b. 23 July 1774; m. Jethro Norton (760) 17 Jan. 1811.
393. Lucy, b. 9 Apr. 1777; m. Moses Crosby (54) 25 Dec. 1806.
394. Love, b. 23 Feb. 1779; d. 1782.
395. Rhoda, b. 29 Oct. 1782; d. 1784.
396. Love, b. 25 Feb. 1785; m. Samuel Crowell (80) 1809.
397. Jesse, b. 8 July 1787; m. Margaret Athearn (110) 27 Mch. 1815.
398. Bartlett, b. 19 Feb. 1790; m. Charlotte Perry.

182. Thomas[4] Pease, (*Thomas*,[3·2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1729; res. E., farmer; m. (1) Lydia Pease (166) 15 May 1753, who was b. 24 Mch. 1736 and d. June 1762; (2) Mrs. Abiah (Smith) (430) Shaw (wid. of Jonathan) 24 Oct. 1763, who was b. 1732 and d. Mch. 1787. He d. Jan. 1794.

400. Thomas,[5] b. 21 Apr. 1754.
401. Deborah, b. 8 Dec. 1755; m. Enoch Coffin (65) 8 May 1775.
402. Betty, b. 17 Apr. 1759; m. Henry Osborn 14 Dec. 1775.
403. Lydia, b. 20 May 1761; m. Benjamin Weeks 6 Aug. 1789.

By Second Wife:

404. George, b. 24 Nov. 1764; d. 1796 at sea.
405. Susanna, b. 31 Dec. 1767; perh. m. Abijah Smith (540).
406. Samuel, b. 28 May 1769.
407. Olive, bapt. 24 Sept. 1771.
408. Abiah, bapt. 9 Sept. 1773.

215. James[5] Pease, (*Nathan*,[4] *James*,[3·2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1725; res. E., laborer; rem. to Barrettstown (now Hope), Hancock Co., Me. where he d. and descendants lived. He m. Mary Marchant (33) 29 Apr. 1762.

420. Aaron,[6] bapt. 6 May 1764; m. Sarah Norton (280) 24 Sept. 1786.
421. Miriam, bapt. 13 Oct. 1765.
422. James, bapt. 5 July 1767; res. Barrettstown, Me.
423. Nathan, bapt. 16 Aug. 1772; res. Appleton, Me.

220. Benjamin[5] Pease, (*Samuel*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1712; res. E., prob. a mariner; perh. m. Hannah Green of Boston 23 May 1737 and d. bef. 1764. Nothing further is known of this family except that he left a son mentioned in will of Samuel Pease (111), viz:

430. Benjamin,[6] b. 1754–5; d. 21 July 1832.

222. JOHN[5] PEASE, (*Samuel*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1720; res. C., mariner; m. ABIGAIL BURGESS (33) 24 May 1739, who was b. 22 Aug. 1720 and surviving him, m. (2) SAMUEL NICKERSON. John Pease d. 20 Aug. 1747. They had issue as follows:

450. LYDIA,[6] b. 1740; m. SAMUEL BRADFORD 25 Nov. 1762.
451. SHUBAEL, b. 1742; m. DORCAS CLAGHORN (105) 5 Nov. 1761. He rem. to Dartmouth, Mass.
452. DORCAS, b. 1744; m. BAYES NORTON (456).
453. JOHN, b. Feb. 1746.

243. PETER[5] PEASE, (*Joseph*,[4] *Matthew*,[3] *James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 17 Apr. 1734; res. E., master mariner; m. (1) MARY BEETLE (45), who was b. 1728 and d. 6 Oct. 1801; (2) Mrs. SARAH (Daggett) (370) (Noyes) COTTLE 14 Feb. 1802, who was b. 1738 and d. Dec. 1802; (3) BETHIA SMITH (102) 11 Apr. 1803, who was b. 1762 and d. 24 Oct. 1845. He d. 1 Jan. 1829.

460. PETER,[6] b. 4 Sept. 1765.
461. CHRISTOPHER, b. 1768; d. 1776.
462. GREEN, b. (*1770*); d. y.

244. JOSEPH[5] PEASE, (*Joseph*,[4] *Matthew*,[3] *James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1739; res. E., mariner; m. SARAH SMITH (85) 5 Dec. 1768, who was b. 29 May 1748 and d. Sept. 1796.

470. HULDAH,[6] b. 13 June 1770.
471. TIMOTHY, b. 25 Dec. 1771.
472. JOSEPH, b. (——).
473. MATTHEW, b. (——).
474. SALLY; m. JOHN WEBSTER.
475. ELIJAH, b. (——).
476. WARREN, b. (——).
477. POLLY; m. SAMUEL BUTLER.

293. STEPHEN[5] PEASE, (*Stephen*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *James*,[2] *John*[1]), bapt. 12 June 1748; res. E., yeoman; m. LUCY PEASE (548) 12 Aug. 1774, who was b. abt. 1757. This family prob. rem. to Maine bef. 1800 but evidence is lacking. He served in Sea Cosast Defence 1776.

510. Abraham,[6] b. 1775.
511. Isaac, b. 1777.
512. Beulah, b. 1779; m. Freeman Allen (247) 22 Apr. 1810.
513. William, bapt. 19 Sept. 1784.
514. Lucy, bapt. 17 Apr. 1791.

301. Fortunatus[5] Pease, (*Theophilus*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1733; res. E., mariner; rem. to C. and d. bef. 1810. He m. Elizabeth ————, who was b. 1732 and d. 1 Sept. 1817.

540. Jedidah,[6] b. 1759; m. Cornelius Tilton (80) 16 Feb. 1780.
541. Fortunatus, b. (*1762*).
542. Barnabas, b. (*1765*).
543. Persis, b. (*1768*); m. Anderson Taylor 9 Jan. 1791.
544. Nathaniel, b. (*1770*).

302. Abisha[5] Pease, (*Theophilus*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1735; res. E., mariner and pilot; rem. to C. (1771) and later to T. (1790); m. (1) Sarah Freeland, (dau. of William and Jane (Miller) Freeland of Boston) 15 Apr. 1756, who was b. 1734 and d. 10 Nov. 1797; (2) Jedidah Allen (183) 28 Feb. 1798, who was b. abt. 1752. No further record of dates of death of Abisha or his second wife are known. They prob. rem. to Maine.

548. Lucy,[6] b. (*1757*).
549. Abisha, b. 2 Mch. 1758.
550. Polly, b. (*1760*); m. Isaac Butterfield.
551. Samuel, b. (*1763*); m. Susanna Lambert (64).
552. Love, b. (*1765*); m. Jacob Chandler.
553. Prudence, b. 5 Oct. 1767; m. Benjamin Luce (553) 14 Aug. 1791.
554. Bartlett, b. 18 Dec. 1769.
555. Sarah, b. (*1771*); m. Peleg Peabody 8 Sept. 1799.
556. Jeremiah, b. (*1773*).
557. Josiah, b. (*1775*).
558. William, b. (*1777*).

Prob. by Second Wife:

559. Jedidah, b. (——).

303. Barnabas[5] Pease, (*Theophilus*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1737, res. C., rem. to Rochester, Mass. where he d. 17 Sept. 1818. He m. (1) Rebecca ————, who was b. 1731 and d. 11 June 1785; (2) Mrs. Abigail Norton,

(int.) 22 Oct. 1791, who was b. 1742 and d. 4 Feb. 1825. Issue if any, unknown.

308. Cornelius[5] Pease, (*Theophilus*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1747; res. E., rem. to Wareham, Mass. (1780). He m. Phebe Dunham (166) 14 Feb. 1771, who was b. 26 Sept. 1753. Dates of their death unknown.

590. Phebe,[6] b. (*1772*).
591. Polly, b. (*1774*).
592. Abigail, b. (*1776*).
593. Ruth, b. (*1778*).
594. Lydia, b. (*1780*); m. Samuel Sturtevant 1799.
595. Cornelius, b. (*1782*).
596. John Marchant, bapt. Aug. 1785.

311. Benjamin[5] Pease, (*Benjamin*,[4-3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. May 1730; res. E., (Chappaquiddick); m. (1) Anna Butler (111), who was b. abt. 1735 and d. Apr. 1787; (2) Mrs. Elizabeth (Ripley) (32) Butler (wid. of Henry (66)), who was b. 23 Oct. 1747. He d. 23 Mch. 1814.

600. Benjamin,[6] b. 1752; m. Mary Pease (732); no issue.
601. Anna, b. 1755; m. Elijah Arey (73) 22 Feb. 1774.
602. Salathiel, b. 1758.
603. Eunice, b. 1763; m. Abraham Preble (60).
604. Martin, b. 8 July 1765.
605. Jedidah, b. 3 June 1768; m. Timothy Stewart (140).
606. Timothy, b. 1769; m. Hannah Norton (710) 25 June 1795.
607. Robartus, b. 1771; d. 1794 (West Indies).

312. Daniel[5] Pease, (*Benjamin*,[4-3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1733; res. E.; m. Hannah Luce (172) 23 Jan. 1766, who was b. 4 Jan. 1737 and d. 10 Apr. 1815 as his widow. He d. bef. 1787.

610. Susannah,[6] b. (*1767*); prob. m. Moses Luce (406) 21 Aug. 1785.
611. Timothy, b. 21 June 1769.
612. Rhoda, b. 1772; m. Benjamin Reynolds (60) 20 Dec. 1797.
613. Daniel, b. 6 Mch. 1776.

313. Beriah[5] Pease, (*Benjamin*,[4-3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1735; res. E.; m. Hannah Jenkins (120) 28 Mch. 1764, who

was b. 24 Sept. 1738. Nothing further is known except that he d. bef. 1787 and the wid. rem. to Hudson, N. Y. where her children resided, and d. July 1811.

620. Jane,[6] b. (*1765*); m. John Walrond 14 July 1784.
621. Beriah, b. 7 Sept. 1766; m. Julianna Swasey (27) 14 Sept. 1800 (res. Hudson, N. Y.)

316. Lemuel[5] Pease, (*Benjamin*,[4-3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1742; res. E.; m. Elizabeth Norton (965) 28 Nov. 1765, who was b. abt. 1749. No further record of this family except one child.

640. Lemuel,[6] b. (*1766*); living 1787.

317. Jonathan[5] Pease, (*Benjamin*,[4-3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), bapt. 16 Feb. 1746; res. E., master mariner; m. (1) Beulah Coffin (64) 5 Jan. 1769, who was b. 10 Oct. 1748 and d. Jan. 1773; (2) Hannah Coffin (83) 24 Jan. 1775, who was b. abt. 1752 and d. June 1776; (3) Mrs. Sarah (Mayhew) (352) Wass [wid. of Holmes Wass (47)] 19 Jan. 1777, who was b. 7 Oct. 1750 and d. 1 Nov. 1810. He served in Sea Coast Defence 1776 and d. 5 May 1818.

By Second Wife:
650. Hannah, b. 1775.
By Third Wife:
651. Tristram, b. 20 Mch. 1780; d. 26 Jan. 1814.
652. Beulah, b. 1783.

320. Prince[5] Pease, (*John*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1729; res. E., rem. to Barrettstown (now Hope), Maine (1790), where he d. 1821. He m. (1) Martha Marchant (29) 28 Feb. 1750, who was b. 1732 and d. May 1771; (2) Hepsibah Norton (443) 24 Sept. 1772, who was b. 26 Nov. 1734.

660. Prince,[6] b. (*1751*).
661. Silas, b. (*1754*).
662. Keturah, b. (*1757*); m. (1) Ebenezer Shaw Mch. 1779; (2) Charles Church 2 Mch. 1783.
663. Shubael, b. (*1670*); res. Barrettstown, Me.
664. Elizabeth, bapt. 28 Jan. 1763.
665. Zebulon, b. (*1765*); m. Sarah Meserve 12 Oct. 1790; res. Bristol, Me.

By Second Wife:

666. Banning, b. 1775.
667. Martha, b. 1777.

321. John[5] Pease, (*John*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1731; res. E., "Esquire"; m. Jerusha Norton (946) 13 Jan. 1756, who was b. 8 July 1736 and d. 10 Aug. 1804. He d. 3 Dec. 1813.

670. John,[6] b. 1757; m. (1) Nancy Pease (693) 13 July 1791; (2) Mrs. Rebecca (Merry) (72) Smith 1802.
671. Hepsibah, b. 2 Sept. 1759; m. (1) Thomas Pease (400) abt. 1777; (2) Elijah Stewart (96) 17 Jan. 1806.
672. Aurelia, b. (*1761*); m. Daniel Read 23 Jan. 1783.
673. Henry, b. (*1763*); d. y.
674. Freeman, bapt. 23 June 1765; d. y.
675. Freeman, b. 1769; d. 28 Sept. 1790.
676. Lois, b. 22 Feb. 1770; m. Peter Coffin (100) 27 Aug. 1789.
677. Henry, b. 1771; d. 1797 at sea; perh. m. Ruth Devol 1797 (Dartmouth).
678. Prudence, bapt. 1773; m. Sylvanus Hussey 25 Dec. 1794.
679. Sophia W., b. 28 July 1778; m. Ephraim Marchant (60) 3 Oct. 1802.

322. William[5] Pease, (*John*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1734; res. E., master mariner; m. Lois Norton (947) 28 Apr. 1757, who was b. 20 Apr. 1739 and survived him. He d. 30 Oct. 1798.

680. William,[6] b. (*1758*).
681. Mary, b. (*1760*); m. (1) John Harper Pease (730) 4 June 1777; (2) Andrew Norton (672).
682. Bowman, b. (*1762*).
683. Dennis, bapt. June 1766.
684. George Corliss, bapt. June 1769 (deaf mute); d. 2 Sept. 1801 at sea.
685. Argalis, b. 18 Feb. 1773.
686. Delphinia, bapt. Oct. 1775.
687. Jane, bapt. Oct. 1778; m. ——— Poole.
688. Persis, b. Oct. 1782.

323. Ephraim[5] Pease, (*John*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1737; res. E., master mariner; m. (1) Hannah Harper (16) 15 Jan. 1761, who was b. abt. 1745 and d. Mch. 1767; (2) Love Harper (15) (1768), who was b. 1743 and d. Feb. 1779; (3) Jane Kelley (50) (*1780*), who was b. 1763 and surviving

him m. (2) Deacon William Mayhew (351) 8 Apr. 1798. Capt. Pease d. 6 Mch. 1789.

690. Love,[6] b. Apr. 1762; m. Samuel Smith (70) 28 Aug. 1783.
691. Hannah, b. 1764; m. Francis Butler (145) 5 Nov. 1786.
692. Velina, b. 1766; m. Jethro Worth (62) 1 Apr. 1788.

By Second Wife:

693. Nancy, b. 1769; m. John Pease (670).
694. Louisa, b. 1771; m. Josiah Henderson.
695. Ephraim, b. 1777; d. Oct. 1798 (West Indies)

By Third Wife:

696. Clarissa, b. 1781; m. John Allen (380) 1 Apr. 1804.
697. Lemuel Kelley, b. 1783.
698. Sophronia, b. 1785; m. Thomas Martin Coffin (104) 22 Nov. 1807.
699. John Sarson, b. 1787.

341. Malatiah[5] Pease, (*Malatiah*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 24 Aug. 1734; res. E., master mariner; m. Martha Harper (11) abt. 1755, who was b. 10 Oct. 1733 and d. 14 Nov. 1826. He d. 12 Oct. 1823. Parson Thaxter, after noting that they had lived together 58 years, stated there were "upward of 100 Descendants" at the time of his death.

730. John Harper,[6] b. 16 July 1756.
731. Abraham, b. 27 Feb. 1758; m. Sarah Dunham (344) 17 Jan. 1784.
732. Mary, b. 13 Oct. 1760; m. Benjamin Pease (600).
733. Malatiah, b. 26 July 1762; d. 8 Nov. 1808, unm.
734. Valentine, b. 11 July 1764.
735. Margaret, b. 23 Dec. 1766; m. John Morse.
736. Waitstill, b. 23 Sept. 1769; m. Peter Brock.
737. Priam, b. 27 Oct. 1771; d. 2 Apr. 1824.
738. Fordham, b. 16 Jan. 1773; d. Apr. 1810.

344. Obadiah[5] Pease, (*Malatiah*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. Nov. 1743; res. E., master mariner; m. Rachel Coffin (52) 4 Dec. 1766, who was b. 29 Dec. 1741 and d. 18 Mch. 1824. He d. 24 Dec. 1831.

750. Rachel Coffin,[6] b. 1767; d. y.
751. Marshall, b. 15 Aug. 1769; m. Elizabeth Vincent (66).
752. Clement, b. 10 Oct. 1771; d. 7 Oct. 1794, unm.
753. Jarvis, b. 4 July 1775; d. Mch. 1779.

346. Barzillai[5] Pease, (*Malatiah*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 17 May 1748, res. E., rem. to Easton, N. Y. where

his children lived and married except as stated below. He m. Deborah Coffin (56) abt. 1772, who was b. 12 Jan. 1751–2. Dates of their death are not known.

755. Barzillai,[6] b. 27 July 1773; m. Mary Betts, res. Hudson, N. Y.
756. Ambrose, b. 18 Aug. 1776; m. Katherine Whitbeck.
757. Leonard, b. 17 Mch. 1781; m. Katherine Dennis.
758. Deborah, b. 14 Feb. 1783; m. Stephen Cornell 3 Nov. 1798.
759. Jerusha, b. 4 Feb. 1786; m. Jacob Baker.
760. Rachel, b. 3 Oct. 1787; m. Thomas Wilbur, res. Hartford, N. Y.
761. Hepsibah, b. 29 Mch. 1780; m. Gifford Potter.

380. Noah[5] Pease, (*Seth*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 14 Apr. 1754; res. E., master mariner; m. Hannah Dunham (340) 7 Mch. 1776, who was b. 8 Sept. 1756 and d. 8 May 1813. He served in the Sea Coast Defence 1776 and d. 18 Apr. 1841. They had issue as follows:

770. Sprowell,[6] b. 4 July 1777; d. 30 June 1798, unm.
771. Ruhamah, b. 24 Dec. 1778; d. 9 Apr. 1796, unm.
772. Chase, b. 7 Jan. 1781; m. Hannah Coffin 4 Dec. 1803.
773. Harrison, b. 1 Aug. 1783; d. 18 Apr. 1796, unm.
774. Isaiah Dunham, b. 5 May 1786; res. E., sheriff of Duke's Co. 1822–62; m. (1) Polly Luce (673) 1 Aug. 1811, who was b. 4 Mch. 1785 and d. 17 Dec. 1837; (2) Mrs. Jerusha Pease (Coffin) (202) Fisher (wid. of Levi (117)) 16 Sept. 1838, who was b. 18 Apr. 1794. He d. 26 July 1862. He had by his first marriage six children, one of whom, the late Hon. Richard Luce Pease, b. 31 Aug. 1814 was well-known as a public official and acquired a wide-spread reputation as the local antiquary of the Vineyard. He served the nation as Presidential Elector, Census Official and Postmaster; the State in a judicial capacity; the County as Register of Probates and Clerk of Courts, and the Town in various offices, during a long life of seventy-four years, which terminated Sept. 2nd 1888. But it is as historian and genealogist that he will be best remembered by the generation that knew him although he gathered much and published but little. His extensive manuscript collections form the groundwork of most of the author's labors represented in this volume. He m. Mary West Pease (1068) 17 Jan. 1836, a distant cousin, who was b. 17 June 1811 and d. 28 Mch. 1903, by whom he had two daughters, Maria Thurston, b. 16 Oct. 1836 and Harriet Marshall, b. 19 Nov. 1840, both unm. and deceased. The latter inherited her father's historical tastes and gained a reputation as great, if not greater, for an intimate knowledge of the family histories of the Vineyard.
775. Fanny, b. 2 Dec. 1789; d. 6 Oct. 1807, unm.
776. Jeremiah, b. 8 Apr. 1792; res. E., customs officer; m. Eliza Worth 30 Sept. 1813, who was b. 8 Feb. 1791 and d. 26 Apr. 1879. He d. 5 June 1857, leaving ten children of whom the eldest Joseph Thaxter, b. 3

Aug. 1814 was the well-known Judge of Probate for a quarter of a century 1872–1897, when death terminated an active and useful career. Beginning life as a carpenter and improving his opportunities for advancement he became the first citizen of his native town and a leader in its political and social life. He m. Sophronia Norton 1 Nov. 1835, by whom he had three children: Horatio N. T., b. 23 Oct. 1836; Joseph Thaxter, Jr., b. 26 Jan. 1838 and Maria N. b. 13 July 1846.

777. Abner Dunham, b. 7 May 1795; d. Oct. 1832 at sea; m. Jedidah Pease (954) 5 Oct. 1820.

381. Francis[5] Pease, (*Seth*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 11 Sept. 1756; res. E.; m. Mary Butler (310), who was b. 1759 and d. 8 Apr. 1826. He d. 9 Feb. 1824.

780. Hepsibah,[6] b. Aug. 1782; d. 25 June 1846.
781. Abner, b. (*1785*).
782. Josiah, b. 1787; m. Anna Marchant (101) 18 Feb. 1808.

400. Thomas[5] Pease, (*Thomas*,[4-3-2] *John*[1]), b. 21 Apr. 1754; res. E.; m. Hepsibah Pease (671) abt. 1771, who was b. 2 Sept. 1759 and surviving him m. (2) Elijah Stewart (96) 17 Jan. 1806. Thomas Pease d. Oct. 1798.

810. Betsey,[6] b. 1779.
811. Thomas, b. 1780; d. y.
812. Charles, b. 1785; d. 29 Dec. 1804 at sea.
813. Alexander, b. 1787; d. 25 Aug. 1803 (West Indies).
814. Thomas, b. (*1790*).

453. John[6] Pease, (*John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. Feb. 1746; res. C., master mariner; m. Hannah Hillman (148) 22 Feb. 1776, who was b. 10 May 1753 and d. 12 Aug. 1842. He d. 10 June 1831.

870. Lydia,[7] b. 5 Oct. 1776; d. 29 Oct. 1856, unm.
871. Susanna, b. 8 Oct. 1780; m. Ephraim Mayhew (604) 13 Feb. 1805.
872. Abigail, b. 15 Sept. 1782; m. Lothrop Merry (93) 26 Dec. 1805.
873. John, b. 22 June 1787; m. Sophronia P. Lambert (216) 3 Jan. 1830.
874. Martha, b. 20 June 1789.

460. Peter[6] Pease, (*Peter*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Matthew*,[3] *James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 4 Sept. 1765; res. E.; m. Keziah Fitch, dau. of Benjamin and Anna (Osborn) Fitch of Nan. 10 May 1789, who was b. 16 Sept. 1771, and was living 1850. He d. 11 July 1850.

880. Mary,[7] b. 22 Mch. 1790.
881. Peter, b. 24 Dec. 1794; d. 1822 (West Indies).
882. Benjamin Fitch, b. 28 Feb. 1797; m. Sarah N. Smith (231) 1832.
883. George Washington, b. 10 Jan. 1799; d. 1805.
884. Sarah Noyes, b. 29 Aug. 1802; m. Matthew Pease of Nan. 19 July 1823.
885. Eliza, b. 22 Apr. 1805; m. (1) William Beetle 19 Sept. 1822; (2) John G. Thurber 15 Oct. 1826.
886. George Washington, b. 15 Sept. 1808; m. Eliza Vincent 23 July 1843.

541. Fortunatus[6] Pease, (*Fortunatus*,[5] *Theophilus*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1762; res. C., mariner; m. (1) Rose Gifford 28 Nov. 1788, who was b. abt. 1765 and d. 4 Aug. 1798; (2) Mrs. Susanna Sherman of Dartmouth 14 Jan. 1800. By first wife he had six children, and by second wife two children were born, but their names are not of record. This family prob. rem. from C. after 1810.

544. Nathaniel[6] Pease, (*Fortunatus*,[5] *Theophilus*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1770; res. C., where he was living in 1814 but further information about him after that is not available. He m. Elizabeth Gifford 21 Feb. 1796, and they were the parents of 9 children of whom the names of but five have been learned.

960. Elizabeth,[7] b. 1796; d. y.
961. Lydia, b. (——).
962. Asa, (——).
963. Susan, (——).
964. Abner, b. 12 Oct. 1807.

549. Abisha[6] Pease, (*Abisha*,[5] *Theophilus*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 2 Mch. 1758; res. C., husbandman; rem. to Wilton, Me. after 1810, where he d. 26 June 1841. He m. Mary Raymond of Nan. 25 Sept. 1785, who was b. 1766 and d. 1847. They had the following named children:

970. Charles, b. (*1786*).
971. Abigail, b.——; m. Simeon Ripley.
972. Shubael, b. (*1791*).
973. Jeremiah, b. (*1793*).
974. Edith, b. (*1796*); m. Benjamin Barry.

554. Bartlett[6] Pease, (*Abisha*,[5] *Theophilus*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *James*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 18 Dec. 1769; res. C., mariner; rem. to T., where he d. 17 Apr. 1864; m. (1) Lydia Luce (503) 22 Jan. 1795, who was b. 23 Sept. 1774 and d. 29 Apr. 1826; (2) Deborah Luce 30 May 1827, who was b. 24 May 1778. They had the following named children:

975. Joanna,[7] b. 14 Oct. 1797; m. Bartimus Luce (976) 6 Jan. 1820.
976. Bartlett, b. 27 Oct. 1801; m. (1) Olive L. Weeks 25 Dec. 1827, who was b. 23 Feb. 1802 and d. 9 Aug. 1835; (2) Sophronia S. Athearn 17 Oct. 1837.
977. Abigail, b. 27 July 1804; m. Seth Luce (941) 7 Feb. 1828.

602. Salathiel[6] Pease, (*Benjamin*,[5·4·3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1758; res. E., farmer; m. Lois Neal (15) 3 Apr. 1788, who was b. June 1758 and d. 27 Dec. 1848. He d. 6 July 1845. They had the following named children:

980. Henry,[7] bapt. 3 May 1789; m. Mary Fisher (154) 20 Jan. 1820.
981. Anna, bapt. 7 Nov. 1790.
982. Sarah, b. 1793; d. 1805.
983. Peggy, b. 12 Dec. 1795; m. (1) Martin Arey (97) 1 Dec. 1814; (2) John Vinson 5 Feb. 1828.
984. Jedidah, b. 5 Mch. 1798; m. Abner D. Pease (777) 5 Oct. 1820.

604. Martin[6] Pease, (*Benjamin*,[5·4·3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 8 July 1765; res. E. He m. Deborah Stewart Butler (500) 27 May 1795, who was b. 20 Feb. 1777 and d. 8 Oct. 1850, after a life of twenty years at sea, he removed to Amelia, Clermont County, Ohio, settling on 200 acres of land with five other families of Massachusetts people and this locality was long known as the "Yankee Settlement". The Martin Pease farm near Amelia is still occupied by descendants who are among the most influential and substantial citizens of that community at the present time. His wife, Deborah Butler, was born in the house of the late William Butler at Homes Hole. Capt. Pease d. 22 Jan. 1852 and his wife 8 Oct. 1850. He was prominent in civil affairs and a leader in the religious life of the community. They had the following named children:

985. Gorham Martin,[7] b. 27 Oct. 1795; m. Margaret W. Butler (432).
986. Joanna, b. (*1797*); m. Timothy Sprague.
987. Catherine Mayhew, b. (*1799*); m. John O. Butler.
988. Beulah Allen, b. (*1801*); m. Henry Jernegan (50).
989. Deborah Stewart, b. (*1803*); d. y.
990. William Bartus, bapt. 25 Nov. 1804.
991. Benjamin Warren, b. 4 Sept. 1807.
992. Leavitt Thaxter, b. 20 Apr. 1809.
993. Deborah Butler, bapt. 24 Mch. 1812; m. L. D. Salt.
994. Mary Butler, b. (*1815*); m. Cyrus Fairfield.
995. Eliza Bunker, b. (*1817*); m. John Offut.

992. Leavitt Thaxter, b. 20 Apr. 1809 at E. rem. with his parents to Ohio when a child of five years and resided in Amelia all his life and died 24 May 1874. He married Nancy Ann Fee. They had the following named children:

Martin Granville, b. July 8, 1835; m. Fanny Louise Keeler.
Meredith Ardelia, b. 20 Aug. 1839; m. Charles Thomas.
Eliza (——); d. s. p.

Martin Granville, b. 8 July 1835; m. Fanny Louisa Keeler, who was b. 18 Nov. 1837 and d. 11 June 1885. He d. 11 Jan. 1895. Res. Amelia, Ohio. They had the following named children:

Georgiana Fee (——); m. William B. McGroarty of Falls Church, Va. 2 Nov. 1887 and they have the following issue: Robert Buckner; Stephen (d. s. p.); Kathleen, who m. Charles Everett Mackenzie and has one son, Archibald Buckner b. 10 May 1918.
Charles Leavitt (——); m. (1) Minnehaha Wykoff; (2) Elizabeth Eshelman. No issue.

611. Timothy[6] Pease, (*Daniel*,[5] *Benjamin*,[4.3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 21 June 1769; res. E., farmer; m. Susan Butler (324) 21 June 1799 and d. 5 Apr. 1846. They had issue as follows:

1000. Elbridge Gerry,[7] b. 14 Jan. 1800.
1001. Lovina, b. 1 Feb. 1801; m. Thomas Stewart (144) 3 June 1822.
1002. Daniel, b. 17 Aug. 1804; m. Almira King 2 Dec. 1830.
1003. Eliza, b. 2 July 1807; m. James Pent (20) 14 Aug. 1827.
1004. Charles, b. 25 June 1811.
1005. Freeman, b. 5 Apr. 1814; m. Mary Ripley 3 Mch. 1841.

660. PRINCE[6] PEASE, (*Prince*,[5] *John*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1751; res. E.; rem. to Barrettstown, Me. (1790); m. DESIRE COFFIN (73) abt. 1775, who was b. 22 Feb. 1756. They had the following named children:

1010. NANCY,[7] b. (*1776*).
1011. PELATIAH, b. (*1778*).
1012. GEORGE, b. (*1780*).
1013. LOVINA, b. (*1782*).
1014. BETSEY, b. (*1784*); m. THADDEUS LUCE (914).
1015. ALEXANDER, b. 1786; d. Sept. 1802 (West Indies).
1016. HULDAH, b. (*1788*).

685. ARGALIS[6] PEASE, (*William*,[5] *John*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 18 Feb. 1773; res. E., mariner; m. SALLY DAVIS (60) 2 Feb. 1798, who was b. abt. 1776. Nothing further is known of them except that he d. at sea. They had issue, one son:

1020. ARGALIS,[7] b. (*1799*).

730. JOHN[6] HARPER PEASE, (*Malatiah*,[5·4] *Benjamin*,[3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 16 July 1756; res. E., mariner; m. MARY PEASE (681) 4 June 1777, who was b. abt. 1760 and surviving her husband, m. (2) ANDREW NORTON (672). John Harper Pease d. Sept. 1794 (West Indies). The children of this marriage disappear from the Vineyard records and it is prob. they removed to Maine, the home of their stepfather.

1045. PHEBE,[7] bapt. 18 Feb. 1781.
1046. ZIPPORAH, bapt. 11 May 1783; d. y.
1047. WILLIAM GREEN, bapt. 23 Oct. 1785.
1048. JOHN, bapt. 3 Aug. 1788.
1049. ZIPPORAH, bapt. 27 June 1790.
1050. MALATIAH JENKINS, bapt. 8 Sept. 1793.

734. VALENTINE[6] PEASE, (*Malatiah*,[5·4] *Benjamin*,[3] *David*[2], *John*[1]), b. 11 July 1764; res. E., master mariner; m. LOVE DAGGETT (135) 18 Aug. 1785, who was b. 6 Jan. 1763 and d. 10 Jan. 1846. He was living in 1850. They had issue as follows:

1051. Valentine,[7] b. 7 May 1789; d. y.
1052. Love, b. 13 Nov. 1790; m. Henry Butler of Nan.
1053. Martha, b. 8 Aug. 1793; m. Clement Norton (1028) 4 Nov. 1815.
1054. Sally, b. 8 Apr. 1796; m. Jared Fisher (118) 20 Nov. 1814.
1055. Valentine, b. 22 Nov. 1797; m. (1) Prudence Ripley (110) 12 June 1823; (2) Mrs. Angeline (Worth) (115) Bunting (wid. of John) 26 July 1846.
1056. Charles Fordham, b. 8 Dec, 1800; d. 15 Aug. 1823.
1057. Henry, b. 18 Jan. 1802; m. Beulah A. Huxford 2 June 1825.
1058. Tristram Daggett, b. 18 Feb. 1805.

751. Marshall[6] Pease, (*Obediah*,[5] *Malatiah*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *David*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 15 Aug. 1769; res. E., master mariner; m. Elizabeth Vincent (67) 16 Apr. 1795, who was b. 22 Nov. 1774 and d. 30 Mch. 1850. He d. 9 May 1814.

1060. Rachel Coffin,[7] b. 19 Mch. 1797; m. (1) Richard Norton (1024); (2) Holmes Mayhew (803).
1061. Clement, b. 18 Oct. 1798; d. 2 June 1885, unm.
1062. Elizabeth, b. 2 Sept. 1800; d. 19 Mch. 1885.
1063. Joanna, b. 26 Apr. 1803; m. John O. Morse 7 Dec. 1823.
1064. Elmira, b. 26 Apr. 1803; m. Alfred Chase 1838.
1065. Obediah, b. 2 Apr. 1805; d. y.
1066. Hannah Jenkins, b. 3 Apr. 1806; d. 29 Aug. 1853, unm.
1067. Thomas Marshall, b. 13 Oct. 1808; m. Lydia A. Vincent 14 Jan. 1838.
1068. Mary West, b. 17 June 1811; m. Richard L. Pease (1071) 18 Jan. 1836.

PENT

Anthony Pent, the first of this name to reside on the Vineyard, is said by tradition to have come from one of the West India Islands to E., where he m. Mary Stewart (101), who was b. 6 Apr. 1747 and d. 14 Aug. 1806. Date of his death is not known.

10. Susannah, b. 2 Oct. 1773; m. Thomas Jarvis Marchant (85) 11 Sept. 1808.
11. James, b. (*1775*); d. Feb. 1807 at sea.
12. Samuel, b. Sept. 1777; m. Deborah Ripley (90) 24 Nov. 1805, who was b. 4 Aug. 1780 and survived her husband who d. 5 Jan. 1841.

PERRY

Seth Perry, a native of Sandwich, Mass. tanner; rem. to Rochester, Mass. where he m. Mercy Freeman of Harwich (int.) 7 Feb. 1757. He came to T. 1762 but his stay was brief as he made a third removal to Barre, Mass. where he is called a surveyor. Further particulars not required as he was only a transient here, and but one of his children was born on the Island.

Sarah, b. 1758; m. Moses Holden.
Abigail, b. 1760; m. ——— Jenkins.
Freeman, b. 9 July 1763 (Homes Hole).

POOLE

William Poole, b. abt. 1745, came to C., where he m. Mary Burgess, dau. of Benjamin and Abigail (Pease) Burgess 10 Dec. 1767. She was b. 26 May 1749 but no further information of them has been obtained. They were prob. parents of the following named:

William, b. 1770; res. C., master mariner; m. Bathsheba Lambert (118), who was b. 25 Mch. 1773 and d. 6 Oct. 1819 in T. He rem. to Hallowell, Me., where he d. 27 May 1814.
Ephraim, b. 1773; m. (1) Mary Mayhew (40) 18 Oct. 1804, who was b. 22 Jan. 1780 and d. 30 Aug. 1806; (2) Lucinda Tilton (227) abt. 1809, who was b. 23 Feb. 1791. He was a carpenter and d. July 1854. Issue 9 children.
Matthew, b. (*1776*); d. 1805 at sea.
Mary, b. 5 May 1786; m. William West (274) int. 12 Nov. 1808.

PRATT

(Walter) Pratt, b. abt. 1755; prob. a mariner, came to E., where he m. Anna Hammett (74), who was b. 1759 and d. 29 June 1837. He d. 1781 at sea.

(Child), b. 1778; d. y.
Anna, b. 1780; m. Richard Wescott (int.) 11 Jan. 1801.
Jane Hammett, b. (*1781*); m. Capt. Thomas Milton 17 Mch. 1808.

PREBLE

Abraham[5] Preble, prob. son of Abraham[4] and Hannah Preble of Georgetown, Me. b. 12 Aug. 1744; came to E., perhaps a mariner, and m. Lucinda Harper (17) 10 June 1764, who was b. Feb. 1748. Little is known of him as he must have died in a few years for his wid. m. (2) David Norton (452) 3 Dec. 1770. Only known issue is one son, viz:

60. Abraham, b. (*1765*); m. Eunice Pease (603).

PRESBURY FAMILY

The ancestor of the Vineyard family of this name was John[1] Presbury, an early settler of Sandwich (*1643*), who d. May 1648. His wid. Catherine m. (2) Richard Chadwell 22 July 1649. They had issue:

10. John,[2] b. (*1640*).
11. Mary, b. 10 May 1644; m. Lodovic Hoxie.

10. John[2] Presbury, (*John*[1]), b. abt. 1640; res. Sandwich, shoemaker; perh. rem. to Salisbury but certainly to Saco, Me. bef. 1665, where he purchased a considerable tract of land in 1670. (York Deeds III 42.) He m. Dorcas Bessey, 1664, dau. of Anthony and Jane Bessey of Sandwich and d. bef. April 1679 when adm. of est. was granted to Major Bryan

Pendleton of Saco. Two months later Major Francis Hooke of Kittery was substituted as adm. and made guardian of "the children" of John Presbury. Inventory of est. was returned 3 Nov. 1684 in amount £37–3–2. They had the following named children:

20. William,[3] b. (*1664*); m. Priscilla Randall; res. Beverly, Mass.
21. Nathan, b. (*1665*); m. Elizabeth Ganson, 16 Feb. 1698; res. Boston.
22. Stephen, b. (*1666*).

22. Stephen[3] Presbury*,(*John*[2.1]), b. abt. 1666; res. E., of whom a biographical sketch may be found in Vol. II, Annals of T., pp. 24–5. He m. Deborah Skiff (21) abt. 1693, who was b. 14 July 1668 and d. 11 Mch. 1743. He d. 17 May 1730 and his will 5 Apr. 1730 was pro. 30 June 1730. They had the following named children:

50. Mary,[4] b. 28 Aug. 1694; m. Thomas West (14) 29 Jan. 1712–13.
51. Keturah, b. 28 Apr. 1696.
52. Dorcas, b. (*1698*); m. Elisha Wollen.
53. John, b. 1700.
54. Abigail, b. (*1703*); m. Ebenezer Perry of Sandwich, Mass.
55. Drusilla, b. 1708; m. Thomas West (20).
56. Content, b. 1711; m. Stephen Luce (140) 5 Sept. 1735.
57. Sarah, b. 1713; m. Timothy Luce (32) 18 Feb. 1731.

53. John[4] Presbury, (*Stephen*,[3] *John*[2.1]), b. 1700; res. E., yeoman, with whose death 20 Sept. 1728 the name of Presbury became extinct in the male line on the Vineyard. He m. Abigail Cottle (21) abt. 1719, who was b. 6 June 1702 and surviving him m. (2) Benjamin Luce (34) 20 Mch. 1730–1, and (3) Samuel Lambert (10). They had but one child, viz:

60. Maria, b. 1720; m. Eliakim Norton (420).

---

* The compiler found a family of this name living in the parish of St. Nicholas Cole Abbey, London, and among the children was a Stephen Presbury baptized 22 Nov. 1607.

PRESTON

James Preston, blacksmith, came to E., perh. with wife Rebecca, who d. Oct. 1779; he m. (2) Mrs. Priscilla Butler 24 Feb. 1783. It is not known what became of this family although the following children were bapt. in E. 1794:

Rebecca, b. 1779.
By Second Wife:
Peter, b. 1783.
James, b. 1783.
Betsey, b. 1788.
William, b. 1790.
Tristram Butler, b. 1792.

RAND

30. Caleb[4] Rand, (*John*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Robert*[1]), b. 6 Dec. 1703; res. Charlestown, Mass.; rem. to Nan. (1735) and later came to T. (1755). He remained abt. five years and ret. to Nan. where he d. 1766. He m. Katherine Kettell 4 Aug. 1726. Descendants live in Nova Scotia.

40. Katherine,[5] b. 29 Oct. 1726; m. (Timothy) Merry (30).
41. Mehitable, b. 9 Jan. 1728–9; d. y.
42. Caleb, b. 10 Jan. 1729–30; m. Mary Mayhew; res. Cornwallis, N. S.
43. Benjamin, b. 26 Feb. 1731–2.
44. Thomas, b. 24 Feb. 1733; m. Mary Marchant (29); res. Cornwallis, N. S.
45. John, b. 25 Aug. 1736; m. Katherine Athearn (60) 12 Dec. 1765; res. Corwnallis, N. S. Ancestor of Dr. Benjamin Rand, Harvard University.
46. Jonathan, b. 12 Feb. 1739; m. Lydia Strong; res. Cornwallis, N. S.
47. David, b. (——).
48. Mehitable, b. (——).
49. Peter, b. (——).
50. Silas, b. (——).

RAWSON

John Rawson came to E., where he m. Elizabeth Cleveland (56) 15 Aug. 1776, who was b. 24 Apr. 1754 and d. 1 Nov. 1833. He d. bef. 1790. Served in Sea Coast Defence 1776. They had the following children:

William, b. 1777; d. 1794.
Seth Cleveland, b. 1778; m. Jane Pease (*1803*).
Mary, b. 1781; m. Lot Norton (1019) 9 Oct. 1803.

RAY

Peter Ray, tailor, a transient resident of E., m. Tabitha Newcomb (31) abt. 1710. He rem. to Boston and Parson Homes records his death in Jan. 1728. He had issue one known son:

Peter, b. 2 Jan. 1710–11; m. Elizabeth Nickerson 19 Aug. 1733; res. Nan. housewright.

Caleb Ray, b. 1654, perh. father of above, came to E., prob. from Boston (1704) and remained a few years on the Vineyard. He had been a res. of Sheepscot and Pemaquid, Maine 1682–8 and an officer in the government there and was in the Expedition to Quebec 1690.

REYNOLDS

David Reynolds, a tailor, b. abt. 1740; came to E., where he m. Jane Norton 2 Apr. 1767. He rem. to T. bef. 1790 and prob. d. there. They had the following named children:

60. Benjamin, b. (*1769*); m. Rhoda Pease (612) 20 Dec. 1797.
61. Jane, b. 1774; living 1850, unm.
62. Betsey, b. (1775); m. James Ketchum 28 Sept. 1797.
63. Thankful, b. (1777); m. Eddy Manter Luce (1022) 1797.
64. Deborah, b. 12 Jan. 1779; m. James Cleveland (110) 12 Nov. 1807.
65. Joseph, b. (1781); m. Desire Luce (505) 26 Sept. 1805.
66. Mary, b. (1783); m. Emanuel Fernandez 5 Oct. 1806.
67. Henry, b. (1785); m. Sarah Sherman (int. 3 Nov. 1811).

Jonathan Reynolds was taxed in T. 1783 but nothing further is known of his residence there, or whether related to the other of the same name in Edgartown.

RIPLEY FAMILY

8. Joseph Ripley, the first of the name to live on the Vineyard, was son of Abraham[2] and Mary (Farnsworth) Ripley, cooper, of Hingham, Mass. and grandson of William[1] Ripley, the emigrant who settled in that town in 1638 and d. there 20 July 1656.

William[1] Ripley, the emigrant, was a native of Wymondham, county Norfolk, and was son of William Ripley of that parish, a glover by occupation. The father of the emigrant made his will 31 Aug. 1619 which was pro. 17 Feb. 1619–20, in which his son was named as executor. He renounced probate and adm. was granted to Elizabeth Ripley the relict.

Joseph[3] Ripley was b. 25 Jan. 1666–7 in Hingham, and his father dying 11 Oct. 1683, and his mother marrying a second husband the next year, when he was a minor, he was placed under the care of a guardian and when twenty years old is found residing in Dartmouth, Mass. following the trade of a carpenter and housewright. After a residence of about six

years there he came to E. (1700), where he m. SARAH JENKINS (20). Here he lived for the rest of his life and d. in the early part of 1726. His will 22 Feb. 1726 was pro. July 1726 and names the following children:

12. SARAH,[4] b. (*1702*); m. NICHOLAS BUTLER (22) 6 Sept. 1726.
13. ABRAHAM, b. (*1704*).
14. MARY, b. (*1706*); m. (1) WILLIAM MACKELROY; (2) DAVID DUNHAM (62).
15. ABIGAIL, b. (*1708*); m. (1) THOMAS JERNEGAN (10); (2) SAMUEL PEASE (88).
16. ELEANOR, b. (*1710*); m. (1) JOHN FLOOD; (2) NATHANIEL MARCHANT 11 Jan. 1738.
17. PETER, b. 1710.
18. HEPSIBAH, b. (*1712*); m. JOHN PEASE (154) 20 June 1728.
19. KETURAH, b. (*1714*); m. THOMAS SUMMERTON of Dartmouth.

13. ABRAHAM[4] RIPLEY, (*Joseph*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *William*[1]), b. abt. 1704; res. E., carpenter; m. ELIZABETH MARCHANT (18) abt. 1726, who was b. 1708 and d. Apr. 1781; he d. 1746–7, and adm. of est. was granted to wid. 26 Feb. 1746–7. Inventory £1448–1–2. She m. (2) ENOCH NORTON (412) 26 Oct. 1748. They had the following named children:

20. SARAH,[5] b. 9 Aug. 1727; m. DANIEL COFFIN (38) 24 Apr. 1769.
21. MARY, b. 7 Aug. 1730; m. MICAJAH COVELL (44).
22. JOSEPH, b. 17 Mch. 1731–2; prob. m. LYDIA POPE of Dartmouth and perh. rem. to Long Island, N. Y.
23. ABIGAIL, b. 4 Apr. 1734; m. ABNER BUTLER (110).
24. CORNELIUS, b. 3 Apr. 1736.
25. PETER, b. 17 Feb. 1737; m. (1) ELIZABETH NORTON (445) 29 Oct. 1761; (2) LOVE NORTON (193) June 1781; res. Cambridge, N. Y.
26. HEPSIBAH, b. 31 May 1740; m. ANTHONY FLAGG 9 July 1775.

17. PETER[4] RIPLEY, (*Joseph*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 1712; res. E., yeoman; m. (1) DAMARIS CHASE (83) abt. 1742, who was b. 2 Apr. 1724 and d. 6 Dec. 1761; (2) PHEBE SWAIN 3 Oct. 1763, who survived him. He d. Oct. 1782 and his will 17 Dec. 1781 was pro. 4 Nov. 1782. They had issue:

30. LYDIA,[5] b. 6 May 1743; m. GAMALIEL MARCHANT (34) 19 May 1763.
31. ABRAHAM, b. 2 July 1745.
32. ELIZABETH, b. 23 Oct. 1747; m. (1) HENRY BUTLER (66) 2 Feb. 1766; (2) BENJAMIN PEASE (311).
33. THOMAS, b. 22 Oct. 1749.
34. JOHN, b. 28 Apr. 1752; d. unm. (drowned).

35. Hannah, b. 5 Apr. 1755; m. Zephaniah Butler (69) 3 Mch. 1774.
36. Joseph, b. 26 Sept. 1757.

24. Cornelius[5] Ripley, (*Abraham,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *William*[1]), b. 3 Apr. 1736; res. E., m. Thankful Pease (165) abt. 1758, who was b. 1734 and d. 16 May 1817. He d. 9 July 1815. Served in Sea Coast Defence 1776. They had issue as follows:

50. Lydia,[6] b. 13 Dec. 1759; m. Joseph Ripley (36) 22 Feb. 1780.
51. Mary, b. 1762; m. Joseph Cleveland (34) 29 Mch. 1781.
52. Prudence, b. (*1765*); m. James Davis 19 Apr. 1789.
53. Cornelius, b. 1767.
54. Benjamin, b. 1770; m. Abigail Covell 20 Dec. 1794. No issue.
55. Ephraim, b. 11 June 1775.
56. Freeman, bapt. 29 June 1780; m. Elizabeth Arey (91) 4 Mch. 1804.

31. Abraham[5] Ripley, (*Peter,*[4] *Abraham,*[2] *William*[1]), b. 2 July 1745; res. E., rem. to Union, Lincoln Co., Me.; later to Barrettstown, now Hope (1790) and finally to Appleton same state (1803); m. Hepsibah Coffin (55) 12 Feb. 1771, who was b. 26 Sept. 1749. Dates of death are not known and descendants reside in Maine.

70. Damaris,[6] b. (*1774*).
71. Hepsibah, b. (*1776*).
72. Abraham, b. (*1780*).
73. Peter, bapt. 6 Oct. 1782.
74. Rachel, bapt. June 1785.
75. Archelaus, bapt. 24 Oct. 1788
76. Mary, b. (*1791*).

33. Thomas[5] Ripley, (*Peter,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *William*[1]), b. 22 Oct. 1749; res. E., rem. with his brother (31) to Maine where he was living in 1803 in the town of Appleton. He m. Hannah Bunker 15 Dec. 1774. Descendants reside in Maine. Served in Sea Coast Defence 1776. Issue as follows:

80. William,[6] b. 1776.
81. John, b. (*1778*).
82. Aaron, b. (*1781*).
83. Thomas, b. (*1783*).
84. Jerusha, b. (*1786*).
85. Betsey, b. (*1788*).
86. (Son), b. 1791; d. y.

36. Joseph[5] Ripley, (*Peter*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 26 Sept. 1757; res. E.; m. Lydia Ripley (50) 22 Feb. 1780, who was b. 13 Dec. 1759 and d. 16 Jan. 1828. He d. 26 Jan. 1830. Served in Sea Coast Defence 1776. They had the following named children:

90. Deborah,[6] b. 4 Aug. 1780; m. Samuel Pent (12) 24 Nov. 1805.
91. Rebecca, b. 11 Nov. 1783; m. Elisha Dunham (364) 8 Apr. 1804.
92. Henry, b. 4 Feb. 1785; m. Mary Jernegan (31) 3 Oct. 1811.
93. Ralph, b. 28 May 1787; d. 1803, unm. (drowned).
94. Pamelia, b. 14 Oct. 1789; m. William King (int. 10 Oct. 1809).
95. Elizabeth, b. 19 Apr. 1793; d. 1813, unm.

53. Cornelius[6] Ripley, (*Cornelius*,[5] *Abraham*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 1767; res. E., yeoman; m. Anna Norton (562) 30 Oct. 1791, who was b. Nov. 1763 and d. 23 May 1846. He d. Jan. 1801. They had issue as follows:

100. Jethro,[7] b. 18 July 1793; m. Eunice Stewart (183) 24 Dec. 1818.
101. (Child), b. 1794; d. y.
102. Dennis, b. 11 Feb. 1795; m. Hannah Derringer.
103. Nancy, b. 1798; m. Isaiah Mills 14 Aug. 1822.
104. Cornelius, b. 1800; d. 1819 at sea; unm.

55. Ephraim[6] Ripley, (*Cornelius*,[5] *Abraham*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 11 June 1775; res. E., master mariner; m. Dinah Norton (567) 10 Nov. 1799, who was b. 1779 and d. 24 Jan. 1842. He d. 16 Sept. 1842. Children:

110. Prudence,[7] b. 10 Aug. 1800; m. Valentine Pease (1055) 12 June 1823.
111. Margaret, b. 18 Mch. 1803; m. (1) Hiram Fisher; (2) Richard B. Marchant (142) 11 Apr. 1841.
112. Lucy Norton, b. 22 Mch. 1805; m. Joseph Holley (69) 6 Nov. 1827.
113. Ephraim, b. 15 Feb. 1807; m. (1) Maria Huxford 12 May 1835; (2) Margaret N. Fisher (129) 18 Apr. 1846.
114. David N., b. 15 Dec. 1809; m. Margaret King 30 Oct. 1834.
115. Harriet, b. 9 Mch. 1812; m. Theodore Wimpenny (24) 7 May 1835.
116. Benjamin, b. 28 Mch. 1814; m. Elizabeth T. Tuckerman.
117. Hepsibah, b. 27 May 1816; m. Rufus F. Pease 23 Apr. 1835.
118. Susan N., b. 3 May 1819; m. Francis Pease.
119. Tristram P., b. 20 Sept. 1821; m. Eliza M. Mayhew.
120. William, b. 28 Sept. 1823; m. Dorcas P. Collins.
121. Charlotte M., b. 6 June 1829; m. Frederick A. Smith.

ROBINSON FAMILY

The ancestor of the Robinsons of the Vineyard was the famous pastor of the Pilgrims, the Rev. John Robinson[1] of Sturton, co. Nottingham, England, a son of a yeoman of that parish.* He was b. abt. 1575, educated at Corpus Christi College, Cambridge, from which he was graduated 1592 and acquiring a fellowship in 1598 he remained for six years until his religious views in opposition to the established church necessitated his resignation. He m. BRIDGET WHITE 15 Feb. 1603–4, a dau. of Alexander White of Sturton, and soon after he became attached to the Puritan movement as the spiritual leader of the band who fled to Holland for religious freedom. He first went to Amsterdam (1608), later to Leyden (1609), where he remained in charge of the Pilgrim church until his death 1 Mar. 1625–6. The only one of his children known to have come to New England was the son below named, who became a resident of T. in his old age. His widow, Bridget Robinson, was living in 1635 in Leyden.

1. ISAAC,[2] b. abt. 1610.

1. ISAAC[2] ROBINSON, (*John*[1]), b. abt. 1610 at Leyden, Holland and came to N. E. in the ship "Lyon" 1631 making his first home at Plymouth. After that he lived successively at Duxbury (1634), Scituate (1636), Barnstable (1639), Falmouth (1660) and finally rem. to T. at an unknown date, prob. abt. 1671. A biographical sketch of him is to be found in Vol. II, Annals of W. T., pp. 60–2, to which nothing can be added here. He had the following named children:

2. SUSANNA,[3] bapt. 21 June 1637.
3. JOHN, bapt. 5 Apr. 1640.
4. ISAAC, bapt. 7 Aug. 1642; drowned 6 Oct. 1668.
5. FEAR, bapt. 26 Jan. 1644–5; m. SAMUEL BAKER.
6. MERCY, bapt. 4 July 1647; m. WILLIAM WEEKS (2) 16 Mch. 1669.

---

* John Robinson and Anne were his parents and he is said to be descended from a John Robinson who lived in Donnington, co. Lincoln 1205.

By Second Marriage:

7. Israel, bapt. 5 Oct. 1651; (adopted name of Isaac after death of Isaac (4)); res. T., husbandman; m. Ann Cottle (13), who was b. 3 Mch. 1672–3 and d. 1737. He d. 1 June 1728. No issue. "He was a man of an inoffensive conversation." (Homes Diary).
8. Jacob, bapt. 15 May 1653.
9. Peter, b. 1655.
10. Thomas, b. Mch. 1657; rem. to Guilford, Conn.

3. John[3] Robinson, (*Isaac*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 5 Apr. 1640; res. Falmouth and prob. Naushon, where he served as missionary to the Indians (Vol. I, p. 251); m. Elizabeth Weeks (3) 1 May 1667, who was b. abt. 1648. They had issue:

11. John,[4] b. 20 Mch. 1668.
12. Isaac, b. 30 Jan. 1669–70; m. Hannah Harper.
13. Timothy, b. 30 Oct. 1671; m. Mehitable Weeks (11) 3 May 1699.
14. Abigail, b. 20 Mch. 1674; m. James Percival 27 Feb. 1696.
15. Fear, b. 16 June 1676; m. Thomas Blossom.
16. Joseph, b. 31 Mch. 1679–80; m. (1) Bethiah Gall 22 Oct. 1700; (2) Bethiah Lambert 7 Dec. 1704.
17. (Son), b. and d. 1683.
18. (Daughter), bapt. 1 May 1687.
19. Mercy, bapt. 21 Oct. 1688; m. Benjamin Davis 22 Nov. 1704.

8. Jacob[3] Robinson, (*Isaac*,[2] *John*[1]), bapt. 15 May 1653; res. T., carpenter; m. (1) Mary ————, of whom nothing is known; (2) Experience Rogers (3), who was b. 22 June 1673 and d. 11 May 1763. He d. 13 May 1728 and his est. was divided 29 Nov. 1733. They had the following named children:

20. Jacob,[4] b. 11 Apr. 1700.
21. Isaac, b. 1704; d. 26 Dec. 1781, unm.
22. Mary, b. (*1707*); m. Joseph Mott.

9. Peter[3] Robinson, (*Isaac*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1655; res. T., rem. to Norwich, Conn. (1708), later to Preston (1720) and finally to Windham, Conn. where he d. 1740. He m. (1) Mary Manter (14) abt. 1687, who was b. abt. 1665 and d. abt. 1703; (2) Experience ————, who was b. 1672 and d. 30 Apr. 1727. He was Selectman of T. several years, Constable 1693 and Town Treasurer 1702. His will 6 Feb. 1740 was pro. 15 Apr. 1740. They had the following named children:

25. Sarah,[4] b. (*1688*); m. Hezekiah Mason.
26. Mary, b. (*1690*).
27. Martha, b. (*1692*); m. Barnabas Allen.
28. Peter, b. 1694; m. Ruth Fuller.
29. Israel, b. 1696; m. Sarah Sabin.
30. Thomas, b. 1699; m. Anna ————.
31. Abigail, b. 1700; m. Elihu Palmer.
32. Rhoda, b. (*1702*).

By Second Wife:

33. Joseph, b. (*1705*); m. Mehitable Reed.
34. Benjamin, b. (*1707*); m. Jerusha Brigham 1729.
35. Elizabeth, b. (*1709*).
36. Simeon, b. (*1711*).
37. Isaac, b. (*1713*); m. Deborah Hibbard.
38. Anna, b. (*1715*).

20. Jacob[4] Robinson, (*Jacob*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 11 Apr. 1700; res. T., carpenter; rem. to Williamsburg and later to South Hadley, Mass., where he d. 17 Jan. 1793. He held many offices in T. from 1730 to 1770 as Constable, Sergeant of Militia, Treasurer, Tithingman, Fence-viewer and Overseer of Poor. He m. (1) Mary Luce (17) 20 Apr. 1724, who was b. 22 July 1701 and d. 6 Dec. 1761; (2) Mrs. Deborah (Wollen) (33) Luce (wid. of Joseph), who was b. 29 July 1721. They had the following named children:

60. Elijah,[5] b. 2 Aug. 1735; d. y.

By Second Wife:

61. Mary, b. 27 Dec. 1764.
62. Deborah, b. 9 Aug. 1766; m. Nathan Taylor.
63. Jacob, b. 18 Feb. 1768; m. (1) Jerusha ————; (2) Mary Taylor.
64. Joseph, b. 23 Sept. 1770.

Several branches of the Robinson family were represented on the Vineyard in later generations as follows:

49. Isaac[5] Robinson, (*Isaac*,[4] *John*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 14 Aug. 1713; res. C., (prob. Elizabeth Ids.); m. (1) Esther Nye 13 Nov. 1735; (2) Jane Hatch 13 Dec. 1742. He d. 1749 and his widow Jane adm. his estate that year (Barnstable Probate). They had issue as follows:

80. Sarah,[6] b. 17 Aug. 1736.
81. Katherine, b. 10 Oct. 1738.

82. Benjamin, b. 24 Mch. 1740.
83. Esther, b. 10 Aug. 1742.

By Second Wife:

84. Abigail, b. 17 Mch. 1745.
85. Hannah, b. 7 June 1748.

91. Zephaniah[6] Robinson, (*Thomas*,[5] *Timothy*,[4] *John*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 26 July 1729; res. Elizabeth Ids. (Naushon); rem. to Livermore, Me. where he d. 27 Mch. 1805; m. (1) Anna Hatch 27 Feb. 1757; (2) Jedidah West (172) abt. 1776, who was b. 4 Oct. 1752. They had the following named children:

100. Shadrach,[7] b. 2 Feb 1757–8.
101. Thomas, b. (*1760*).
102. James, b. (*1762*); m. (1) Lydia Gifford 1788; (2) Sabra Gifford 1798.
103. Zephaniah, b. (*1764*).
104. Rhoda, b. (*1766*); m. Joseph Lawrence 1786.
105. Cornelius, b. 1769.
106. Isaac, b. (*1771*).
107. Stephen, b. (*1773*).

By Second Wife:

108. Judah, b. 18 Apr. 1777; d. y.
109. Anna, b. 19 Sept. 1779; d. 1814.
110. Seth, b. 29 Aug. 1781; m. Anna Swift.
111. Ellis, b. 2 July 1783; d. 1832.
112. Paul, b. 17 June 1785; m. (1) Abigail Weeks; (2) Mary Weeks.
113. Weston, b. 2 Aug. 1787.
114. Phebe, b. 13 July 1790.

100. Shadrach[7] Robinson, (*Zephaniah*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Timothy*,[4] *John*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 2 Feb. 1757–8; res. Tarpaulin Cove, Naushon; farmer; m. Deborah Robinson 6 Dec. 1799, who was b. 28 Feb. 1761 and d. 6 May 1833. He d. 6 Apr. 1841. They had the following named children:

120. John,[8] b. 3 Oct. 1781; m. Jane Allen (444) 25 July 1807.
121. Jedidah, b. 2 Jan. 1783; m. David Tilton (320) 25 Sept. 1806.
122. Anna, b. 15 Mch. 1785; m. Ward Tilton (271).
123. Abigail, b. 5 Sept. 1788; m. Isaac Daggett (352) 1 Jan. 1839.
124. Rebecca, b. 3 Apr. 1790; m. Shubael Merry (97) 9 Aug. 1822.
125. Henry, b. 18 Nov. 1792; m. Lucretia Adams (65) 15 Mch. 1827.
126. Hannah, b. 7 Aug. 1795; m. Joseph Chase, Jr. (275) 22 June 1819.
127. Delia, b. 25 Jan. 1800; m. Benjamin Allen, Jr. (264) (int.) 1 June 1822.

101. Thomas[7] Robinson, (*Zephaniah*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Timothy*,[4] *John*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1760; res. Elizabeth Ids.; m. Jedidah Davis 14 Sept. 1786 and had issue as follows:

130. Nathaniel,[8] b. 21 July 1787.
131. Rhoda L., b. 15 Aug. 1789; m. Francis Lawrence; res. T. (*1850*).
132. Thomas, b. 5 Nov. 1792; m. Amy N. Downes (74) 18 Dec. 1825, res. T. 1850.
133. Hervey, b. 15 Jan. 1795; res. C. 1850.
134. Jervis, b. 5 May 1797.
135. Elizabeth, b. 9 Sept. 1800; res. T. 1850, unm.

103. Zephaniah[7] Robinson, (*Zephaniah*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Timothy*,[4] *John*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1766; res. Elizabeth Ids., Naushon; farmer; m. Hannah Davis 29 July 1787 and had the following named children:

140. Davis,[8] b. 22 Jan. 1788; m. (1) Mercy Davis; (2) Susan Davis.
141. Sarah, b. 19 May 1790.
142. Willard, b. 16 May 1792; d. s. p.
143. Calvin, b. 19 June 1794; m. Eunice Gifford.
144. Mercy, b. 19 July 1796.
145. Albert, b. 29 July 1799.
146. Anna, b. 7 Mch. 1802.
147. Hannah, b. 29 June 1804.
148. Zephaniah, b. 29 Dec. 1805; m. Nancy Fessenden.

105. Cornelius[7] Robinson, (*Zephaniah*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Timothy*[4], *John*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1769; res. Elizabeth Ids., Naushon; farmer; m. Fear Gifford 10 Apr. 1792 and had the following named children:

150. Zephaniah,[8] b. 27 Aug. 1793.
151. William G., b. 6 Feb. 1795; m. Lucy Swift.
152. Anna, b. 26 May 1797; m. Artemus Chamberlain.
153. Mary, b. 26 June 1799; m. Isaac Grinnell.
154. Erving, b. 9 June 1801; m. Eleanor S. Young.
155. Ellis, b. 13 Feb. 1804; d. y.
156. Ellis, b. 31 July 1805; m. Susan Parker.
157. Cornelius, b. (*1807*); m. Sarah Tobey.
158. Augusta, b. (*1809*); m. Ebenezer Ash.

107. Stephen[7] Robinson, (*Zephaniah*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Timothy*,[4] *John*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1773; res. Elizabeth Ids., Naushon; m. Polly Gifford 22 June 1796 and had the following named children:

160. Stephen,[8] b. (——).
161. Samuel, b. (——).

Isaac Robinson, b. abt. 1730, by family tradition, an unrecorded son of Peter and Martha (Green) Robinson (*John*,[3] *Isaac*[2], *John*[1]), died 1814. Will dated Dec. 3, 1708, Pro. Nov. 9, 1814, (Barn Pro.) was a resident of the Elizabeth Islands and later lived in Falmouth. Served in Rev. He m. Jan. 16, 1760, Mary Robinson by whom he had the following named children recorded in Chilmark:

Meribah, b. 27 June 1762; m. Ebenezer Gifford and had son Robinson Gifford.
Elisha, b. 30 Mch. 1763 m. Temperance Davis.

ROGERS FAMILY

1. William[1] Rogers, the ancestor of the family of this name, was an early settler of T., and a biographical sketch of him may be read in Vol. II, Annals of W. T., pp. 62–3. Research in England based upon evidence found in the Mss. Archives of the Superior Judicial Court of Mass. show that he was a native of Kingsbridge, Devonshire, England, bapt. 11 June 1638, the son of Thomas and Orange (——) Rogers of that parish. He married (about 1670) Martha Barnard dau. of Robert of Salisbury and Nantucket, who was b. 1647 and d. 23 Jan. 1717–18. He died 23 March 1713 leaving issue:

2. Orange,[2] b. (*1671*); m. (1) Nicholas Cartwright; (2) Maurice Farris 18 May 1708.
3. Experience, b. 22 June 1673; m. Jacob Robinson (8).
4. Ebenezer, b. 5 Jan. 1675–6.
5. Patience, b. (*1679*).
6. Sarah, b. (*1682*); m. Samuel Pelton; res. Nassau, Long Island, N. Y.
7. Mary, b. (*1685*).
8. Martha, b. (*1688*); m. Thomas King 2 Nov. 1710.

4. Ebenezer[2] Rogers, (*William*[1]), b. 5 Jan. 1675–6; res. T., farmer; m. Remember ————, of whom nothing further is known. He d. 23 Apr. 1766.

10. Matthias,[3] b. (*1702*).
11. William, b. 1704.
12. Rebecca, b. (*1706*); m. ———— Allen.
13. Patience, b. (*1708*); m. Benoni Swain.
14. Jonathan, b. (*1710*); m. Mary Draper 10 Feb. 1763; perh. rem. to Long Island, N. Y.
15. Sarah, b. (*1712*); m. ———— Gordon.
16. John, b. (*1714*); living in T. 1770; rem. to Middleboro, Mass. 1796.
17. Robert, b. 1716.
18. Thomas, b. (*1718*).

10. Matthias[3] Rogers, (*Ebenezer*,[2] *William*[1]), b. abt. 1702; res. T., prob. rem. to Vermont 1785; m. Sarah Hillman (20) 28 Oct. 1730, who was b. abt. 1708 and d. Dec. 1779. (See T. town records pp. 250, 256). In Tisbury Military Co., 1757.

20. Oliver,[4] b. (*1731*).
21. Nathaniel, b. (*1733*); m. Phebe Cottle 23 Dec. 1756; rem. to Hartland, Vt. (1790).
22. Ebenezer, b. (*1736*).
23. Samuel, b. (*1739*).
24. Elizabeth, b. (*1741*).
25. David, b. 1743; d. Mch. 1763 at sea.
26. Silas, b. 1745.

11. William[3] Rogers, (*Ebenezer*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 1704; res. T., weaver; prob. rem. from town after 1770 as he does not appear on the tax lists subsequently. He m. Zerviah Dunham (64) 16 July 1741.

30. William,[4] b. (*1742*).
31. John, b. (*1744*); served in Sea Coast Defence 1776.

17. Robert[3] Rogers, (*Ebenezer*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 1716; res. T., farmer; m. Bethiah Crowell (30) abt. 1739, who was b. 1723 and d. 1 Nov. 1760. He d. 30 June 1766. He served in the Military Co. of Tisbury in 1757.

50. John,[4] b. 1740; d. 29 Jan. 1800.
51. Benjamin, b. 1745; d. 9 Oct. 1765.
52. Rowland, b. 1748; m. (1) Abigail Crossman (51) 12 Sept. 1771, who was b. 6 Apr. 1751 and d. 1772; (2) Lois Norton 4 Dec. 1783. He rem. to Goshen, Mass. (1800) and d. 1826 without issue.
53. Stephen, b. 1750; d. 20 Dec. 1802.
54. Lot, b. 1752.
55. Elsie, b. (*1754*).
56. Patience, b. (*1756*); m. Adonijah Luce (402) 7 Jan. 1779.

18. Thomas[3] Rogers, (*Ebenezer*,[2] *William*[1]), b. abt. 1718; res. T., farmer; m. Huldah Jones (70) 4 Dec. 1754, who was b. abt. 1734. Nothing further is known of them after 1777.

60. Abishai,[4] b. (*1755*); Sea Coast Defence 1776.
61. Martha, b. (*1757*); m. Lot Rogers (54) 7 Oct. 1781.
62. Eliphalet, b. (*1759*); Sea Coast Defence 1776.

22. Ebenezer[4] Rogers, (*Matthias*,[3] *Ebenezer*,[2] *William*[1]), b. abt. 1736; res. T., rem. to Mattapoisett, where he d. bef. July 1782. He m. Alice Moores.

70. Ebenezer,[5] b. (*1770*); m. Eliza Hammond.
71. Libni, b. (*1773*); res. Mattapoisett.
72. Moores, b. (*1775*); m. Mary Cushman 1798.
73. Rebecca, bapt. July 1782.
74. Sarah, bapt. July 1782.
75. Elizabeth, bapt. June 1783; m. Eli Soper.

26. Silas[4] Rogers, (*Matthias*,[3] *Ebenezer*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 1745; res. T., farmer; m. Elizabeth Swain 14 Jan. 1768, who was b. 1744 and d. 4 May 1820. He d. 28 Feb. 1820.

80. (Child),[5] b. 1768; d. y.
81. (Child), b. Dec. 1769; d. y.
82. Eunice, b. 1770; d. 23 Aug. 1835, unm.
83. Prince, b. 16 Sept. 1772; m. Polly Luce (564) 9 Sept. 1810, who was b. 20 Jan. 1773 and both were living in 1850.
84. Mary, b. (*1774*); m. David Buffum.
85. William, b. 1776; d. 26 Sept. 1797, unm.

54. Lot[4] Rogers, (*Robert*,[3] *Ebenezer*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 1752; res. T., yeoman; m. Martha Rogers (60) 7 Oct. 1781, who was b. 1757 and d. 2 Jan. 1837. He d. 11 Nov. 1832 and his will 11 Oct. 1831 was pro. 16 Apr. 1833. He served in the Sea Coast Defence 1776 in Capt. Nathan Smith's Company.

120. Abishai,[5] b. 23 June 1782; m. Judith Cushman 23 Feb. 1806. They were the grandparents of the late Henry Huddleston Rogers of Fairhaven, Mass. and New York City, the well-known Standard Oil magnate. He erected a memorial in the cemetery at W. T. to his ancestor (54).
121. Robert, b. 15 July 1786; m. Ruth Bassett (167) 25 Mch. 1830.
122. Nancy, b. 14 June 1790; living 1850, unm.
123. Huldah, b. 3 Sept. 1792; living 1850, unm.
124. James, b. (*1795*); m. Lovina Athearn (116) 6 Nov. 1831.

ROTCH FAMILY

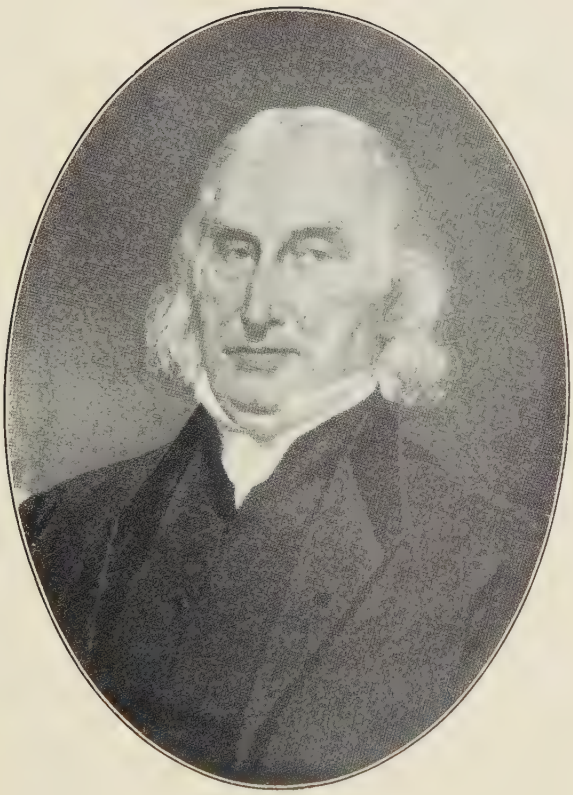
Information heretofore available from traditional sources and family legends has credited Cape Cod as the earliest home of the Rotches in N. E., but recent investigation by the author has resulted in a revision of these traditions and placed the real progenitor one generation farther back in another part of the Colony of Massachusetts.

1. William[1] Rotch, (*Roche, Roach*), called a weaver and prob. b. abt. 1650, is found at Salem* before 1692, where he had m. Hannah Potter, dau. of Nicholas and Mary (Gedney) of that town, (1690), who was b. 27 Mch. 1665–6. Her father was a bricklayer and lived on a tract of land known to this day as Roache's Point after it came into her possession by inheritance in the division of his estate. William Rotch, d. abt. 1705 and his wid. m. (2) Daniel Darling, cordwainer, 15 Mch. 1717, whose deeds to her son established the identity of the Rotches of Cape Cod as descended from the weaver of Salem.

10. William,[2] b. 12 Aug. 1692.
11. Hannah, b. 12 Oct. 1694.
12. Elizabeth, b. 16 Apr. 1697; perh. m. David Webb.

---

* The family tradition is that he was a native or resident of Salisbury, Eng., and emigrated in 1689, but researches have not confirmed this. There were Rotches in Bristol, England at that period. As the Rotches became identified with the Quakers it has been supposed they were of that sect in England, but it has not been proved.



13. Mary, b. 26 Oct. 1699; perh. m. Samuel Symonds.
14. Benjamin, b. (*1702*).
15. Joseph, b. 6 Mch. 1704.

10. William[2] Rotch, (*William*[1]), b. 12 Aug. 1692, formerly supposed to be the head of the family in America, is found at Truro in 1718, when his mother Hannah (Potter) Roach (Darling) deeded the land at Roache's Point to her son, then called a "tanner". (Essex Register XXXIII. 217.) In 1723 he is called "whalefisherman" (ibid XLIII. 16). He may have been a resident of Bristol with wife Dinah in 1715 bef. settling at the Cape and his last place of abode was Provincetown, where he was an "innholder" and it is said his death occurred in Boston. On 4 Apr. 1746, his wid. was appointed admx. of his est. He m. (1) Dinah (?) ————, and (2) Mary Kingman of Bridgewater 1 Sept. 1740, (dau. of John and Desire Kingman), who was b. 7 Apr. 1692 and surviving him m. (2) Rev. John Avery of Truro 28 June 1748. William Rotch was a subscriber to Prince's Chronology in 1728.

By First Wife:
15a. Samuel,[3] b. 1722; d. 1736.

14. Benjamin[2] Rotch, (*William*[1]), b. abt. 1702; res. Provincetown, mariner; rem. to Boston 1744, where he d. 1758. He left a wid., Martha (Paine?), and two sons. She is said to have d. in 1760.

16. William,[3] b. 23 Oct. 1729.
17. Paine, b. 20 Nov. 1731; d. y.
18. Joseph, b. 13 Nov. 1733.
19. Benjamin, b. 4 Nov. 1735.

15. Joseph[2] Rotch, (*William*[1]), b. 6 Mch. 1704; res. Salem, master mariner; rem. to Nantucket, where he m. Love Macy 21 Feb. 1732–3. He became interested in the whaling industry and he and his sons are considered to have been the leading spirits in its commercial development. He rem. to New Bedford at the outbreak of the Revolution and at the

British attack on that town in 1778, his house was burned by the invaders. He d. 24 Dec. 1784.

20. William,[3] b. 4 Dec. 1734; m. Elizabeth Barney 31 Dec. 1754; prominent Quaker, ancestor of the Rotches of New Bedford.
21. Joseph, b. (*1740*); d. s. p., abt. 1772.
22. Francis, b. 1749; m. Nancy Rotch (50); no male issue.

16. William[3] Rotch, (*Benjamin*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 23 Oct. 1729; res. Boston; shipwright, rem. to Mattapoisett (Rochester, Mass.), where he m. (1) Anne Barlow 17 Nov. 1754, prob. dau. of Joseph and Abigail Barlow, b. 24 May 1737, and in 1767 rem. to T., settling at Lambert's Cove. He m. (2) Mrs. Eunice (Norton) (490) Lambert abt. 1768 (wid. of Elisha), who was b. 1733 and d. 9 Oct. 1813. He d. 2 July 1809. He served in the Louisburg Expedition 1745 in the company commanded by Capt. Edward Coles.

40. Benjamin,[4] b. 20 Oct. 1755.
41. Israel, b. 8 May 1757; rem. to Vermont.
42. Joseph, b. 10 Apr. 1759; res. Nantucket.
43. Olive, b. 21 May 1761; m. (1) Whitten Hillman (151) 2 Sept. 1784; (2) Abijah Hammett (69) 2 Dec. 1791.
44. Betty, b. 10 Oct. 1763.
45. Anna, b. 9 May 1766; m. ———— Daniels.

By Second Wife:

46. Eunice, b. 1769.
47. William, b. 24 Jan. 1771; m. Polly Norton (591); res. Farmington, Me.
48. Francis, b. 1776.
49. Maria V., b. 1778; m. Tristram Luce (1109) 26 Aug. 1808.

18. Joseph[3] Rotch, (*Benjamin*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 19 Nov. 1733; res. Boston, mariner; m. Jane Alline 11 June 1765, (dau. of Henry of Boston).

50. Nancy,[4] b. (*1766*); m. Francis Rotch (22).

48. Francis[4] Rotch, (*William*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 1776; res. T., mariner; later of C., where he d. 17 Sept. 1848. He m. Rebecca Davis (72) abt. 1806, who was b. 26 May 1788 and was living in 1850.

60. John Davis,[5] b. 7 Jan. 1807.
61. Nancy, b. 10 Apr. 1809; m. Thomas Smith 17 Mch. 1831.

62. Harriet, b. 1810; d. y.
63. Mary O., b. 1815; d. y.
64. Francis O., b. 14 Aug. 1817; m. Eliza C. Wilkins 20 July 1845, res. C., master mariner.
65. Caleb L., b. (*1819*); d. 24 Jan. 1850.

60. John Davis[5] Rotch, (*Francis,*[4] *William,*[3] *Benjamin,*[2] *William*[1]), b. 7 Jan. 1807; res. T., woolen manufacturer; m. Sarah Tilton (404) 28 Oct. 1828, who was b. 4 June 1809 and d. 17 Nov. 1889. He d. 9 June 1882.

70. Mary O.,[6] b. 5 Sept. 1829; m. Simon M. Vincent 31 Dec. 1848.
71. Rebecca, b. 17 Mch. 1834.
72. Ellen M., b. 3 Nov. 1837; m. (1) George G. Gifford; (2) William C. Adams.
73. William J., b. 14 Jan. 1847; m. Lydia E. Smith 16 Apr. 1873 and had issue Albert, b. 26 Aug. 1875 and Edna W., b. 18 Apr. 1881. In the preface of Vol. I and in the preface of this Volume, the author has expressed his great indebtedness to Mr. Rotch for his constant support of this history by voice, pen and money. A long and active life has been employed by him in promoting the material interests of the Vineyard at all times. He may well be called the Father of West Tisbury, which his persistence and diplomacy fashioned out of the older Tisbury and a prosperous township has been the result of his wise leadership.
74. John Elmore, b. 2 Sept. 1849; m. Rebecca N. Luce 18 Sept. 1868; res. T., mariner; d. 8 Nov. 1884.

RUSSELL

Samuel Russell of Scituate, was a transient resident of T., as related in Vol. II, Annals of W. T., pp. 70–1, but he died, leaving no direct descendants.

Pelatiah Russell, son of Samuel and Huldah (Odar) Russell of Nan. b. 29 Jan. 1730; mariner, came to E., where he m. Mrs. Jane (Pease) (310) Huxford 3 June 1755 (wid. of Pelatiah (24)), who was b. 1728 and d. Apr. 1793. The date of his death is not known.

20. Pelatiah, b. 1758; d. 1776; in Sea Coast Defence.
21. Jane, b. 1765; m. Joseph Holley (46) 28 Aug. 1785.
22. Eunice, b. Aug. 1768; m. Samuel Whelden (64).
23. (Child), b. 1772; d. 1775.

William Russell, brother of above, came to T. 1763 and was admitted to church next year. He m. Lydia Mayhew (273) 24 Feb. 1763, who was b. 9 June 1741 and d. July 1772.

30. Mary, b. 24 Dec. 1763; m. Elijah Look (58) 9 Mch. 1780.
31. William, b. 23 Mch. 1766.
32. Lydia, b. 21 Jan. 1768; m. Mayhew Adams (50).
33. John Mayhew, b. 28 Jan. 1771; rem. to New Gloucester, Me. where he d. 8 Jan. 1848.

SARSON

10. Richard[1] Sarson, of whom an extended account has been given in Vol. II, Annals of E., pp. 104–108, m. Mrs. Jane (Paine) Mayhew (wid. of Thomas) (20) abt. 1667 and had the following issue:

20. Samuel,[2] b. 1667.
21. Mehitable, b. (*1670*); m. Thomas Lothrop (50).

20. Samuel[2] Sarson, (*Richard*[1]), b. 1667; res. E., innholder; maintained during his short life the prominent position in town affairs held by his father. He m. Mrs. Ann (Platts) Clay of Boston 3 Jan. 1694 (wid. of John), who was b. 28 Feb. 1670–1 and surviving her husband m. (3) John Worth (2) 1 Sept. 1704. Samuel Sarson d. 1703, the inventory of his est. being returned in August of that year. Children:

30. Anne,[3] b. 25 Mch. 1697; m. Moses Belcher 20 May 1715.
31. Jane, b. 25 May 1700; m. Lemuel Little (25) 1 Oct. 1717.
32. Thomas, b. 25 May 1703; prob. d. y.

SELLEW

1. Philip[1] Sellew, schoolmaster, came to E. abt. 1712, prob. from Harwich, Cape Cod, and rem. abt. 1717 to Nan., returning to Harwich where he d. 15 May 1773 in his 85th year. By first wife Elizabeth ————, (who d. 14 Mch. 1721) he had the following issue:

10. Primis,[2] b. 28 Mch. 1713; m. Jane Devereaux 23 Aug. 1739.
11. Philip, b. 7 Dec. 1714.
12. John, b. 31 Mch. 1717.
13. Asa, b. 14 Mch. 1719.

12. John[2] Sellew, (*Philip*[1]), b. 31 Mch. 1717; res. E., mariner; m. Hannah Hamblin (48) 20 Sept. 1739, who was b. 18 July 1721. They rem. from the Vineyard abt. 1750 and he is said to have d. in Falmouth, N. S.

20. Thomas,[3] b. (*1741*); rem. to Weathersfield, Conn. and d. s. p. 1791.
21. Philip, b. 1743; rem. to Glastonbury, Conn. and d. 12 June 1828.
22. John, b. 1745; rem. to Glastonbury, Conn. and d. 5 Aug. 1824.

SHAW

Jonathan[4] Shaw came to E. from Plympton, Mass. abt. 1750 and m. Abiah Smith (430) Mch. 1754, who was b. 1732 and surviving him m. (2) Thomas Pease (182) 24 Oct. 1763. Jonathan Shaw d. between 1756 and 1763. He had a son:

Ebenezer,[5] b. 27 Sept. 1756; d. 1781 in prison ship during Revolution. He also served in Sea Coast Defence 1776. He m. Keturah Pease (662) Mch. 1779, who survived and m. (2) Capt. Charles Church 2 Mch. 1783. Issue: Betsey,[6] b. 19 Dec. 1779.

James[4] Shaw, prob. brother of above, came to E. and is found serving in the Militia Co. in 1757. He was a mariner and pilot by occupation and during the Revolution served as

Sergeant and Lieutenant in Sea Coast Defence. He was lost at sea 1783 and adm. of his estate was given to the widow 3 Feb. 1786, who returned an inventory of £123–19–0. He m. Rebecca Butler (87) abt. 1752, who was b. 1730.

Deborah,[5] b. (*1753*); m. Jeruel West (135) 25 May 1775.
Rebecca, b. 26 Oct. 1755; m. Obed Norton (477).
Mary, b. (*1758*); m. Ebenezer Hitchcock.
Lucy, b. 27 July 1761; m. Samuel Norris (41).
Rhoda, b. (*1764*); m. Nehemiah Lovell 3 July 1788.

SKIFFE FAMILY

There was a James Skiffe, resident of Chelsea, near London, who was buried there 12 June 1609, evidently a Puritan from the language of his will. He left a widow Margery (who afterwards married William Sheppie) and seven children: Rebecca, who afterwards married Thomas Lovell; Susanna, William, Elizabeth, Obadiah, Anne and Joshua. Two others, John and Mary, had died young at Chelsea. The registers of old Chelsea church show that John was baptized there, but there is no baptismal entry for Rebecca the eldest child. John was baptized 1 May 1592 and William in 1599, but neither could have been father of the emigrant. It is possible that he was a nephew of the testator or a near relative. The name Obadiah is worthy of note as it appears in a descendant of the emigrant.

1. James[1] Skiffe, b. abt. 1610, the ancestor of this family in America, of whom a biographical sketch may be read in Vol. II, Annals of W. T., pp. 71–2, has thus far escaped identification in his English home despite continued efforts in tracing every available clue. While the name is very rare in England, it is found quite numerous in a group of parishes near London, as Eltham 1559, Newenden 1578, Lewisham 1589, Mottingham

1603, Greenwich 1620, Charlton 1645, besides scattering occurrences of the name in various London parishes of that period. The name is found in variations of Skeffe, Skyffe, Skaffe and other intermediate spellings but the name of James is absent in all these quoted instances. His children were as follows:

2. James,[2] b. 12 Sept. 1638.
3. Stephen, b. 14 Apr. 1641.
4. Nathaniel, b. 20 Mch. 1645.
5. Sarah, b. 12 Oct. 1646; m. Thomas Mayhew (31).
6. Bathshua, b. 26 Apr. 1648; m. Shearjashub Bourne 1666.
7. Mary, b. 24 Mch. 1650; m. Matthew Mayhew (30).
8. Patience, b. 25 Mch. 1652; m. Elisha Bourne 26 Oct. 1675.
9. Benjamin, b. 15 Nov. 1655; a biographical sketch of him appears in Vol. II, Annals of C., pp. 36–9. He d. s. p. 17 Feb. 1717–18.
10. Nathan, b. 16 May 1658.

2. James[2] Skiffe, (*James*[1]), b. 12 Sept. 1638; res. Sandwich, Mass. His connection with the Vineyard is detailed in Vol. I., p. 474 and Vol. II, Annals of W. T., pp. 72–3. He m. (1) Elizabeth Neighbor of Boston 18 Nov. 1659 from whom he was divorced 1670 and (2) Sarah Barnard of Nan. (espoused Mch. 1677), who was b. abt. 1648 and d. 24 Oct. 1732.

By Second Wife:

11. Sarah,[3] b. (*1678*); m. Robert Long.
12. Patience, b. (*1681*); m. John Swain 3 Oct. 1706.
13. Mary, b. (*1684*); m. Moses Giles 3 Nov. 1708.
14. Hannah, b. 1687; m. Jacob Daggett (52) 24 Oct. 1714.
15. Beulah, b. (*1690*); m. Thomas Bartholomew 15 July 1724.
16. Nathan, b. (*1693*); killed by pirates off Nan. 1723; s. p.

3. Stephen[2] Skiffe, (*James*[1]) b. 14 Apr. 1641; res. Sandwich, Mass. gentleman; m. Lydia Snow, dau. of Anthony and Abigail (Warren) Snow of Plymouth), who was b. abt. 1640 and d. 17 Mch. 1713. He d. 19 June 1710. He was Justice of the Peace and Rep. to General Court 1676 and after.

20. Abigail,[3] b. 2 May 1666; m. Shubael Smith (316).
21. Deborah, b. 14 July 1668; m. Stephen Presbury (22).
22. Mercy, b. 13 Nov. 1671; m. John Chipman.
23. Lydia, b. (*1675*); m. John Blackwell.
24. Stephen, b. 4 Feb. 1685; m. (1) Sarah Lothrop; (2) Mrs. Thankful (Gorham) Hawes 27 July 1749 (wid. of Thomas).

4. NATHANIEL[2] SKIFFE, (*James*,[1]) b. 20 Mch. 1645; res. Sandwich, Mass.; rem. to Falmouth (1677) later to T. and C. and finally to Windham, Conn. (1713), where he d. 24 Apr. 1723 of smallpox. He m. (1) MARY ————, of whom nothing is known; (2) RUTH WEST (6), who was b. 1651 and d. 31 Dec. 1741. In the absence of records the following named are believed to be his children as all others of the name at that period are otherwise placed:

30. ABIGAIL,[3] b. (*1679*).
31. (Son), b. and d. 1681.
32. SARAH, b. (*1683*).
33. JOHN, b. (*1686*); soldier in French War 1709, Capt. Matthew Austin's company.
34. HANNAH, b. 6 June 1688; m. (1) BENJAMIN MAYHEW (63) 13 May 1704; (2) WILLIAM HUNT (30).
35. BEULAH, b. (*1689*).
36. NATHAN, b. 1691; soldier in French War 1711 and d. 17 Oct. 1711 of disease, contracted in service. (Mass. Arch. LXXI.856).
37. NATHANIEL, b. 1693; m. HANNAH CAREY; res. Windham, Conn.
38. STEPHEN, b. (*1695*); m. ELIZBETH HATCH.

10. NATHAN[2] SKIFFE, (*James*[1]), b. 16 May 1658; res. Sandwich, farmer; came to T. with his brothers and was town clerk 1681–86, Constable 1693; rem. to C. abt. 1695, where he continued to live until his death 19 Feb. 1725–6. His will 23 Dec. 1725 was pro. 2 Mch. 1725–6. He m. (1) HEPSIBAH CODMAN (15) abt. 1678, who d. 19 July 1696, and (2) MERCY CHIPMAN of Sandwich 13 Dec. 1699, (dau. of John and Mercy (Howland) Chipman), who was b. 6 Feb. 1668 and d. 19 June 1724.

40. HEPSIBAH,[3] b. 1679; m. THOMAS NORTON (35).
41. PATIENCE, b. (*1682*); m. RALPH THACHER (14).
42. JAMES, b. 10 Mch. 1689.
43. ELIZABETH, b. 1690; m. ———— STURGIS.
44. BENJAMIN, b. 29 April 1691.
45. STEPHEN, b. 26 May 1693, rem. to Toiland, Conn.
46. MARY, b. 26 May 1695; m. THOMAS BACON 9 Sept. 1721.

By Second Wife:

47. SARAH, b. Feb. 1697–8; m. SOLOMON ATHEARN (16) 24 July 1717.
48. MERCY, b. 5 July 1701; m. (1) PRINCE COFFIN 10 Nov. 1727; (2) NATHANIEL COFFIN.
49. SAMUEL, b. 24 Dec. 1703.

50. John, b. 22 Aug. 1705.
51. Joseph, b. 18 Nov. 1707.

42. James[3] Skiffe, (*Nathan*,[2] *James*[1]), b. 10 Mch. 1689; res. C., cordwainer; m. Lydia Smith (333) abt. 1717, who was b. 4 Oct. 1685 and d. 8 Nov. 1745. He d. 6 Jan. 1724.

70. Stephen,[4] b. 8 May 1718.
71. James, b. 15 July 1722.

44. Benjamin[3] Skiffe, (*Nathan*,[2] *James*[1]), b. 29 Apr. 1691; res. C., weaver; rem. to Sharon, Conn. where he d. 2 Dec. 1781. He m. (1) Abigail Pease (87) 13 Sept. 1722, who was b. 2 Aug. 1700 and d. 4 Mch. 1738–9; (2) Miriam Merry (16) bef. 1742, who was b. 8 Apr. 1705.

80. Hannah,[4] b. (*1723*); m. Benjamin Merry (22) 23 Oct. 1740.
81. Bathsheba, b. (*1725*); m. Jacob Clifford (46) 8 Nov. 1742.
81a. John, b. (*1728*).
81b. Nathan, b. (*1731*).
82. Benjamin, b. 1737.

By Second Wife:

83. John, b. 1742.
84. Mary, b. 1 Sept. 1744; m. Samuel Skiffe (102) 27 Jan. 1769.

49. Samuel[3] Skiffe, (*Nathan*,[2] *James*[1]), b. 24 Dec. 1703; res. C., saddler; rem. to Hanover, Mass. (1729), Scituate (1730) and Duxbury (1750), after which his further record is unknown. He m. Mrs. Elizabeth (House) Dwelley of Scituate 1 July 1744, who was b. 16 Apr. 1706 and d. 15 Apr. 1745.

85. John,[4] b. 3 Apr. 1745.

50. John[3] Skiffe, (*Nathan*,[2] *James*[1]), b. 22 Aug. 1705; res. C., blacksmith; m. Jane ————, of whom nothing is of record. He d. 6 Mch. 1728 in his 23rd year and the family records credit him with a posthumous child:

90. Nathan,[4] b. 12 Oct. 1728. Nothing further known of him.

51. Joseph[3] Skiffe, (*Nathan*,[2] *James*[1]), b. 18 Nov. 1707; res. C., cooper; m. Remember Gibbs of Sandwich 7 July 1740,

who was b. 31 Aug. 1714 and d. 21 May 1815, aged 100 years 8 mos. and 21 days. He d. 7 Nov. 1778 and his will 15 June 1772 was pro. 9 Dec. 1779. He was in the town Militia 1757.

100. Mercy,[4] b. 9 Apr. 1741; m. Seth Mayhew (295) 15 Dec. 1763.
101. Caleb, b. 18 June 1742; d. 10 Apr. 1769.
102. Samuel, b. 23 Jan. 1743–4.
103. Joseph, b. 24 Apr. 1745; lost at sea abt. 1766.
104. Abigail, b. 4 July 1748; m. Zephaniah Chase (201) 10 Oct. 1773.
105. Ebenezer, b. 19 Dec. 1750.

70. Stephen[4] Skiffe, (*James*,[3] *Nathan*,[2] *James*[1]), b. 8 May 1718; res. C., farmer; m. Bathsheba Tilton (44) 26 Aug. 1742, who was b. 22 June 1721 and d. 3 Nov. 1767. The date of his death is not known. He was in the Alarm List 1757.

110. Lydia,[5] b. Nov. 1744.
111. Nathaniel, b. 16 June 1747; m. Love West (136) 22 Dec. 1774.
112. Stephen, b. 10 June 1750; d. 6 Dec. 1821; master mariner.
113. Rebecca, b. 13 July 1752; m. Josiah Mayhew (314) 21 Oct. 1779.
114. Martha, b. 1 Feb. 1755; d. 19 Apr. 1799.
115. Vinal, b. 11 Feb. 1759.

71. James[4] Skiffe, (*James*,[3] *Nathan*,[2] *James*[1]), b. 15 July 1722; res. C., rem. to Williamsburg, Mass. where he d. 1815. He m. Anna Stuart (36), who was b. 31 Mch. 1725 and d. 1792. He d. 1815. He served in the Alarm List 1757.

120. Prince,[5] b. 27 Dec. 1747; m. Jane Jones (78) 7 June 1775; res. Madison Co., N. Y.
121. Deborah, b. 27 Oct. 1749; m. William Meader 20 Oct. 1774.
122. James, b. 27 Feb. 1751; m. Abigail Jenkins (126) 26 Oct. 1775.
123. Anna, b. 16 Feb. 1753; m. Admiral Potter 16 Nov. 1774.
124. Obediah, b. 16 Dec. 1755; m. Lucy Bartlett; res. Williamsburg, Mass.
125. Hannah, b. 15 Apr. 1758; m. Freeborn Mayhew (380).
126. Valentine, b. 28 Aug. 1760.
127. Saunders, b. 9 July 1765; Rev. soldier; res. Williamsburg, Mass. rem. Brookfield, Vt. 1790.

81a. John[4] Skiffe, (*Benjamin*,[3] *Nathan*,[2] *James*[1]), b. about 1728; res. C., cordwainer; rem. to Dartmouth, Mass. after 1763 and d. there 21 Oct. in 1825 at the great age of 97 years. According to family tradition, which is substantiated by record

evidence, he married, probably about 1753, MARY CLAGHORN, (——), sister of Col. George Claghorn, the builder of the "Constitution." (See Additions and Corrections.) She was b. about 1731 and she is the mother of most of the "nineteen or twenty" children credited to him by the statements of descendants. When she died is not known, and it is believed that his second marriage was to WEALTHEA MAKEPEACE, dau. of Thomas and Charity Makepeace of Taunton 4 January 1781 (Dartmouth Rec.). The following named children compiled from state, town, and private records are believed to nearly complete the record of this, the largest single family of the Skiffe tribe.

128. HANNAH,[5] b. (*1754*); m. CALEB WEEDEN, of New Bedford 1 Oct. 1778.
129. ABIGAIL, b. (*1756*); m. JOHN RIPLEY 25 June 1784.
130. BATHSHEBA, b. (*1758*); m. ELNATHAN TABER 10 Oct. 1784.
130a. ————, b. (——).
131. JOHN, b. 14 Jan. 1762. (Pension record.)
132. EXPERIENCE, b. (*1764*); m. ZIBA FULLER of N. B. Feb. 1785.
133. PEGGY, b. (*1766*); m. JOHN BLY 6 June 1787.
134. MIRIAM, b. 1768; intention of marriage to William Winslow was entered 16 Aug. 1799, but she d. as "single" 16 Aug. 1862 at Fairhaven.
135. BENJAMIN, b. 18 July 1769; m. AMY TABER abt. 1796.
136. ELIZABETH, b. (*1770*); m. LOUIS HARDOUIN (int.) 6 Oct. 1792.
137. NATHAN, b. (*1772*); m. REBECCA DEAN of Taunton 6 Dec. 1798. It is stated that he rem. to New York.
138. JACOB, b. (*1774*); m. ABIGAIL SKIFFE (int. 9 Oct. 1802).
139. ALMY, b. 31 July 1776; d. 11 July 1857; res. N. B., prob. unm.
140. JAMES, b. 1777; res. Mattapoisett; m. ELIZABETH FREEMAN AMES 23 Aug. 1798, who was b. 13 Apr. 1775 and d. 18 Mch. 1847 (g. s.). He d. 7 July 1816 (g. s.). They had issue: SARAH C.[6], b. 21 Apr. 1800; m. Joseph Edson Smith 23 Mch. 1830*; NATHAN, b. 17 June 1801; d. 6 June 1822; JAMES, b. 18 Feb. 1803; m. Asenath Hitchman; GEORGE, b. 6 Feb. 1811; m. Elizabeth Cowing.
141. ABRAHAM, b. 18 July 1778; res. Fairhaven; He m. CHARITY MAKEPEACE, dau. of William and Lois (Taber) Makepeace of Raynham, Mass., who was b. June 1781, and d. 31 Dec. 1855. He is credited with eighteen children, a worthy scion of a prolific sire.
142. ISAAC, b. (*1780*); m. MARTHA BRIGGS 8 Apr. 1800.

---

* His son, Nathan Smith, b. 1835, m. Martha M. Dexter 15 Oct. 1861 and had issue, a daughter, Jessie Prince, b. 1869, now Mrs. Theodore C. Keller of Evanston, Illinois. Through her courtesy the author has been enabled to use the results of research, made for her in England, regarding the English ancestry of the Skiffe family.

By Second Wife:

143. Bathsheba, b. (*1782*); m. Seth Ames, Jr., (int. 31 Jan. 1800).
144. Thomas, b. (*1784*); m. Angeline de Maranville, and had Thomas, b.13 Aug. 1830; res. New Bedford.
145. William, b. 15 Apr. 1785.

81b. Nathan[4] Skiffe, (*Benjamin,*[3] *Nathan,*[2] *James*[1]), b. about 1731; res. C., farmer; m. (1) Mrs. Sarah (Tilton) (34) Mayhew abt. 1757 (wid. of Theophilus Mayhew (121) and Benjamin Mayhew (124)), who was b. 25 Aug. 1717 and d. 23 Dec. 1762; (2) Margaret Waldron (22) 13 Mch. 1766, who was b. 11 June 1737 and d. 1829. He d. 25 May 1817 and his will 28 June 1803 was pro. 15 Aug. 1821. He was in the Alarm List 1757.

146. Sarah,[5] b. 13 Mch. 1758; m. David Smith (100) 22 Jan. 1778.
147. Nathan, b. 18 Mch. 1761–2; d. y.

By Second Wife:

148. Nathan, b. 3 Dec. 1766.
149. Peggy, b. 27 Mch. 1768.
150. Jemima, b. 5 Aug. 1770.
151. Bathsheba, b. 23 June 1772; m. Stephen Hillman (231) 24 Apr. 1806.
152. Benjamin, b. June 1774; m. Betsey Mayhew (552).
153. Joshua, b. 23 Aug. 1776.
154. Abigail, b. 1779; m. Jacob Skiffe (138) of New Bedford 4 Nov. 1802.

82. Benjamin[4] Skiffe, (*Benjamin,*[3] *Nathan,*[2] *James*[1]), b. 1737; res. C., rem. to Kent, Conn. (1767) and later to Sharon, same state, (1773), where he d. 20 Feb. 1811. He m. Susanna Hillman (133) 12 Dec. 1765, who was b. 1751 and d. 21 Aug. 1831. He served in the Alarm List of C. 1757. In the French and Indian campaign of 1759 under Gen. Amherst, he saw service at Annapolis Royal in 1760, when he was Corporal and later reached the grade of Lieutenant.

155. Abner,[5] b. 9 Mch. 1768; m. Mehitable Millard 17 Dec. 1789.
156. Prudence, b. 4 July 1770; m. Samuel Skiffe (102) 30 Dec. 1793.
157. Abigail, b. 28 Aug. 1772.
158. Seth, b. 11 June 1774.
159. Benjamin, b. 2 Sept. 1779.
160. Walter, b. 26 July 1782.
161. Susanna, b. 23 Feb. 1785.
162. John, b. 17 Feb. 1787.
163. Rhoda, b. 11 Sept. 1791.

102. SAMUEL[4] SKIFFE, ( ); b. 23 Jan. 1743–4; res. C., farmer; he removed to Ellsworth, Conn. about 1773 and d. there 27 Dec. 1824. He m. (1) MARY SKIFFE (83) 27 Jan. 1769, who was b. 1 Sept. 1744 and was the mother of his children; (2) PRUDENCE SKIFFE (156), who was b. 4 July 1770. Issue as follows, the first two born in Chilmark:

164. ARVIN, b. 14 Feb. 1770; m. SALLY JEFFERS.
165. GIBBS, b. 22 May 1772; m. CHARITY SEARS.
166. MARY, b. 23 Sept. 1774; m. FREEMAN W. PARSONS, Oct. 1797.
167. ASA, b. 15 Feb. 1777; m. SUSANNA SKIFFE (161).
168. ELIZABETH, b. 1 June 1779; m. JAMES WOODWARD.
169. SAMUEL, b. 21 Sept. 1781; m. ————.

131. JOHN[5] SKIFFE, (*John*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Nathan*,[2] *James*[1]); b. 14 Jan. 1762; res. C.; came to Acushnet (Dartmouth) with his parents as a child. He m. MARY MAKEPEACE of Taunton, int. 8 Oct. 1780 (Dartmouth Records); rem. to Washington Co., New York about 1805 and in 1833 was a resident of Easton. He received a pension for service in the Revolutionary War granted upon the following record of enlistments, showing that he entered the army at the early age of thirteen years and three months:

> John Skiff, resident of Dartmouth, enlisted May 1, 1775, for 8 months as private under Captain Daniel Egery, and Colonel Timothy Ruggles in Massachusetts. He again enlisted Mar. 1, 1776, for 3 months as Fifer under Capt. Benj. Dillingham, Col. French, in Massachusetts. He also enlisted March 1, 1778, for 10 months as Matross under Captain Timothy Ingraham. He was captured in Sept. 1778 at Nobscot Fort (Dartmouth), carried to New York, imprisoned 2½ months before exchanged at Elizabethtown. On July 16, 1780, he enlisted for three months as Fifer under Capt. Geo. Claghorn and Col. Abiel Mitchell in Massachusetts. Applied for pension on March 12, 1833, at which time he was residing at Easton, Washington Co., N. Y.

SAMUEL, b. (——).

170. JAMES M., b. (——); m. ANN DURHAM. Had issue one child SAMUEL who m. PHEBE ANN CRANDALL and his descendants now reside in Greenville, N. Y.
171. WILLIAM, b. (——).
172. BENJAMIN, b. (——).
173. CHARITY, b. (——).
174. HANNAH, b. (——); m. JOHN WETMORE.
175. ABIGAIL, b. (——).
176. BATHSHEBA, b. (——).

105. Ebenezer[4] Skiffe, (*Joseph*,[3] *Nathan*,[2] *James*[1]), b. 19 Dec. 1750; res. C., school-teacher and lawyer; m. Deborah Ellis 29 Dec. 1791 (dau. of Eleazer and Deborah Ellis of Plymouth), who was b. May 1756 and d. 15 Mch. 1826. He d. 30 June 1834.

178. Joseph,[5] b. 1 Nov. 1792; d. 14 Aug. 1835.
179. Rufus, b. 15 May 1794; d. 8 Jan. 1836.
180. Ellis, b. 28 Jan. 1797; m. Abigail Blackwell 19 July 1820.

115. Vinal[5] Skiffe, (*Stephen*,[4] *James*,[3] *Nathan*,[2] *James*[1]), b. 11 Feb. 1759; res. C., land surveyor; m. (1) Katherine Tilton (511) 11 Nov. 1779, who was b. 3 Mch. 1761 and d. 5 Oct. 1815; (2) Joanna Clifford (95) (int.) 23 May 1820, who was b. 1790 and d. 7 May 1824. He d. 19 Apr. 1829.

181. Martha,[6] b. 19 Feb. 1781; m. David Tilton (320) 27 Feb. 1800.
182. Stephen, b. 23 Sept. 1787; m. (1) Bathsheba Clifford (94) 11 Jan. 1811; (2) Mrs. Sarah M. Luce Aug. 1842. He was a master mariner and d. 5 Sept. 1857.
183. Catherine, b. 8 Aug. 1794; m. Jonathan Bassett (185) Apr. 1818.

THE SMITH FAMILY, NO. I

John[1] Smith, b. 1615–16, of whom a biographical sketch may be read in Vol. II, Annals of Edgartown, pp. 111–13, was the ancestor of one Smith family on the Island. No relationship to the other is known. He first settled at Watertown 1634, where he m. Deborah Parkhurst, dau. of George and Phebe Parkhurst, who was baptized 1 Aug. 1619 at Ipswich, England. He rem. to Hampton, N. H. 1644 and to Edgartown 1653. He d. abt. 1670 and his wife Deborah was appointed executrix of his will which was dated 14 Feb. 1670. The date of her death is unknown. Children:

20. John,[2] b. (*1640*).
21. Deborah, b. (*1645*); m. Nathaniel Bachiler, of Hampton.

22. Philip, b. (*1650*).
23. Samuel, b. 1661.
24. Abigail, b. (*1662*); perh. m. James Covell (11).

20. John[2] Smith, (*John*[1]), b. (1640); res. E., later Hampton N. H., cooper. He m. Huldah Hussey 26 Feb. 1667, who was the dau. of Christopher Hussey, of Hampton. She was b. 1643 and d. 1740. He was a Lieutenant and d. 2 Dec. 1708. They had issue:

28. Theodate,[3] b. 1667.
29. John, b. 1669.
30. Deborah, b. 1671.
31. Samuel, b. 1672; m. (1) Ruth Haskell 1699; (2) Mrs. Elizabeth ———— Pease 1707, widow of Samuel (70) of Exeter, N. H.
32. Stephen, b. 1674.
33. Huldah, b. 1676.
34. Christopher, b. 1677.
35. Deborah, b. 1679.
36. Philip, b. 1683.
37. Elisha, b. 1685.
38. Abigail, b. 1687.
39. Mary, b. 1690.

22. Philip[2] Smith, (*John*[1]), b. (*1650*); res. E., farmer. He was marshall of the county 1685. He m. Dorcas Stewart (6). He d. bef. 1713. She m. (2) Philip Bailey and d. 1719. They had issue as follows:

40. John,[3] b. (*1685*).

23. Samuel[2] Smith, (*John*[1]), b. 1661; res. E., blacksmith, called "Captain". He m. (1) Mrs. Hannah (Mayhew) (21) Daggett, who was b. 15 June 1635 and d. before 1721. Her will dated 2 Aug. 1710 was pro. 7 Feb. 1722–3. He m. (2) Catherine Homes (13) 30 May 1721, who was b. 20 Mch. 1698–9. He d. 5 Jan. 1737–8 of smallpox.

Children By Second Wife:

50. Deborah,[3] b. 13 Sept. 1722.
51. Catherine, b. 6 June 1725; d. 4 Aug. 1740.
52. Samuel, b. June 1728.
53. Elizabeth, bapt. 25 Mch. 1733

40. JOHN[3] SMITH, (*Philip*,[2] *John*[1]), b. (*1685*); res. E., farmer and yeoman. He m. HANNAH PEASE (82) (*1709*), who was b. 6 Aug. 1690. He d. 16 Oct. 1728; adm. of his estate granted 1 Apr. 1729. His wid. m. (2) NATHANIEL PEASE (140) 1749. They had the following named children:

60. DEBORAH,[4] b. 16 Sept. 1710; m. JEREMIAH MAYHEW (122) 1728.
61. PHILIP, b. 1 Sept. 1711; prob. d. y.
62. SAMUEL, b. 4 Aug. 1713.
63. ELIJAH, b. 15 Oct. 1716.
64. THANKFUL, b. 1718; m. ELIJAH BUTLER (80) 14 Apr. 1737.
65. JOHN, b. 1722.
66. HANNAH, b. 1725; m. THOMAS BUTLER (83) 27 Jan. 1746.
67. TIMOTHY, b. 1727.

52. SAMUEL[3] SMITH, (*Samuel*,[2] *John*[1]), b. June 1728; res. E., gentleman. He m. ANNE WASS (40) 12 Oct. 1752, who was b. 1734 and d. 5 Mch. 1803. He d. 25 Oct. 1796 and his will 20 July 1793 was pro. 8 Nov. 1796. He was known as Samuel "Tertia". They had the following named children:

70. SAMUEL,[4] b. 1760.
71. ANN, b. 7 Mch. 1762; m. Rev. JOSEPH THAXTER 24 July 1803.
72. WILMOT, b. 7 Feb. 1765; d. 1 Apr. 1852, unm.
73. REBECCA, b. 1767; m. WILLIAM BUTLER (274) 13 Sept. 1792.

62. SAMUEL[4] SMITH, (*John*,[3] *Philip*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 4 Aug. 1713; res. E., known as "Junior", yeoman. He m. (1) LYDIA MAYHEW (126) abt. 1735; m. (2) EUNICE VINCENT (20) abt. 1739, who d. June 1763; m. (3) Mrs. DEBORAH (Pease) (181) INSTANCE (1764), who d. Feb. 1774, and m. (4) CATHERINE HARPER (10) (1775), who d. 29 Dec. 1816. He d. 15 June 1796. His will 11 Aug. 1795 was pro. 5 July 1796. He had issue:

80. LOIS,[5] b. 1736; m. NATHANIEL VINCENT (41) abt. 1756.
Children By Second Wife:
81. THOMAS, b. 1740.
82. KATHERINE, b. July 1742; m. JONATHAN VINCENT (59) 20 Feb. 1766.
83. HANNAH, bapt. 27 Nov. 1743; d. unm.
84. AVIS, bapt. 25 Aug. 1745; d. unm.
85. SARAH, b. 29 May 1748; m. JOSEPH PEASE (244) 5 Dec. 1768.
86. EUNICE, b. 1750; d. 1813, unm.
87. DEBORAH, b. (*1752*); m. JOSEPH NORTON (509).

88. John, b. 16 Nov. 1755.
89. Samuel, b. (*1757*); d. at sea.

63. Elijah[4] Smith, (*John*,[3] *Philip*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 15 Oct. 1716; res. E., master mariner. He m. Bethiah Harlock (30) 21 June 1739, who was b. 1719 and d. 17 Feb. 1803. His will 18 June 1801 was pro. 17 Mch. 1802. Her will 27 July 1802 was pro. 12 Sept. 1803. He d. 8 Feb. 1802. They had issue as follows:

90. Lydia,[5] b. (*1740*); m. Lemuel Pease (156) 1 Jan. 1761.
91. Harlock, b. (*1742*).
92. Elizabeth, b. 26 Mch. 1743; m. Ebenezer Norton (500) 24 Sept. 1761.
93. Elijah, b. 20 July 1744.
94. Philip, b. (*1746*).
95. Jeremiah, b. (*1748*); prob. d. y.
96. William, b. (*1749*).
97. David, b. (*1751*).
98. Jedidah, b. (*1753*); m. Ephraim Mayhew (301).
99. Mary, b. (*1755*).
100. David, b. 1756–7; m. Sarah Skiffe (146).
101. Nathan, b. 1759; bapt. 23 Oct. 1763.
102. Bethiah, b. 1762; m. Peter Pease (243) 11 Apr. 1803.

65. John[4] Smith, (*John*,[3] *Philip*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1722; res. E., weaver. He m. Mary Vincent (25) 27 Jan. 1746, who was b. (*1722*). He d. 21 May 1777. His will 3 Apr. 1777 was pro. 5 June 1777. His wid. m. (2) Dr. Elisha West (23) int. 24 Apr. 1779. They had:

105. Mary,[5] bapt. 29 May 1748; d. 7 Jan. 1755.

67. Timothy[3] Smith, (*Philip*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1727; res. E., mariner. He m. Reliance Pease (183) who was bapt. 16 Oct. 1737 and d. Apr. 1814. He d. 10 Jan. 1779. Adm. of his estate granted July 1779 to his wid. Reliance. Inventory of his est. valued at £266–3–8. They had the following named children:

108. Thankful,[4] b. (*1751*); m. Thomas Johnson.
109. Ann, b. (*1755*); m. Ebenezer Talcott 3 Mch. 1777.
110. Timothy, b. (*1757*).
111. Hannah, b. 10 June 1758; m. Zachariah Norton (508) 22 May 1778.
112. Lydia, b. 1761; m. Stephen Norton (952) 4 Mch. 1787.

113. Love, b. 1763.
114. Martha, b. (*1765*).
115. Mary, b. 1768.
116. Abraham, b. 1770; d. Feb. 1793 in West Indies.

70. Samuel[4] Smith, (*Samuel*,[3.2] *John*[1]), b. 1760; res. E., (Pohoganit), farmer. He m. Love Pease (690) 28 Aug. 1783, who was b. Apr. 1762 and d. 7 Oct. 1784. He d. 10 Aug. 1838. They had the following named children:

120. Harrison,[5] b. 5 Apr. 1784; m. (1) Anne Beetle (75); (2) Sophronia Norton (834).
121. Gilbert Warner, b. 23 Feb. 1787; m. Nancy Athearn (200).
122. Hannah, b. 4 Apr. 1789; d. unm.
123. Anne Wass, b. 31 Aug. 1791; d. unm.
124. Rebecca, b. 23 Jan. 1795; m. Samuel Butler (510).
125. Samuel, b. 17 Jan. 1798; m. Nancy Jones (203) int. 22 Feb. 1826.
126. Josiah Henderson, b. 3 June 1804; m. Isabella W. Mayhew, int. 10 May 1831.
127. Clarissa P., b. 3 June 1804; m. Chauncey C. Crane int. 27 Aug. 1840.

81. Thomas[5] Smith, (*Samuel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Philip*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1740; res. E., (Felix Neck), master mariner. He m. Thankful Norton (474) 25 Dec. 1765, who was b. 13 Jan. 1745 and d. 22 Jan. 1814. He d. 28 Feb. 1808. They had the following named children:

130. Daniel,[6] b. 22 June 1768.
131. Hannah, b. 1774; m. Elijah Pease (384) 18 June 1779.
132. John, b. 1 June 1776.
133. Anna, bapt. 16 Sept. 1778; d. 3 July 1850; unm.
134. Thomas, b. 9 May 1781; m. Jedidah Tilton (284) 25 May 1809.
135. Sarah; m. Nehemiah Smith (154) 19 Sept. 1793.

88. John[5] Smith, (*Samuel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Philip*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 16 Nov. 1755; res. E., husbandman. He m. Caroline Smith (480), who was b. 15 June 1760 and d. 19 Sept. 1853. He d. 5 Aug. 1830. They had the following named children:

140. Samuel,[6] b. 8 Oct. 1784; m. (1) Mary Cushman (2) Eliza Hunter.
141. Betsey, b. 13 July 1786; m. (1) Charles Look (169) 29 Jan. 1818; (2) Nathan Smith.
142. Charles, b. 18 Sept. 1788; m. Polly Davis (63) 16 Apr. 1818.
143. Tisdale, b. 12 May 1791; m. Jedidah Stewart (176) 8 Apr. 1824.
144. Polly, b. 20 Feb. 1794; m. Valentine Look (168) 15 Feb. 1815.
145. Sarah, b. 15 Oct. 1796; m. Adrial Smith (227) 27 Jan. 1827.

146. John Bassett, b. 8 Feb. 1799; m. Lydia Wilbur 27 May 1849.
147. Nathan, b. 7 Apr. 1802.

91. Harlock[5] Smith, (*Elijah*,[4] *John*,[3] *Philip*,[2] *John*[1]), b. (*1742*); res. E., farmer; later rem. to New Sharon, Me. He m. (1) Jedidah Smith (433) 8 Nov. 1764, who was b. (*1738*) and d. 30 Sept. 1804; m. (2) Mrs. Bethiah (————) Wing 14 July 1805. They had issue as follows:

150. Jedidah,[6] b. (*1765*); m. Rev. John Tripp 1 Sept. 1784.
151. Susanna, b. (*1767*); m. Francis Mayhew (601) 11 Dec. 1788.
152. Nehemiah, b. (*1770*); d. y.
153. Jeremiah, b. (*1773*); m. (1) Deborah Norton (706); (2) Hannah Smith (164).
154. Nehemiah, b. (*1775*); m. Sarah Smith (135) 19 Sept. 1793.
155. Ephraim, b. (*1778*); m. Mercy Mayhew (565) 2 Oct. 1800.

93. Elijah[5] Smith, (*Elijah*,[4] *John*,[3] *Philip*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 20 July 1744; res. C., farmer; he rem. to Farmington and later to New Sharon, Me. He m. (1) Hannah Mayhew (302) 14 Aug. 1768. She was b. 15 Apr. 1748 and d. 23 June 1790; m. (2) Matilda Mayhew (341) 2 Sept. 1791. She was b. 22 Aug. 1751 and d. 10 Oct. 1843. He d. 2 July 1823.

160. Benjamin,[6] b. 6 May 1769; m. (1) Ruhama Mayhew (563) 22 Aug. 1743; (2) Abigail Tuttle.
161. Elijah, b. 29 June 1771.
162. Mayhew, b. 26 June 1773; d. 4 May 1775.
163. Sarah, b. 25 May 1775; m. Asa Tilton (182) 19 Mch. 1801.
164. Hannah, b. 11 Sept. 1777; m. Jeremiah Smith (153).
165. Mayhew, b. 14 Oct. 1779; m. Sarah Cottle (193), int. 12 Mch. 1803.
166. Polly, b. 4 Nov. 1781; m. Nicholas Winslow.
167. Rufus, b. 1 June 1784; m. Lydia Mayhew (591) 3 May 1810.
168. Matthew, b. 26 May 1786; d. 10 Sept. 1786.
169. Matthew, b. 15 Sept. 1787; d. y.

94. Philip[5] Smith, (*Elijah*,[4] *John*,[3] *Philip*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1746; res. T., farmer. He m. Eunice Manter (68) 24 Mch. 1768, who was b. 25 May 1747. He d. 5 Mch. 1792. They had issue as follows:

170. Jeremiah,[6] b. (*1769*).
171. George, b. 14 Sept. 1770.
172. Oliver, b. 16 Nov. 1772; d. 5 Mch. 1792.
173. Betsey, b. 12 May 1774; m. Reuben Lowell.

174. Nancy, b. 1 May 1777; m. Samuel Millet.
175. Philip, b. 27 Jan. 1780; m. Sarah Coffin 16 Nov. 1813.
176. Eunice, b. 27 Jan. 1780; m. Abner Mayhew (640) 5 Nov. 1807.
177. Peter, b. 9 May 1782; d. unm.
178. Catherine, b. 5 Sept. 1784; m. Lot Cottle (147) 30 Sept. 1804.
179. Shubael, b. 5 Nov. 1787; m. Didamia Tilton (233).
180. Solomon, b. 4 July 1789; d. unm.

100. David[5] Smith, (*Elijah*,[4] *John*,[3] *Philip*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1756–7; res. T., master mariner. He m. (1) Sarah Skiff (146) 28 Jan. 1778, who was b. 13 Mch. 1761 and d. 31 July 1787; m. (2) Maria Allen (185) 13 Nov. 1788, who was b. 1758 and d. 1 Mch. 1820. He d. 1 Oct. 1818. They had the following named children:

190. Sarah,[6] b. 9 May 1778; m. Beriah Weeks (136) 26 Dec. 1802.
191. David, b. 27 July 1781; m. Charlotte Dunham (421) 25 Dec. 1806.
192. Nathan, b. 16 Aug. 1783; m. Polly J. Dunham (422) Dec. 1808.
193. Thomas Harlock, b. 4 Aug. 1786; m. Deborah West (275) 20 Dec. 1810.

Children By Second Wife:

194. Jane, b. 4 Oct. 1789; m. Timothy Luce (1016) 10 May 1816.
195. Ebenezer Allen, b. 9 Feb. 1791; m. Peggy Luce (1132) 12 Dec. 1822.
196. Hannah, b. 1793; d. 20 Jan. 1863, unm.

130. Daniel[6] Smith, (*Thomas*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Philip*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 22 June 1768; res. E. He m. Mrs. Abigail (Coffin) (77) Coffin 23 Apr. 1795, who was b. 2 Oct. 1763 and d. 6 Oct. 1836. He d. 3 Jan. 1825 and his will 18 Nov. 1824 was pro. 17 Jan. 1825. They had the following named children:

220. Sarah,[7] b. 19 Feb. 1796; m. Joseph Norton (744) 29 Mch. 1835.
221. Francis, b. 21 Feb. 1798; m. Lucy Snow 21 Mch. 1824.
222. Benjamin Coffin, b. 21 Sept. 1800; m. Sarah N. Fisher (128) 2 Oct. 1827.
223. Daniel, b. 28 Apr. 1803; m. Alice Merrihew, int. 28 July 1832.
224. Elijah Pease, b. 20 Oct. 1805; m. Nancy M. Boggs, int. 17 Mch. 1827.
225. Thomas, b. 8 Apr. 1808; m. Margaret C. Swain, int. 9 Sept. 1837.

132. John[6] Smith, (*Thomas*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Philip*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1 June 1776; res. E., farmer. He m. Lucinda Norton (565) 8 Sept. 1799, who was b. 19 Mch. 1775 and d. 30 Mch. 1854. He d. 11 July 1850. They had the following named children:

226. Alfred,[7] b. 24 Apr. 1800; m. Lydia Cass.
227. Adrial, b. 25 May 1801; m. Sarah Smith (145); lived and d. in France.

228. Gilbert, b. 20 June 1802; lived and d. in France.
229. Jethro Norton, b. 3 Apr. 1804; m. Rhoda Morse.
230. David Norton, b. 23 Apr. 1805; d. y.
231. Sarah Norton, b. 31 May 1806; m. Benjamin F. Pease (883) 31 Mch. 1832.
232. Lucinda Norton, b. 31 Aug. 1807; d. y.
233. John Norton, b. 5 Oct. 1808; m. Angeline Smith.
234. Erastus Otis, b. 13 May 1811; m. Lucinda Norton.
235. Rowland, b. 12 July 1812; d. 29 May 1834; s. p.
236. Eliza Curtis Otis, b. 22 July 1813; d. 1880, unm.
237. Jonathan Vincent, b. 18 June 1815; m. Carolina Smith 23 Aug. 1840.
238. Philander, b. 23 Jan. 1817; m. (1) Eliza Luce; (2) Carolina A. Manter.
239. Lorenzo Dow, b. 20 Sept. 1819; m. Huldah Norton 7 Feb. 1846.

153. Jeremiah[6] Smith, (*Harlock*,[5] *Elijah*,[4] *John*,[3] *Philip*,[2] *John*[1]), b. (*1773*); res. E. He rem. to New Sharon, Me. He m. (1) Deborah Norton (706); m. (2) Hannah Smith (164). They had issue as follows:

240. Charles Garrison,[7] b. 1799; m. Hannah Atkins.
241. Cornelius, b. 16 Aug. 1801; m. Sarah Mayhew.
242. Eliza, b. 18 June 1803.
243. Columbus, b. 5 Feb. 1805.
244. Caroline, b. 27 Nov. 1806.
245. Lydia Claghorn, b. 21 Oct. 1808; m. Daniel Trask.
246. Hiram; d. unm.
247. Deborah; d. unm.

160. Benjamin[6] Smith, (*Elijah*,[5·4] *John*,[3] *Philip*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 5 May 1769; res. C., later rem. to New Sharon, Me. He m. (1) Ruhama Mayhew (563) 22 Aug. 1793; (2) Abigail Tuttle. He d. 9 Apr. 1861. They had the following named children:

260. Nathan,[7] b. 6 June 1794; m. Sarah Watson.
261. Elijah, b. 14 Aug. 1796.
262. Sarah, b. 30 Jan. 1798; m. Benjamin Watson.
263. Matthew, b. 17 Mch. 1800.
264. Seth, b. 1 Apr. 1802; d. y.
265. Ruby, b. 21 Feb. 1804; m. Enoch Whittier.
266. Hannah, b. 12 Nov. 1808; m. Elijah Mayhew.
267. Mary Ann; d. y.
268. Priscilla, d. y.
269. Sarah, d. y.
270. Benjamin, b. 12 Dec. 1815.
271. Ruhama, b. 17 Apr. 1818.
272. James Winchell, b. 10 Jan. 1824.
273. Mary B., b. 17 June 1827.
274. Samuel B., b. 1830; d. y.

THE SMITH FAMILY, NO. II

300. Rev. JOHN[1] SMITH, the ancestor of the second Smith line on the Vineyard was a resident of Barnstable before 1643; adm. chh. 6 Oct. 1644; freeman 5 June 1651; served as Deputy to the General Court; app. to attend meetings of the Quakers and hear their defence and reported in their favor. Withdrew from the communion of the church for conscientious reasons; was "declared noe member for that reason only" but restored later; preached occasionally at Barnstable. In Sept. 1661, he led in organizing a church which a council refused to approve. Accepted call to be pastor at Sandwich and served there 1673–89. He m. 13 June 1643 SUSANNA HINCKLEY, dau. of Samuel and sister of Gov. Thomas Hinckley of Plymouth Colony by whom he had the following named children:

310. SAMUEL,[2] b. Apr. 1644.
311. SARAH, b. May 1645.
312. EBENEZER, b. 22 Nov. 1646; d. y.
313. MARY, b. 21 Nov. 1647.
314. DORCAS, b. 18 Aug. 1650; m. EPHRAIM ANDROSS of Woodbridge, N. J.
315. JOHN, b. 22 Feb. 1652; d. y.
316. SHUBAEL, b. 13 Mch. 1653–4.
317. JOHN, b. Sept. 1656.
318. BENJAMIN, b. 7 Jan. 1658.
319. ICHABOD, b. 7 Jan. 1660; res. Woodbridge, N. J.
320. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 1662.
321. THOMAS, b. Feb. 1664.
322. JOSEPH, b. 6 Dec. 1667.

316. SHUBAEL[2] SMITH, (*John*[1]), b. 13 Mch. 1653–4; res. C., gentleman. He m. (1) MARY SWIFT 6 Feb. 1677–8, who was b. 7 Apr. 1659. She was the dau. of William Swift and d. 5 Mch. 1682; m. (2) ABIGAIL SKIFF (20) (1684). She was b. 2 May 1666 and d. 7 June 1718; m. (3) ANNE SAMSON 12 Oct. 1725; she was the dau. of James and Hannah Samson of Portsmouth, R. I. He d. 5 Apr. 1734 and his will 10 Feb. 1734 was pro. 7 May 1734. He had the following named children:

330. MERCY,[3] b. 3 Jan. 1678–9; m. PETER NEWCOMB (26) 11 Mch. 1699–1700.
331. SUSANNA, b. 16 Jan. 1680–1.
332. ABIGAIL, b. 2 Feb. 1682–3.

Children By Second Wife:

333. Lydia, b. 4 Oct. 1685; m. James Skiff (42).
334. Dorcas, b. 7 Jan. 1686–7; m. Benjamin Burgess 15 May 1712.
335. Remember, b. 9 Feb. 1688–9; m. Samuel Jennings 20 Jan. 1713.
336. Abigail, b. 5 May 1691; m. Barnabas Gibbs.
337. Shubael, b. 19 Feb. 1702–3.

318. Benjamin[2] Smith, (*John*[1]), b. 7 Jan. 1658; res. E., carpenter, magistrate. He m. Jedidah Mayhew (34) after 16 June 1684, who was b. (1656) and d. 6 Jan. 1736. He d. 4 July 1720 and his will 14 Feb. 1719 was pro. 17 Aug. 1720. They had issue:

350. Jane,[3] b. (*1685*); m. (1) Thomas Chase (20) 21 Feb. 1704; (2) Thomas Cathcart (10) 15 May 1724.
351. Dorcas, b. (*1687*;) m. (1) Benjamin Hawes (30) 24 July 1705; (2) John Worth (2) 22 Dec. 1724.
352. Jedidah, b. (*1689*); m. Rev. Samuel Osborne 1 Jan. 1710.
353. Benjamin, b. 29 Dec. 1691.
354. Mary, b. 1693; m. Timothy Daggett (33) 6 May 1717.
355. Thomas, b. May 1697.
356. Abiah, b. Aug. 1698; m. Thomas Claghorn (42).
357. Ebenezer, b. 1700.

319. Ichabod[2] Smith, (*John*[1]), b. 7 Jan. 1660; res. Barnstable, later rem. to Woodbridge, N. J. He d. 1722 and his will 2 May 1718 was pro. 3 Apr. 1722. No particulars are known of this family except that he had the following named children:

360. John.[3]
361. Thankful.
362. Ichabod.
363. Desire.
364. Benjamin.
365. Susanna.

321. Thomas[2] Smith, (*John*[1]), b. 6 Feb. 1664; res. Sandwich. He m. Abigail Skiffe, who d. 20 Apr. 1715. He d. 9 Dec. 1700. He left issue as follows:

370. Samuel,[3] b. 18 Jan. 1688.
371. John, b. 7 Feb. 1690.
372. Thomas, b. 25 Dec. 1691.
373. Isaac, b. 11 Feb. 1693.

374. Abigail, b. 17 Jan. 1695.
375. Rebecca, b. 7 Mch. 1697.
376. Shubael, b. 20 Nov. 1699; m. Mary Chipman 6 Sept. 1725.

322. Joseph[2] Smith, (*John*[1]), b. 6 Dec. 1667; res. Barnstable. He m. Anne Fuller, and had the following named children:

380. Susanna,[3] b. 12 Jan. 1690.
381. Joseph, b. 28 Oct. 1691.
382. James, b. 18 Dec. 1693.
383. Anne, b. 8 Nov. 1695.
384. Matthew, b. 10 July 1697.
385. Ebenezer, b. 21 Mch. 1699; d. y.
386. Daniel, b. 11 Apr. 1700.
387. David, b. 24 May 1702.
388. Elizabeth, b. 19 Apr. 1704.
389. Thomas, b. 6 Feb. 1706.
390. Mary, b. 22 Dec. 1707; d. 1728.
391. Jemima, b. 9 Nov. 1709.
392. Benjamin, b. 5 Dec. 1711.
393. Ebenezer, b. 26 Sept. 1714.

337. Shubael[3] Smith, (*Shubael*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 19 Feb. 1702–3; res. C.; perhaps moved to New Jersey. He m. Martha Mayhew (82) Jan. 1723 and by her had issue:

400. Abigail,[4] b. 24 Oct. 1724; m. James Allen (26) 1742.
401. Sarah, b. 4 Feb. 1728; m. Benjamin Cottle (72).

353. Benjamin[3] Smith, (*Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 29 Dec. 1691; res. E., "Esquire". He m. Mary Bassett (33) 29 Nov. 1716, who was b. 10 May 1697 and d. 8 Mch. 1785. He d. 18 Dec. 1737 and his will 8 Jan. 1736 was pro. 23 Jan. 1737–8. He had issue one dau.

405. Jedidah,[4] b. 22 Sept. 1717; m. John Sumner 22 Sept. 1738.

355. Thomas[3] Smith, (*Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. May 1697; res. E. and T. (Chickemmoo), gentleman. He m. Elizabeth Bassett (34) 9 Nov. 1721, who was b. 12 Sept. 1699. He d. 13 Apr. 1765 and his will 1 Mch. 1765 was pro. 17 July 1765. She d. Oct. 1781. Her will 12 July 1769 was pro. 1 June 1782. They had the following named children:

410. Ransford,[4] b. 12 Aug. 1722.
411. Thomas, b. 1724.
412. Benjamin, bapt. 10 Apr. 1726.
413. Matthias, bapt. 1 Sept. 1728.
414. Mary, bapt. 13 Dec. 1730; m. Joseph Davis of Falmouth 5 Dec. 1751.
415. Nathan, b. 1732.
416. Matthew, bapt. 21 Dec. 1735; killed at Siege of Quebec 1759.
417. Elizabeth, b. May 1737; m. Elisha Parker 1765.
418. Samuel, b. (*1739*); d. between 1765–69.
419. William, b. (*1741*).
420. Dorcas, b. (*1743*); m. Joseph Baker 16 Feb. 1769.

357. Ebenezer[3] Smith, (*Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1700; res. E., yeoman. He m. Thankful Claghorn (46). She was b. 1703 and d. 8 May 1787. He d. Oct. 1771 and his will 1 Aug. 1770 was pro. 30 Oct. 1771. They had the following named children:

430. Abiah,[4] b. 1732; m. (1) Jonathan Shaw Mch. 1754; (2) Thomas Pease (182) 24 Oct. 1763.
431. Ebenezer, b. 10 Nov. 1734.
432. Joseph, b. 1736.
433. Jedidah, b. (*1738*); m. Harlock Smith (91) 8 Nov. 1764.
434. Benjamin, b. 23 Feb. 1740.
435. Jane, b. 16 Feb. 1742; m. John Norton (427) 25 Mch. 1761.
436. Mary, b. (*1744*).

410. Ransford[4] Smith, (*Thomas*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 12 Aug. 1722; res. T., gentleman. Deacon of the church and Representative to the General Court. He m. Elizabeth Lambert (30) (1744), who was b. 10 Oct. 1727 and d. 31 Mch. 1813. He d. 10 June 1811 and his will 3 Dec. 1810 was pro. 22 July 1811. They had the following named children:

440. Abijah,[5] b. Aug. 1745; d. 13 Dec. 1771.
441. Ransford, b. 1747.
442. Abigail, b. (*1749*); m. Perkins Allen (180) 28 Dec. 1769.
443. Elisha, b. (*1750*).
444. Jonathan, b. (*1753*).
445. Mary, b. 1756; m. Zachariah Smith (451) 20 Mch. 1777.
446. Matthew, b. (*1759*); bapt. 11 Apr. 1762.

411. Thomas[4] Smith, (*Thomas*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1724; res. T., yeoman. He m. Mary Chase (115) 25 Aug. 1748.

He d. 1 Aug. 1805 and his will 24 June 1805 was pro. 13 Aug. 1805. They had the following named children:

450. Thomas,[5] b. 7 Nov. 1750.
451. Zachariah, b. 29 May 1753.
452. Benjamin, b. 3 Oct. 1755; d. Jan. 1778 in captivity.
453. Parnell, b. 15 Jan. 1758; m. Thomas Butler (633) 19 Oct. 1797.
454. Elizabeth, b. 23 Aug. 1760.
455. Joseph, b. 27 Jan. 1763.
456. Frederic, b. 7 Dec. 1765.
457. Ann, b. 4 June 1769; d. 1779.
458. Mary, b. 4 June 1769.

413. Matthias[4] Smith, (*Thomas*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), bapt. 1 Sept. 1728; res. T.; rem. Winthrop, Me. 1776, in which State descendants now reside. He had issue:

470. Matthias,[5] b. (*1763*): m. Temperence Blossom 24 Nov. 1785.
471. Cyril, b. 16 July 1765.
472. Thomas Perrin, b. 7 May 1769.

415. Nathan[4] Smith, (*Thomas*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1732; res. T., master mariner.; m. Parnell Cathcart (27), who was b. 23 Feb. 1736 and d. 2 Jan. 1812. He served in the French and Indian War in 1758, and was Captain of a Company in the Revolutionary War 1775–6. He d. 15 Nov. 1805 and his will 17 Apr. 1805 was pro. 6 Feb. 1806. They had the following named children:

480. Caroline,[5] b. 15 June 1760; m. John Smith (88).
481. (Child), b. Sept. 1762; d. y.
482. Cathcart, b. 1763; d. 23 June 1785.
483. Catherine, b. 7 Mch. 1766; m. Sylvanus Davis of Falmouth 2 Jan. 1794.
484. ————.
485. Elizabeth, b. 16 Feb. 1771; d. 29 July 1777.
486. Nathan, b. Sept. 1774; d. 26 June 1796.
487. Lucy, bapt. 20 Aug. 1775; m. (1) John Manchester (43) 12 Oct. 1809; (2) Joseph Davis of Falmouth, Mass. 13 Sept. 1831.
488. Jabez, bapt. 3 Nov. 1779; drowned in Kennebec River.

418. Samuel[4] Smith, (*Thomas*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. (*1739*); res. T., yeoman. He m. Sarah Chase (——) 16 Apr. 1764. He d. between 1765–8. Little information is available about this family. They had the following named children:

490. Samuel,[5] b. (*1765*).
491. Peggy, b. (*1767*); m. Elijah Daggett (181) 4 Apr. 1787.

431. Ebenezer[4] Smith, (*Ebenezer*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 10 Nov. 1734; res. E. (Oak Bluffs), farmer. He m. (1) Jane Marchant (40) 21 Dec. 1758, who was b. 15 Aug. 1738 and d. 31 May 1777; m. (2) Mrs. Jane (Claghorn) (87) Mears 9 Oct. 1777, who was b. 10 Mch. 1740 and d. 21 Mch. 1809. He d. 26 May 1794. They had the following named children:

510. Jonathan,[5] b. 31 Oct. 1759.
511. Cornelius, b. 4 June 1762; d. 5 Dec. 1786.
512. Pamelia, b. 24 Oct. 1764; m. Zaccheus Mayhew (234) 8 Dec. 1785.
513. Mary, b. 10 Feb. 1767; m. Wendell Davis (123) 18 Feb. 1790.
514. Jane, b. 16 May 1769; m. Samuel Bullen 1792.
515. Love, b. 16 May 1769; m. Zaccheus Mayhew (234).
516. Elizabeth, b. 6 Apr. 1771; d. y.
517. Velina, b. 23 Dec. 1772; m. Jason Dexter Cony 1793.

Children By Second Wife:

518. Ebenezer, b. 24 Oct. 1778.
519. Nancy, b. 2 Dec. 1780; m. William Blackmore 22 Aug. 1802.

432. Joseph[4] Smith, (*Ebenezer*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1736; res. E., rem. to Industry, Me. He m. Abigail Butler (261) 18 Apr. 1764, who was b. 1740. He d. 3 July 1796. She d. 3 Jan. 1815. They had the following named children:

520. Thankful,[5] b. (*1765*); m. Joshua Bullen.
521. Henry, b. (*1767*).
522. Lucinda, b. 26 May 1770; m. Elijah Butler (474).
523. Alvin, b. 28 Jan. 1773; m. Sarah Butler (483).
524. Abigail, b. 1774; m. Rufus Davis.
525. Joseph Warren, b. 31 July 1775.

434. Benjamin[4] Smith, (*Ebenezer*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 2 Feb. 1740; res. E., gentleman. He m. Love Coffin (61) 19 Apr. 1764. She was b. 27 July 1742 and d. 16 Nov. 1823. Her will 23 Aug. 1823 was pro. 19 Jan. 1824. He d. 4 May 1821. They had the following named children:

530. Richard Whellen,[5] b. 23 Feb. 1765.
531. Benjamin, b. 12 Mch. 1767.
532. James, b. 10 Apr. 1769; d. 6 Sept. 1844.
533. Ebenezer., b. 14 Oct. 1771 m. Nancy Howland.
534. Enoch, b. 21 Jan. 1774; d. y.

536. Fanny, b. 7 Feb. 1780; d. 9 Oct. 1806.
537. Jonathan Shaw, b. 10 June 1782; d. abt. 1812 at sea.

441. Ransford[5] Smith, (*Ransford,*[4] *Thomas,*[3] *Benjamin,*[2] *John*[1]), b. 1747; res. T., gentleman. He rem. to Winthrop, Me. 1776. He m. Mary Allen 25 Jan. 1770 and died 11 May 1780. They had the following named children:

540. Abigail,[6] b. 3 Jan. 1771.
541. ————.
542. ————.
543. Mary b. 24 Feb. 1776.
544. Anna, bapt. 15 Apr. 1778.
545. Ransford, b. 27 Jan. 1779; m. Rebecca Welts 12 Mch. 1807.
546. Anna bapt 3 Jan. 1781; perh. m. Daniel Knight (int.) 13 Jan. 1816 of Boothbay, Me.

446. Matthew[5] Smith, (*Ransford,*[4] *Thomas,*[3] *Benjamin,*[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1759, bapt. 11 Apr. 1762; res. T., farmer. He m. Bathsheba Tilton (138) about 1783. Nothing further is known of him or his wife except that they were living in 1810 in T. They had the following named children:

550. Thomas,[6] bapt. 1 July 1788.
551. Betsey, bapt. 1 July 1788.
552. Abigail, bapt. 1 July 1788.
553. Matthew, bapt. 8 Nov. 1790.
554. Mary, bapt. 2 July 1793.
555. Josiah, bapt. 10 June 1795.
556. Ransford, bapt. 8 April 1798.
557. Parker.
558. John.
559. Mayhew.
560. William H.
561. Ethelinda.

451. Zachariah[5] Smith, (*Thomas,*[3-4] *Benjamin,*[2] *John*[1]), b. 29 May 1753; res. T., farmer. He m. (1) Mary Smith (445) 20 Mch. 1777, who was b. 1756 and d. 29 Mch. 1780; (2) Elizabeth Davis. He d. 1829. They had the following named children:

590. Prudence,[6] b. 28 Sept. 1778; m. Arnold Butler (320) 12 Oct. 1807.
591. Mary, b. (*1780*); d. 1813.
592. Betsey, b. (*1785*); m. Shubael Luce (801) 1 May 1805.

593. Ann, b. 1787; d. 1794.
594. Hannah, b. 22 Oct. 1789; m. Benjamin Cleveland (60) 1812.
595. Joseph, b. 23 Oct. 1791; m. Catherine Luce (1199), dau. of Elijah Luce (1021), int. 23 Apr. 1825.
596. Dinah D., b. 12 July 1794; m. Daniel Butler (329) 12 July 1827.
597. Edmond D., b. (*1796*).
598. John, b. (*1797*).
599. Zachariah, b. 27 Oct. 1799; m. Jane P. Vincent 12 Apr. 1832.
600. Benjamin, b. 24 Feb. 1803.

518. Ebenezer[5] Smith, (*Ebenezer*,[4-3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 24 Oct. 1778; res. E., farmer. He m. Mary Hulsart, dau. of Henry Hulsart of New York City 27 Feb. 1800, who was b. 21 March 1780. He d. 5 Aug. 1840. They had the following named children:

670. Jane Ann,[6] b. 6 Jan. 1801; m. Benjamin Clarke.
671. Charles Grandison, b. 17 Feb. 1802; m. Drusilla H. West (int.) 20 Dec. 1828. They were the parents of Capt. Edward Jones[7] Smith, b. 17 Oct. 1846, resident of Vineyard Haven for many years and local agent of the New England Steamship Lines. His son, Edward Hanson[8] Smith, is Lieutenant Commander, U. S. Coast Guard, and now on special service in Europe for the Government (1925).
672. Nancy, b. 10 Aug. 1803; d. y.
673. Nancy, b. 11 Aug. 1805; m. Capt. Shubael Hawes 25 July 1827.
674. Sally Hulsart, b. 3 Oct. 1806; m. Supply B. Norton 15 Jan. 1824.
675. Ebenezer, b. 11 Feb. 1808; m. Sarah Ann Fowler 28 Apr. 1835.
676. Henry Hulsart, b. 16 Oct. 1809; m. Mary F. Blackmer.
677. Rodolphus, b. 22 Nov. 1810.
678. Mary, b. 1 Jan. 1812.
679. Jared, b. 25 Nov. 1814.
680. Lydia Davis, b. 16 Dec. 1815.
681. Ann Fowler, b. 12 Oct. 1817; m. George F. Fisher 24 Oct. 1842.

598. John[6] Smith, (*Zachariah*,[5] *Thomas*,[4-3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1797; res. T., master mariner; m. Luretta Manchester (61) 11 Mch. 1823, who was b. 11 May 1803 and d. — — — — —. He d. — — — — —. They had issue:

690. Gilbert Lawrence, b. 11 Feb. 1832 in Vineyard Haven, and yet living in the 93rd year of his age with undimmed mental powers and in physical activity. Like most of his stock, after finishing the usual village school education he began the sea faring life, when 19 years old (August 1851), and continued it till December 1877, making a quarter of a century's success in Arctic whaling. He retired to his native place to enjoy the fruits of this strenuous toil and has spent the rest of his life—nearly

half a century—in works of usefulness in the social and political life of the Vineyard. He has held both county and town offices with credit to himself and benefit to the island. In the Masonic Lodge he was Worshipful Master for 13 terms. No story of Tisbury and the Vineyard today would be complete without some reference to this fine upstanding citizen and the compiler here places this tribute to him out of a great personal regard. Capt. Smith m. MARY H. CANNON, now deceased, (without issue).

SPALDING

50. Dr. RUFUS[5] SPALDING, (*Ebenezer*,[4] *Edward*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *Edward*[1]), b. 8 Jan. 1760 in Canterbury, Conn. came to W. T. in 1783, where he became a leading citizen of that town and later of Homes Hole and filled many places of trust for nearly a quarter of a century. He lived on Beach St. in the dwelling now known as the Branscomb house. Besides his professional occupation as the village doctor he was Postmaster, Justice of the Peace, School Trustee, Village Librarian, Master of the Masonic Lodge to afford an outlet for his activities, and likewise was landlord of public tavern. He returned to his native state in 1812 settling at Norwich, where he d. 22 Aug. 1830. He m. LYDIA PAINE 10 Jan. 1782 by whom he had issue:

60. SARAH,[6] b. May 1784; m. THOMAS WEST (246) 24 Mch. 1805.
61. SOPHRONIA, b. June 1786; d. 19 Sept. 1803, unm.
62. ALICE FASSETT, b. 28 Feb. 1788; m. BENJAMIN CHASE (302) 20 Feb. 1806.
63. LYDIA, b. 11 Jan. 1791.
64. PHILURA, b. 6 Mch. 1793; m. SAMUEL CLAGHORN (245) 28 Nov. 1811.
65. HARRIET, b. 23 Aug. 1795.
66. RUFUS PAINE, b. 3 May 1798.
67. LUTHER PAINE, b. 6 July 1800.
68. SOPHRONIA, b. 27 July 1804.

66. RUFUS PAINE SPALDING was one of the most distinguished natives of W. T., and although he left the Vineyard when in his teens his connection with the old town as his birthplace will always be remembered with pride. Beginning

his education in the little town school it was continued at Bridgewater, Mass. and Plainfield, Conn. until he matriculated at Yale 1813 and from which in 1817 he received his Baccalaureate degree. He studied law with Chief Justice Zephaniah Swift at Windham, Conn. and repaid his preceptor by marrying his daughter, LUCRETIA A. SWIFT, 1 Oct. 1822, and rem. to Ohio to continue his lifework. He entered public life as a member of the State Legislature 1839–42 and became Speaker of the House during his second term and was re-elected to that office the next year. In 1849 he was elected Judge of the Supreme Court of Ohio and a biographer has written of him: "He brought to the exalted position the force of a vigorous and cultivated intellect imbued with a profound knowledge of the law and enriched with classical attainments of no ordinary character. It is at least no disparagement to others to say that Judge Spalding has never had a superior on the Bench of the state." After retiring from this office which had a limited term he practiced law in Cleveland and held first rank as an advocate.

In political life he was originally a Democrat until the passage of the Fugitive Slave Act when he became an ardent Free-soiler. At the convention of this new party held at Pittsburgh, Pa. 1852, he nominated John P. Hale for President and, four years later at the next convention, he was instrumental in fixing the name "Republican" on the new party and became prominent in its development during the remainder of his public career. He was elected Representative to Congress from his District in 1862 and was continuously re-elected until 1869 when he resigned. Of his qualities as a statesman, Hon. Thaddeus Stevens once remarked to a colleague "Spalding is the right bower of intellectual liberty." He was a member of the Episcopal church and an officer of Trinity Parish, Cleveland, Ohio. He d. in that city 27 Aug. 1886, aged 88 years.

SPRAGUE

35. JOHN[5] SPRAGUE, (*John*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Anthony*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 9 Sept. 1750; res. Hingham, mariner, came to E., where he m. MARY MAYHEW (356) 21 Oct. 1773, who was b. 3 May 1756 and surviving him m. (2) Capt. JOHN FERGUSON (30) 9 Sept. 1810. He served in the Sea Coast Defence 1776 and he d. 6 Dec. 1804 at sea. He had issue as follows:

40. GRACE,[6] b. 1775; m BENJAMIN SMITH (531) 18 May 1794.
41. MARY, b. 7 Dec. 1777; m. WALTER BUTLER (181) 1 July 1798.
42. SUSANNA, b. 8 Apr. 1780; m. SAMUEL HUXFORD (70) 22 Nov., 1801.
43. LUCY, b. 1783; m. SAMUEL COFFIN (163) int. 31 July 1813.
44. MARGARET, b. 1785; m. JOSEPH WARFORD.
45. ANN, b. 1787; d. 4 Dec. 1805.
46. JOHN, b. (*1789*); d. y.
47. JOHN, b. (*1792*); m. SUSAN DODD; res. Salem, N. Y.
48. PUELLA, b. 6 May 1794; m. JOHN CLEVELAND (105) 13 July 1811.
49. JOSEPH, b. 3 June 1797; m. HARRIET FERGUSON (51) 5 July 1821.

STANBRIDGE

1. JOHN STANBRIDGE, the first of the name to live on the Vineyard, has been given a biographical account in Vol. II, Annals of E., p. 135. By wife SARAH NORTON (15) he had one known son:

10. SAMUEL[2] STANBRIDGE, (*John*[1]), b. 15 Aug. 1673; res. E., mariner; m. ELIZABETH CLAY 23 Dec. 1709, who was b. 28 Feb. 1689 in Boston and came to E. with her mother, Mrs. Ann Sarson. She survived her husband, whose death occurred prior to 1717 and m. (2) SAMUEL BUTLER (24).

20. JOHN, b. 2 Apr. 1709; d. 12 Dec. 1731.
21. SAMUEL, b. 10 Nov. 1712.

Family Genealogies

STEWART FAMILY

1. Daniel[1] Stewart, a Scotchman, perhaps one of those brought hither after the Scotch rebellion, is first found at Barnstable, Mass. (1662), where he was admitted an inhabitant. Thence he rem. to Eastham before 1671 and came to the Vineyard bef. 1680, settling at T., where he remained abt. four years. He then rem. to E. remaining there until his death in 1703. His will 6 Jan. 1701–2 was pro. 4 Aug. 1703 with Benjamin Smith (318) as executor. He m. Mary ———— of whom nothing definite is known except that she was living at the date of his will. No records of this family exist and the following named children appear in his will:

2. James,[2] b. (*1664*).
3. Dorcas, b. (*1666*); m. (1) Philip Smith; (2) Philip Bailey.
4. Sarah, b. (*1668*); m. Thomas Harlock (10).
5. John, b. (*1670*).
6. Charles, b. (*1672*).

2. James[2] Stewart, (*Daniel*[1]), b. abt. 1664; res. E.,r em. to Rochester, Mass. where he d. Aug. or Sept. 1727. He m. (1) Benit Briggs 20 Aug. 1687, who was b. 14 Oct. 1667, dau. of Samuel Briggs of Rochester; (2) Sarah Wait 4 June 1694, who survived and d. abt. 1754. His will 25 Aug. 1727 was pro. 21 Sept. 1727 (Plymo. Prob. V. 325). They had the following named children:

10. Jonathan,[3] b. 21 Dec. 1687.
11. Benit, b. 2 Sept. 1689.

By Second Wife:

12. Eleanor, b. 16 Nov. 1694; m. Richard Handy.
13. Mary, b. 30 Mch. 1695–6; m. Robert Jones.
14. Daniel, b. 22 July 1697; m. Prudence Parker 29 June 1726; res. Hardwick, Mass.
15. Sarah, b. 22 Mch. 1699.
16. Joseph, b. 10 June 1701; m. Patience ————.
17. James, b. 19 May 1703; m. Hannah Dexter 16 Apr. 1730.
18. Benjamin, b. (*1705*); prob. unm.; property devised to brother.

5. John[2] Stewart, (*Daniel*[1]), b. abt. 1670; res. E., husbandman and innholder; m. Margaret ————, of whom

nothing has been found to fix her identity. She survived him and was living in 1754. His will 25 Feb. 1736 was pro. 2 July 1736, between which dates he died. They had issue as follows:

20. Benjamin,[3] b. (*1702*).
21. Deborah, b. 1705; m. Nathaniel Vincent (15).
22. Mary, b. 1705; m. Joseph Pease (131) 14 Dec. 1738.
23. Daniel, b. 1711.
24. James, b. (*1713*).
25. Elizabeth, b. (*1715*); m. Samuel Merry (15).

6. Charles[2] Stewart, (*Daniel*[1]), b. abt. 1672; res. E., husbandman; m. Margaret ————, of whom nothing has been learned except that she survived her husband and was living as late as 1780 very aged. He was living in 1749, but the date of his death is unknown. They had the following named children:

30. Jedidah, b. 1 Jan. 1709; m. (1) Jonathan Pitts; (2) Uriah Folger.
31. Beulah, b. 2 Jan. 1711; m. Joseph Dawes.
32. Lois, b. 20 May 1714; m. (1) Thomas Hewes; (2) Thomas Neal.
33. Hannah, b. 14 June 1716; m. John Meader 30 Oct. 1736.
34. Abiah, b. 21 Sept. 1718.
35. Samuel, b. 12 Dec. 1722.
36. Anne, b. 31 Mch. 1725; m. James Skiff (71).
37. John, b. 18 Jan. 1727.
38. William, b. 18 Mch. 1730.

23. Daniel[3] Stewart, (*John*,[2] *Daniel*[1]), b. 1711; res. E., laborer; m. Jane Vincent (22) abt. 1738, who was b. 1716 and d. Jan. 1791. He d. Nov. 1778 and his est. inventoried at £314–4–4 was adm. by his wife. They had the following named children:

90. Timothy, bapt. 23 Dec. 1739.
91. Jane, bapt. 25 May 1740; m. Hezekiah Dunham (151) 22 Oct. 1761.
92. Thomas, b. 4 Oct. 1743.
93. John, b. 25 Sept. 1744.
94. Anna, bapt. 11 Sept. 1748; m. William Vincent (46).
95. Hugh, bapt. 5 May 1751.
96. Elijah, b. 1754.
97. Elizabeth, b. 1759; d. 1800.
98. Love, b. (1761); m. Nicholas Norton (970) 8 Apr. 1779.
99. Susanna, bapt. 24 July 1763; m. John Daggett (75) 26 Jan. 1784.

35. Samuel[3] Stewart, (*Charles*,[2] *Daniel*[1]), b. 12 Dec. 1722; res. E., shipwright; m. Sarah Smith of Nan. 15 Nov. 1744, who was b. 2 Mch. 1725 and d. 23 Dec. 1810. He d. 13 May 1793. His will 8 Mch. 1793 was pro. 4 June 1793. They had the following named children:

100. Eunice,[4] b. 26 July 1745; d. 31 Jan. 1798, unm.
101. Mary, b. 6 Apr. 1747; m. Anthony Pent (1).
102. Sarah, b. 26 Aug. 1750; m. James Mason 10 Dec. 1767.
103. Jedidah, b. 16 Oct. 1752; m. Eliphalet Leach (5) 14 Apr. 1768.
104. Samuel, b. 17 May 1754; rem. to North Carolina.
105. Abigail, b. 27 Oct. 1756; m. Nathaniel Vincent (41) 7 Nov. 1782.
106. Benjamin, b. 9 Apr. 1759.
107. Hannah, b. 7 Oct. 1761; m. Eleazer Allen 2 Jan. 1817.
108. Michael, b. 15 May 1764; d. 24 Mch. 1790, unm.
109. James, b. 2 Apr. 1767; d. 15 Aug. 1785, at sea.
110. Jane, b. 8 Mch. 1769; d. 30 Oct. 1790 in North Carolina.

38. William[3] Stewart, (*Charles*,[2] *Daniel*[1]), b. 18 Mch. 1730; res. C., tanner; m. Ruhama Mayhew (290) abt. 1752, who was b. 29 Dec. 1728 and d. 10 Mch. 1823. He d. 24 Dec. 1824. He served in French and Indian War 1748. They had the following named children:

120. Katherine,[4] b. (*1753*); m. Thomas Butler (271) 5 Apr. 1776.
121. John, b. 16 Aug. 1755.
122. Rebecca, b. 1756; m. Matthew Mayhew (215).
123. Jedidah, b. 6 Sept. 1758; d. 5 Apr. 1848, unm.
124. Nathan, b. July 1761; d. 2 Jan. 1770.
125. Jeremiah, b. (*1764*).
126. Margaret, b. 10 July 1766; m. William Tilton (142).
127. William, b. 12 June 1768.
128. Deborah, b. (*1770*); m. Hebron Mayhew (481) 20 Sept. 1792.
129. Carissa, b. 23 Mch. 1772; m. Norton Bassett (97) 22 Sept. 1791.

90. Timothy[4] Stewart, (*Daniel*,[3] *John*,[2] *Daniel*[1]), bapt. 23 Dec. 1739; res. C., mariner; m. Thankful Dunham (180) 1763, who was b. 10 Sept. 1741 and surviving him m. (2) Joseph Vincent (55) 10 July 1766. Timothy Stewart was murdered at sea in 1765. He left but one child:

130. Jane,[5] b. 7 Apr. 1764; m. Oliver Mayhew (345) 26 May 1791.

92. Thomas[4] Stewart, (*Daniel*,[3] *John*,[2] *Daniel*[1]), b. 4 Oct. 1743; res. E., farmer; m. Hannah Daggett (76) 21 Sept. 1769, who was b. 12 Jan. 1748 and d. 31 July 1841. He d. 2 July 1823 and his will 23 June 1817 was pro. 20 Oct. 1823.

140. Timothy,[5] b. 27 Aug. 1770; m. (1) Jedidah Pease (605) 26 Jan. 1792; (2) Abigail Daggett (140) 1 Oct. 1818; res. Union, Me.
141. John Holmes, b. 28 July 1772; d. 23 Dec. 1798, at sea.
142. Prudence, b. 30 Aug. 1774; m. (1) William Vincent (110) 15 Oct. 1797; (2) Ezra Cleveland (102) 19 Apr. 1807.
143. Love, b. 5 Dec. 1778; d. unm.
144. Thomas, b. 29 Sept. 1781; m. Lovina Pease (1001) 3 June 1822.
145. Nathan, b. 28 Oct. 1783; m. Mary Vincent (118) 26 Nov. 1807; res. Me.
146. Betsey, b. 8 June 1788; m. Augustus Frisbie 23 Nov. 1809.
147. Hannah, b. 11 Mch. 1792; d. 10 Jan. 1796.

93. John[4] Stewart, (*Daniel*,[3] *John*,[2] *Daniel*[1]), b. 25 Sept. 1744; res. E., whaler; rem. to Hebron, Conn. (1770) and later to Cambridge, N. Y. where he d. 15 Sept. 1833. He m. (1) Elizabeth Norton (192) abt. 1770, who was b. 24 Sept. 1746 and d. 29 Dec. 1807; (2) Mrs. Mary (Smith) Lovejoy, wid. of Joseph. They had the following named children:

150. David,[5] b. 1771; m. Elizabeth Kenyon.
151. Daniel, b. (——); m. Polly Kenyon.
152. John, b.
153. Solomon, b. (——); m. Nancy Bristol.
154. Elijah, b. (——); d. unm.
155. Polly, b. (——); m. Obediah Culver.
156. Betsey, b. (——); d. unm.

By Second Wife:

157. William, b. (——).
158. Timothy Bartlett., b. (——).
159. Susan Charlotte, b. (——).

95. Hugh[4] Stewart, (*Daniel*,[3] *John*,[2] *Daniel*[1]), bapt. 5 May 1751; res. E.; rem. to Farmington, Me. (1794), where he d. 3 Aug. 1835. He m. Mary Marchant (52) abt. 1778, who was b. 1753 and d. 8 Oct. 1846. He served in Sea Coast Defence 1776. They had the following named children:

160. Henry,[5] b. 12 Apr. 1779; m. (1) Sophia Church; (2) Catherine Stanley.
161. Hugh, b. 22 Mch. 1785; m. Martha Luce (823).
162. Daniel, b. 30 Aug. 1786; m. Mrs. Delight (Church) Coney.
163. Mary, b. 21 Feb. 1788; m. Daniel Baker.

164. Charles, b. 13 Dec. 1790; d. 1847, unm.
165. William Marchant, b. 13 Dec. 1793; m. Lucy Morton.
166. Elizabeth Howard, b. 5 Aug. 1798; m. Daniel C. Church.
167. Vesta Howard, b. 5 Aug. 1798; m. Simeon Hackett.

96. Elijah[4] Stewart, (*Daniel*,[3] *John*,[2] *Daniel*[1]), b. 1754; res. E.; m. (1) Jedidah Butler (115) abt. 1776, who was b. 1755 and d. 11 Feb. 1804; (2) Mrs. Hepsibah (Pease) (671) Pease 17 Jan. 1806, (wid. of Thomas), who was b. 2 Sept. 1759 and d. 25 Apr. 1824; (3) Mrs. Sarah (Butler (171) Beetle 28 Apr. 1825 (wid. of John), who was b. 6 Jan. 1782 and was living 1850. He served in Sea Coast Defence 1776 and d. 7 Nov. 1827. They had the following named children:

170. Anna,[5] b. 11 Aug. 1779; m. Seth Vincent (113) 10 Nov. 1799.
171. Daniel, b. 11 Aug. 1779; d. y.
172. Susanna, b. 1782; m. Joseph Dunham (535) 6 May 1804.
173. Bartlett, b. 20 Mch. 1784; m. Lovina Waldron (72) 21 Dec. 1815.
174. Polly, b. 16 Sept. 1786; m. Jethro Norton (760) 4 Jan. 1827.
175. Jane, b. 22 June 1791; m. Daniel S. Vincent (117) 26 Mch. 1815.
176. Jedidah, b. 15 Apr. 1795; m. Tisdale Smith (143) 8 Apr. 1824.

106. Benjamin[4] Stewart, (*Samuel*,[3] *Charles*,[2] *Daniel*[1]), b. 9 Apr. 1759; res. E.; m. Thankful Luce (234) 1 Sept. 1785, who was b. Feb. 1752 and d. 29 June 1830. He d. 10 Apr. 1840. They had the following named children:

180. James,[5] b. 4 Aug. 1786; m. (1) Sarah Waldron (71) 2 Apr. 1807; (2) Betsey Cleveland (160) 6 Sept. 1829; res. Waukesha, Wis.
181. (Child), b. and d. 1788.
182. Samuel, b. (*1790*); res. England.
183. Eunice, b. 25 Dec. 1792; m. Jethro Ripley (100) 22 Dec. 1818.

121. John[4] Stewart, *William*,[3] *Charles*,[2] *Daniel*[1]), b. 16 Aug. 1775; res. C., mariner; rem. to Williamsburg, Mass. (1790) and later to Battle Creek, Mich., where he d. Sept. 1839. He m. Lydia Cottle (167) 24 Dec. 1772, who was b. 27 Oct. 1754 and d. 5 Mch. 1805. They had the following named children:

190. Nathan,[5] b. (*1773*); m. ——— Fuller.
191. Benjamin, b. (*1776*); m. ——— Smith.
192. Rebecca, b. (*1779*); m. Thomas Glover.
193. Charles, b. 3 June 1782; m. Catherine Parsons.

194. Jeremiah, b. (*1785*); m. Cynthia Bannister.
195. William Henry, b. (*1787*); m. Nancy Strong.
196. Lydia, b. (*1790*); m. Theodore Parsons.
197. Martha, b. (*1792*); m. George Edwards.
198. Mary, b. (*1795*); m. ——— Eaton.
199. John, b. (*1797*); m. Lucy Stanley.

124. Jeremiah[4] Stewart, (*William*,[3] *Charles*,[2] *Daniel*[1]), b. at. 1764; res. C., butcher; m. Mary Lambert (112) 6 Nov. 1788, who was b. 6 Mch. 1765 and surviving him d. 25 Oct. 1849. The date of his death is not known. They had the following children:

200. Jeremiah,[5] b. (*1790*); d. unm. (at sea).
201. Mary, b. 28 Mch. 1797; m. William Tilton (361).
202. George W., b. 13 Oct. 1801; m. Jerusha T. Cottle 15 Sept. 1831.

126. William[4] Stewart, (*William*,[3] *Charles*,[2] *Daniel*[1]), b. 12 June 1768; res. C., mariner; rem. to E., where he d. 14 Apr. 1829. He m. Bathsheba Tilton (143) 17 Sept. 1789, who was b. 25 Dec. 1769 and d. 6 Feb. 1841. They had the following named children:

210. Abigail,[5] b. 29 Oct. 1789; d. 1793.
211. William, b. 20 Nov. 1791; d. 1793.
212. William, b. 9 Feb. 1794.
213. Abigail, b. 1 Mch. 1796; m. Tristram Hillman (500) 28 Sept. 1817.
214. (Child), b. 27 Oct. 1798; d. y.
215. (Child), b. 27 Oct. 1798; d. y.
216. Sophronia, b. 9 Mch. 1800; d. 24 Aug. 1831, unm.
217. John, b. 1802; d. 1 Aug. 1827, at sea.
218. Benjamin, b. 12 May 1806; m. Mary B. Beetle 16 June 1839.
219. (Dau.), b. 12 May 1806.
220. Edmund, b. 8 Feb. 1809.
221. Harriet, b. 10 Mch. 1811.

STIZACRE

This strange name belonged to two persons resident in E. in the 18th century; it also appears as Tizaker in the other

rare instances where found, as Martha Tizaker of Boston in 1734 was published in marriage. William Stizacre, apparently the elder of the two, of whose antecedents nothing is known, appeared in E. with wife Dorcas, b. 1720, and they were the parents of Mary Stizacre, bapt. 21 Aug. 1763. She m. Robert King. Dorcas Stizacre d. May 1795 and nothing further is known of her husband.

John Stizacre of E., mariner, perh. son of William; m. Mrs. Hannah (Pease) (345) Long, after 1771, and he rem. to Cushing, Lincoln Co., Me. where he was living 1790 as John Tissaker.

SUMNER

50. John[5] Sumner, (*Edward*,[4] *George*,[3] *William*[2.1]), b. 1 Aug. 1705; res. Roxbury, Mass., gentleman; was graduated at Harvard College 1723 as a minister and m. (1) Susanna Stevens 20 Nov. 1729, who d. 2 Feb. 1732–3; (2) Jedidah Smith (405) 22 Sept. 1738 and this latter marriage brought him to the Vineyard, where he engaged in merchandising and soon became prominent in public affairs. He was appointed Associate Justice of the County Court 1748, which office he held for twenty years; County Treasurer 1761–2 and represented the town in 1743 at the General Court. He was living in E. in 1773. They had the following named children:

60. Susanna,[6] b. 28 Aug. 1730; d. 28 Sept. 1740.
61. Samuel, b. 29 Dec. 1732.

By Second Wife:

62. Benjamin, b. 20 Aug. 1739; d. y.
63. John, b. 8 Oct. 1740.
64. Jedidah, b. 16 Feb. 1742–3; m. Rev. Samuel Kingsbury 15 Dec. 1763.
65. Benjamin, b. 7 Jan. 1744–5.
66. Susanna, b. 15 Dec. 1746.

67. Mary, b. 4 June 1749; m. Thomas Arey (70) 2 Nov. 1769.
68. Hannah, bapt. 1750.
69. Edward, bapt. 9 June 1756.

63. John[6] Sumner, (*John*[5], *Edward*,[4] *George*,[3] *William*[2-1]), b. 8 Oct. 1740; res. E., gentleman; m. Abigail ————, and had three children, bapt. in E. 3 Apr. 1774. Further information is lacking.

70. Elizabeth.[7]
71. John.
72. William.

SWAIN

Several members of the Swain family of Nan. became connected with the Vineyard by marriage and as transient and permanent residents or land owners. William Swain owned land at Chickemmoo 1720–40 and a William Swain, perh. his son, b. 28 Feb. 1748 m. Parnell Luce (231) and both d. in 1814. Peter Swain was rated in T. 1766 and a Mary Swain d. in T. 30 Jan. 1769.

Benoni Swain, b. 1704, prob. son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Cleveland) Swain of Nan. was living in E. 1734. Juror that year and bought and sold land there from 1739 to 1753 when he purchased property in T. and remained there until his death 13 Sept. 1767 in his 64th year. He m. Patience Rogers (13), who was b. abt. 1708.

Anna, b. (*1740*); m. William Williams 28 Jan. 1762.
Elizabeth b. 1744; m. Silas Rogers (26) 14 Jan. 1768.
Patience, b. (*1750*); m. William Russell 2 Mch. 1773.

The Swain family of T., residing at Vineyard Haven since 1830, are descendants of Johan Andreas Skjon, a native of

Denmark, who assumed the name of Swain after his settlement in that village.

SWASEY FAMILY

There appeared on the Vineyard, at Edgartown, about 1765, two persons bearing the names of JOSEPH and ANTHONY SWASEY, who can be assumed to be brothers. As far as known, they have no connection with any Swasey (Swazey, Swayzee) family in New England.* A descendant furnished the compiler in 1910 with the following statement regarding the origin of the Swaseys of Edgartown and it is here inserted as a traditional part of the record.

> "JOSEPH SWASEY (presumably Jose de Souza) was born in Lisbon, Portugal and d. at Martha's Vineyard in 1808. Because of his unusual mental attainments and the fact of having means, he was thought to have left his country and family because as younger son he was destined for the priesthood. He became a Protestant, married, prospered financially and became an influential member of the community. Joseph Swasey, Sr. sent his son, Joseph, with letters and papers in 1803 to see his family in Lisbon but the ship was never heard from."

The compiler has no evidence to adduce in support of this tradition. It is to be said that Parson Thaxter made no mention of the alien origin of this family when recording their deaths and as he particularly mentioned the change of spelling of the names of two other Edgartown families (Fish to Fisher and Vinson to Vincent) his omission to do so in this case of translation from Sousa to Swasey is worthy of consideration.

---

* A Genealogy of the Swasey Family of America by Benjamin Franklin Swasey of Exeter, N. H., published privately 1911, makes no mention whatever of the Vineyard family; and as this volume of over 500 pages comprises all of the name, in New England, New York and New Jersey, it must be concluded that the island family did not belong to any of the lines treated therein.

The name is uniformly written Swasey or Swazey in the Edgartown records from the first entry (1768) and if there was any change from a Portuguese to an Anglicized form it must have been made by them before they settled on the Vineyard. There was a *Manuel Suzan* or *de Suzan*, a mariner, "son of Joseph and Mary," b. 1810, living in Edgartown as late as 1846, who bore an unadulterated Portuguese name, but it does not appear that this person was related to the supposed Sousa-Swasey family, unless we assume that Suzan and Sousa are interchangeable and that one branch retained their original spelling. Whatever the romance in the case may be the plain facts from the records are as follows:

1. JOSEPH[1] SWASEY, evidently brother of Anthony[1] Swasey and related to Joseph[1] Swasey, "Jr." of Chappaquiddick, was b. 25 Nov. 1743 and d. 27 Feb. 1807. He was a master mariner by occupation. He m. SUSANNA PEASE (326) 6 Nov. 1766, who was b. 1744 and d. his widow 11 May 1824; "she was long confined to her bed, underwent great pain" as Parson Thaxter records. They had the following named children:

10. BETSEY,[2] b. 7 July 1768.
11. SUSANNAH, b. 7 Dec. 1770; d. 9 Sept. 1773.
12. MARY, b. 9 Dec. 1772; perh. m. LITTLETON COOKE.
13. JOSEPH, b. 11 Apr. 1775; lost at sea, 1813.
14. ELIZABETH, b. 30 June, 1776.
15. SUSANNAH, b. 4 July 1777; m. THOMAS WORTH of Husdon, N. Y. 8 Aug. 1802.
16. PAUL, b. —— 1778; bapt. 16 Sept. 1788 "10 yr. old".
17. FAUSTINA, b. 19 Sept. 1779; m. ROBERT WIMPENNY 3 May 1798.
18. JULIANA, b. 8 Oct. 1781, pri. rec., bapt. 25 Nov. 1781; m. BERIAH PEASE of Hudson, N. Y. int. 14 Sept. 1800.
19. HEPSIBAH, bapt. 2 May 1784; m. WM. COOKE 29 Dec. 1810.
20. CLARISSA, bapt. 9 Dec. 1787; buried 16 Dec. 1787, aet. 13 days.
21. ELIHU, bapt. 13 Nov. 1791; m. JULIA WHELDEN (int.) 13 Nov. 1824.

ANTHONY[1] SWASEY, evidently a brother of Joseph (1), born perhaps abt. 1748, lived in Edgartown, contemporaneously and married JERUSHA DUNHAM (167) 10 Aug. 1774. As there is no record of their deaths it may be that they removed from the Vineyard sometime after the baptism of their last child. They had the following issue:

30. Seth,[2] b. abt. 1775; prob. m. Lurana Fish (int.) 1 Nov. 1801.
31. Hannah.
32. Jared.
33. Jonathan.
34. Mary.
35. Naomi.

(These five children all baptized 23 Aug. 1796.)

36. Henry Osborn, bapt. 20 Aug. 1805.
37. Lucretia, b. (——); m. Jabez Rowley 11 March 1802.
38. Abigail, b. (——); m. David Lambert 4 Oct. 1797.

Joseph Swasey, "Jr." of Chappaquiddick, who had a son b. 1777 and buried 15 Aug. 1782 is possibly a cousin of the preceding Joseph and Anthony. He was born 1750 and was buried 23 July 1785, aged 35 years. He left a widow Elizabeth, who m. (2) 28 Aug. 1785 Frank Weeks. As Faustina (Swasey) Wimpenny, dau. of Joseph,[1] named one of her children Frank Weeks, it would indicate that there was a relationship not shown by the records.

TALCOTT

Ebenezer Talcott, b. 1756; mariner, came to E. and m. Anne Smith (109) 3 Mch. 1777. He d. in Surinam 1791 and the name disappears from the records after that date. They had the following named children:

Betsey, b. 1778.
Reliance, bapt. 1781.
(Son), b. (*1784*).

THAXTER

50. Rev. Joseph[5] Thaxter, (*John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *John*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. Apr. 23, 1744; the well-known pastor of Edgar-

town church, of whom an extended account and a portrait may be found in Vol. II, Annals of E., pp. 159–62, is the ancestor of all of the name on the Vineyard living there since the commencement of his pastorate. He m. (1) MARY ALLEN (222) 11 Oct. 1781, who was b. 3 Feb. 1758 and d. 5 Apr. 1802; (2) ANN SMITH (71) 24 July 1803, who was b. 7 Mch. 1762 and d. 9 Apr. 1821. He d. 18 July 1827. Ten of the name were living in 1850. By these two marriages he had the following named children:

60. MARY,[6] b. 11 Aug. 1782; m. THOMAS JERNEGAN (24) 22 Nov. 1806.
61. HANNAH, b. 4 Dec. 1784; m. ELKANAH THAYER (1805).
62. JOSEPH, b. 10 Jan. 1787; m. SARAH WORTH (90) 3 Dec. 1809.
63. LEAVITT, b. 13 Mch. 1789; m. MARTHA W. MAYHEW (741) Nov. 1816.
64. CALEB, b. 18 July 1791; m. (1) LOUISA NYE 29 Oct. 1823 (2) ETHEL B. PERRY 18 Feb. 1838
65. ROBERT, b. 12 Nov. 1793; d. 2 Mch. 1805.
66. JOHN, b. 17 Mch. 1796; m. MARY JONES (202) 14 Oct. 1817.

By Second Wife:

67. ANN, b. 22 Mch. 1807; m. CHARLES G. ATHEARN (202) 1 Jan. 1824.

THOMPSON

ROBERT THOMPSON, prob. a mariner, came to C., where he m. JANE NICKERSON 15 Jan. 1768, perh. dau. of Samuel and Jane (Hunt) Nickerson of C., who survived him and m. (2) RICHARD HILLMAN (72) 3 July 1775. Date of Robert Thompson death is unknown. He had one son:

WILLIAM, b. 7 Jan. 1769.

THORPE

THOMAS, b. 1740–45; res. C., cordwainer; m. RUTH HILLMAN (70) 17 Mch. 1768. She was a widow in 1777. Issue (as far as known) one dau., Thankful, living 1783.

Family Genealogies

TILTON FAMILY

1. Samuel[2] Tilton, (*William*[1]), of whom a biographical sketch has been given in Vol. II, Annals of C., pp. 39–40, is the ancestor of all of the name on the Island, although John Tilton (500) a descendant of the New Jersey family of the name came to C. abt. the middle of the 18th century and m. Jane Tilton (85) by whom he had eleven children. No additional facts have been found concerning the pioneer or his ancestry. As he came to the Vineyard with Isaac Chase, a Quaker, and was related to him by marriage, and Parson Homes, in his diary states that he was "against swearing", i. e. in taking the legal oath in the name of Deity, it is a strong inference that he was a Quaker, or in accord with their beliefs. The following are the issue of his marriage:

8. Hannah,[3] b. 15 Sept. 1663; m. Nathaniel Wing.
9. William, b. 11 Nov. 1668.
10. John, b. 23 Oct. 1670.
11. Mary, b. 1677.
12. Josiah, b. (*1680*).
13. Rachel, b. (*1685*).

9. William[3] Tilton, (*Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 11 Nov. 1668; res. C., yeoman; m. Abiah Mayhew (50), who was b. abt. 1673 and pre-deceased him. He d. June 1750 and his will 11 Apr. 1745 was pro. 11 Aug. 1750.

20. Jane,[4] b. 2 Aug. 1697; m. William Hunt (41) 2 June 1718.
21. Samuel, b. 18 Feb. 1700; d. 23 Feb. 1721–2.
22. Sarah, b. 26 Apr. 1701; d. 1742, unm.
23. Beriah, b. 13 Oct. 1703.

10. John[3] Tilton, (*Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 23 Oct. 1670; res. C., yeoman; m. Sarah Mayhew (51), who was b. abt. 1677 and pre-deceased him. He d. 1759 and his will 6 Mch. 1759 was pro. 5 June 1759. They had the following named children:

30. Cyrano,[4] b. 10 Dec. 1700.
31. Thomas, b. 4 Dec. 1702.
32. John, b. 24 Mch. 1705–6.

33. Joseph, b. 13 Dec. 1710.
34. Sarah, b. 25 Aug. 1717; m. (1) Benjamin Mayhew (134); (2) Theophilus Mayhew (121); (3) Nathan Skiffe (90).
35. Samuel, b. 17 Jan. 1723.

12. Josiah[3] Tilton, (*Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. abt. 1680; res. C., yeoman; m. Bathsheba Mayhew (53), who was b. abt. 1681 and survived her husband, who d. 1752. His will 11 Feb. 1750 was pro. 30 June 1752. They had the following named children:

40. Salathiel,[4] b. 4 May 1706.
41. Abiah, b. 27 Oct. 1809; m. Timothy Mayhew (141) 14 Jan. 1730–1.
42. Uriah, b. 15 Nov. 1713.
43. Josiah, b. 18 Aug. 1719.
44. Bathsheba, b. 22 June 1721; m. Stephen Skiff (70) 26 Aug. 1742.

23. Beriah[4] Tilton, (*William*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 13 Oct. 1703; res. C., clothier; m. Mary Mayhew (76) 12 Dec. 1728, who was b. 31 Mch. 1714 and d. 16 Sept. 1778. He served in the Alarm List 1757 and d. 10 July 1779. His will 8 June 1779 was pro. 3 Aug. 1779. They had the following issue:

50. William,[5] b. 13 June 1736.

30. Cyrano[4] Tilton, (*John*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 10 Dec. 1700; res. C., farmer; m. Remember Tobey 12 Jan. 1730–1 (dau. of Jonathan Tobey of Sandwich), who was b. 16 Aug. 1703 and d. 11 Nov. 1788. He served in the Alarm List 1757 and d. 24 Feb. 1791. They had the following named children:

60. Isaac,[5] b. 17 July 1733.
61. Nathan, b. 9 May 1736.
62. Hannah, b. 1739; m. Timothy Lambert (40).
63. Abigail, b. 1743; m. Reuben Tilton (71) 28 Jan. 1762.

31. Thomas[4] Tilton, (*John*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 4 Dec. 1702; res. C., yeoman; m. Jemima Mayhew (130) 9 Dec. 1725, who was b. 19 June 1707 and d. 15 Sept. 1761. He served in the Alarm List 1757 and d. 4 Apr. 1801. His will

20 Apr. 1795 was pro. 4 May 1802. They had the following named children:

70. Peter,[5] b. 1 July 1733.
71. Reuben, b. 26 Aug. 1735.
72. Ruth, b. 27 Aug. 1743; m. Joseph Look (42) 31 Dec. 1767.

32. John[4] Tilton, (*John*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 24 Mch. 1705–6; res. C., yeoman; m. Sarah Gibbs 30 Aug. 1738, the dates of whose birth and death are unknown. He served in the Alarm List 1757 and d. 1783. His will 1 Apr. 1783 was pro. 4 Aug. 1783. They had the following named children:

80. Cornelius,[5] b. 1738.
81. Silas, b. (*1740*).
82. Jane, b. 1 Dec. 1741; m. John Tilton (500).
83. Sarah, b. (*1743*); d. unm.
84. John, b. 11 June 1746.
85. Mary, b. (*1748*); m. Daniel Norton (455).
86. Eunice, b. (*1750*); m. Elijah Tilton (106).
87. Ebenezer, b. (*1753*).

33. Joseph[4] Tilton, (*John*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 13 Dec. 1710; res. C., yeoman; m. (1) Ruth Mayhew (133) 4 Nov. 1736, who was b. 29 July 1714 and d. Oct. 1740; (2) Zilpha Mayhew (128) 5 Apr. 1742, who was b. 30 Mch. 1718 and d. 18 Feb. 1809. He served in the Alarm List 1757 and d. 3 Sept. 1796. His will 15 Nov. 1794 was pro. 15 Nov. 1796. They had the following named children:

92. Matthew,[5] b. 13 May 1740.

By Second Wife:

93. Daniel, b. 2 Mch. 1744; d. 14 June 1770, s. p.
94. Rebecca, b. 9 June 1746; m. Stephen Tilton (105) 14 Dec. 1768.
95. Ruth, b. 14 Oct. 1748; d. s. p.
96. Obed, b. 30 Mch. 1750; d. unm.
97. Martha, b. 5 Oct. 1751; m. Abner Mayhew (319).
98. Susanna, b. 5 Mch. 1753; m. (1) Peter Tilton (70); (2) Paine Tilton (130).
99. Lydia, b. 5 Oct. 1754; m. Jethro Dunham (510) 10 Apr. 1756.
100. Zilpha, b. 28 Oct. 1756; d. unm.
101. Joseph, b. 20 Nov. 1759.
102. Benjamin, b. 30 Mch. 1763; rem. to Ohio.
103. Oliver, b. 15 Apr. 1765.

35. Samuel[4] Tilton, (*John*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 17 Jan. 1723; res. C., yeoman; m. (1) Hannah Mayhew (132), who was b. 14 Oct. 1711 and d. 10 Jan. 1766; (2) Mary Allen (93) 16 May 1768, who was b. 6 Dec. 1729 and surviving him m. (2) Robert Allen (75). Samuel Tilton d. 3 Apr. 1778 and his est. was divided 4 July 1780. They had the following named children:

105. Stephen,[5] b. 1748.
106. Elijah, b. (——); m. Eunice Tilton (86), living 1790.
107. Ruhamah, b. (——); unm.

40. Salathiel[4] Tilton, (*Josiah*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 4 May 1706; res. C., trader; m. Mary Tobey 17 Mch. 1741–2 (dau. of Jonathan and Remember Tobey of Sandwich), who was b. 2 Feb. 1715–16 and d. 13 Sept. 1803. He served in the Alarm List 1757 and d. 1774. His will 16 Feb. 1773 was pro. 9 June 1774. Inventory £566–2–5. They had the following named children:

110. Bathsheba,[5] b. Apr. 1745; m. Josiah Allen (191) 4 Nov. 1762.
111. Mary, b. (*1749*); m. John Gray (101) 17 Feb. 1789.
112. Ward, b. (*1752*).

42. Uriah[4] Tilton, (*Josiah*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 15 Nov. 1713; res. C., mariner and innholder; m. Jedidah Mayhew (104) 16 Mch. 1737–8, who was b. 18 Apr. 1719 and d. 31 Mch. 1788. He served in the Alarm List 1757 and d. 1 Jan. 1788. His will 10 Oct. 1787 was pro. 18 Jan. 1788. They had the following named children:

120. Elisha,[5] b. 23 Oct. 1738.
121. Ezra, b. 18 May 1741.
122. Jonathan, b. 1 Mch. 1744; m. Hannah Tilton (132) 24 Dec. 1767. Killed by lightning 22 Feb. 1768.
123. Uriah, b. 11 Feb. 1747; d. 23 Aug. 1778.
124. Zephaniah, b. 2 Nov. 1749; d. 14 Feb. 1752.
125. David, b. 5 May 1752.
126. Jedidah, b. 24 Mch. 1755; m. Timothy Butler (114) 21 Dec. 1780.
127. Mercy b. 5 Sept. 1757; d. 27 May 1768.
128. Jerusha, b. 27 Nov. 1759: m. Silas Cottle (95) 27 Nov. 1777.
129. Bethia, b. 13 July 1762; m. John Tilton (84) 11 Mch. 1787.

43. Josiah[4] Tilton, (*Josiah*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 18 Aug. 1719; res. C., gentleman; m. Elizabeth Mayhew (190) 23 Feb. 1743, who was b. 27 Nov. 1725 and d. 17 Apr. 1803. He served in the Alarm List 1757 and was Associate Justice of Court of Common Pleas; he d. 30 Mch. 1790. They had the following named children:

130. Paine,[5] b. 30 Sept. 1745.
131. Hannah, b. 23 Dec. 1748; d. y.
132. Hannah, b. (*1750*); m. (1) Jonathan Tilton (122) 24 Dec. 1767; (2) Abner Hathaway
133. Dinah, b. (*1752*); m. Jesse Dunham (505) 23 Mch. 1769.
134. Abiah, b. (*1755*).
135. Elizabeth, b. 7 Aug. 1758; m. Theophilus Mayhew (280) 22 Feb. 1776.
136. Salathiel, b. 7 Aug. 1758.
137. Temperance, b. Mch. 1763; m. Frederick Smith (456) 19 Nov. 1795.
138. Bathsheba, b. (*1765*); m. Matthew Smith (446).

50. William[5] Tilton, (*Beriah*,[4] *William*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 13 June 1736; res. C., farmer; m. Bathsheba Mayhew (313) 14 Jan. 1762, who was b. 10 Dec. 1737 and d. 15 June 1826. He served in the Alarm List 1757 and d. 12 Sept. 1816. His will 18 July 1816 was pro. 20 Nov. 1816. They had the following named children:

140. Beriah,[6] b. 7 June 1763.
141. Mary, b. 2 Sept. 1764; m. Joseph Bassett (83) Apr. 1782.
142. William, b. 1 Feb. 1767.
143. Bathsheba, b. 25 Dec. 1769; m. William Stewart (126) 17 Sept. 1789.
144. Abiah, b. 20 Feb. 1774, d. 24 Sept. 1808.
145. Hannah, b. 29 Oct. 1775; d. y.
146. Anna, b. 30 June 1777; d. 1 Oct. 1849, unm.
147. Samuel, b. 14 Apr. 1782; m. Abigail Daggett 1 Jan. 1830.
148. Hannah, b. 18 Sept. 1783; living 1861, unm.

60. Isaac[5] Tilton, (*Cyrano*,[4] *John*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 17 July 1733; res. C., yeoman; m. Jemima Butler (661) 25 Nov. 1790, who was b. 10 Feb. 1757 and d. Mch. 1810. He served in the Alarm List 1757 and d. Dec. 1815. They had the following named children:

150. Remember,[6] b. 16 Sept. 1791; d. 21 Feb. 1869, unm.
151. Nancy, b. 4 July 1794; d. 16 Feb. 1869, unm.
152. Cyrano, b. 10 May 1796; res. Geneva, Ill.

61. NATHAN[5] TILTON, (*Cyrano*,[4] *John*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 9 May 1736; res. C.; m. RACHEL LAMBERT (42) 3 Mch. 1764, who was b. 20 Mch. 1741 and d. 1825. He served in the Alarm List and d. 30 Oct. 1819. His will 22 Oct. 1818 was pro. 17 Feb. 1820. They had the following named children:

160. RACHEL,[6] b. 2 May 1766.
161. REMEMBER, b. 24 Apr. 1769; m. JONATHAN CROWELL (48) 14 Apr. 1791.
162. BATHSHEBA, b. 2 June 1772.
163. LAVINIA, b. 1 July 1777.
164. NATHAN, b. 5 Dec. 1779; d. 1811, unm. (at sea).
165. MOSES, b. 25 July 1782; d. unm.
166. ABIGAIL, b. 21 Mch. 1785; m. ——— NORTON.

70. PETER[5] TILTON, (*Thomas*,[4] *John*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 1 July 1733; res. C., mariner; m. (1) SARAH FOSTER (55) 11 Jan. 1759, who was b. abt. 1740 and d. abt. 1769; (2) SUSANNA TILTON (98). He served in the Alarm List 1757 and d. 26 Oct. 1772. They had the following named daughter:

170. NANCY,[6] b. 9 Oct. 1759; m. WILMOT MAYHEW (383) 27 Oct. 1785.

71. REUBEN[5] TILTON, (*Thomas*,[4] *John*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 26 Aug. 1735; res. C., miller; m. ABIGAIL TILTON (63) 28 Jan. 1762, who was b. 1743 and d. 10 July 1801. He served in the Alarm List 1757, was deacon of the church (1791) and d. before 1810. They had the following named children:

180. JEMIMA,[6] b. 24 July 1764; m. SILAS COTTLE (95) 19 Mch. 1795.
181. THOMAS, b. 24 Oct. 1766; m. FEAR HAWKES 11 May 1805; rem. to Farmington, Me.
182. ASA, b. 1 Dec. 1769; m. SARAH SMITH (163) 19 Mch. 1801. No issue.

80. CORNELIUS[5] TILTON, (*John*,[4-3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 1738; res. C., rem. to Winslow, Me. where he d. 1839, aged 101 years. He m. JEDIDAH PEASE (540) 16 Feb. 1780, who was b. 1759 and d. 3 Oct. 1735 in Oakland, Me. They had five children b. before removal to Maine, but names are not of record.

81. SILAS[5] TILTON, (*John*,[4-3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. abt. 1740; res. C., cordwainer; rem. to Easton, N. Y. but further

details are lacking regarding his marriage and death. They had the following named children:

190. Ephraim,[6] b. 9 Jan. 1770; m. Mary Murdock.
191. Ichabod, b. (——); m. Betsey Norton (517).
192. Silas, b. (——).
193. Peggy, b. (——); m. William Churchill.
194. Joanna, b. (——); m. ——— Clifford.
195. Rebecca, b. (——); m. Joseph Luce.
196. Deborah, b. (——); m. Jabez Wheldon.
197. Warren, b. (——); m. Delilah Tilton (322).

84. John[5] Tilton, (*John*,[4-3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 11 June 1746; res. C., mariner; rem. to Easton, N. Y. (1788) and d. 13 June 1816 in Cambridge N. Y. He m. Bethia Tilton (129) 11 Mch. 1787, who was b. 13 July 1762. They had the following named children:

200. Jedidah,[6] b. 6 Sept. 1788.
201. Abigail, b. 18 Mch. 1790.
202. Thomas C., b. 2 Mch. 1793.
203. John, b. 13 Dec. 1795.
204. Betsey N., b. 18 Sept. 1797.
205. Mary, b. (*1799*).
206. David, b. 24 July 1801.
207. Mary, b. 29 May 1803.

87. Ebenezer[5] Tilton, (*John*,[4-3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. abt. 1753; res. C., rem. to Easton, N. Y. and later to Cambridge, same State (1790), where descendants reside. He m. Hepsibah Parker of Falmouth, Mass. 6 Jan. 1785. It is prob. he had a second wife. They had the following named children:

210. Polly,[6] b. 27 Sept. 1785; m. Gamaliel Smith.
211. John, b. 15 Jan. 1787; m. Pamelia Pettis.
212. Patience, b. 10 Aug. 1788; m. James Walker.
213. Eunice, b. 10 Dec. 1789; m. William McLean.
214. William, b. 27 Apr. 1791; m. Prudence Warner.
215. Sarah, b. 15 Oct. 1805; m. Benjamin Ketchum.
216. Ebenezer, b. 19 Aug. 1808; d. unm.

92. Matthew[5] Tilton, (*Joseph*,[4] *John*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 13 May 1740; res. C., yeoman; m. (1) Sarah Dunham (185) 20 July 1768, who was b. 26 Feb. 1753 and d. 3 July 1805; (2)

Mrs. Mary (Mayhew) (574) Dunham 1 Apr. 1806. They had the following named children:

220. Daniel,[6] b. 6 Feb. 1772.
221. Olivia, b. 10 Oct. 1777; m. William Bassett (243) 16 Nov. 1794.
222. Matthew, b. 13 Aug. 1779; d. 7 Feb. 1805.
223. Zelinda, b. 24 Dec. 1782; m. Frederick Mayhew (643) 10 Apr. 1802.
224. Sarah, b. 14 May 1785; m. Mayhew Cottle (180).
225. Hebron, b. 24 Aug. 1787; m. Prudence Tilton (234).
226. Cornelius, b. 25 Mch. 1789; m. Almira Flanders (51).
227. Lucinda, b. 23 Feb. 1791; m. Ephraim Poole.
228. Parnell, b. 18 Feb. 1794; m. (1) Francis W. Tilton (296); (2) Ephraim Briggs.
229. Samuel, b. 18 Aug. 1796; m. Rebecca Tilton (235).

101. Joseph[5] Tilton, (*Joseph*,[4] *John*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 20 Nov. 1759; res. C., rem. to Ohio abt. 1812; m. Didamia Davis 25 Dec. 1788 (dau. of Benjamin and Elizabeth Davis of Rochester, Mass.), who was b. 2 Oct. 1764. They had the following named children:

230. Joseph,[6] b. (——); m. Mary Lund.
231. Benjamin, b. (——).
232. Davis, b. (——); m. Polly Hughes.
233. Didamia, b. (——); m. Shubael Smith (179).
234. Prudence, b. (——); m. Hebron Tilton (225).
235. Rebecca, b. Oct. 1793; m. Samuel Tilton (229).

103. Oliver[5] Tilton, (*Joseph*,[4] *John*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 15 Apr. 1765; res. C., m. Eunice Tilton (518) 23 Jan. 1791, who was b. 11 Dec. 1771 and was living as his widow in 1850. He d. 29 July 1845 and his will 28 June 1842 was pro. 24 Oct. 1845. They had the following named children:

250. Albert,[6] b. 5 Dec. 1791; d. 21 Jan. 1814.
251. Pamelia, b. 3 Jan. 1795; living 1850, unm.
252. John, b. 19 Aug. 1796; m. Mary West (331).
253. Meribeh, b. 12 Apr. 1798; m. Alvin Flanders (50) 1 Sept. 1821.
254. Juliana, b. 8 Aug. 1800; m. Anson Tilton.

105. Stephen[5] Tilton, (*Samuel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]) b. 1748; res. C., yeoman; m. Rebecca Tilton (94) 14 Dec. 1768, who was b. 9 June 1746 and d. 23 Oct. 1829. He d. 9 May 1813. They had the following named children:

260. Hannah,[6] b. 4 Apr. 1770; m. John Flanders (40) 23 Dec. 1792.
261. Daniel, b. 4 Oct. 1771; d. 3 May 1839.
262. Samuel, b. 18 Apr. 1773; d. y.

110. Ward[5] Tilton, (*Salathiel,*[4] *Josiah,*[3] *Samuel,*[2] *William*[1]), b. abt. 1752; res. C., master mariner and farmer; rem. to Livermore, Me. where he was living in 1820. He m. Elizabeth Chase (222) 3 Nov. 1784. They had the following named children:

270. Tristram,[6] b. 19 Nov. 1788; m. Rebecca Chase (334) 31 Dec. 1818.
271. Ward, b. (——); m. Anna Robinson (122).
272. Gilbert.
273. Eliza.

120. Elisha[5] Tilton, (*Uriah,*[4] *Josiah,*[3] *Samuel,*[2] *William*[1]), b. 23 Oct. 1738; res. C., later of T. and d. 15 Sept. 1776. He m. Abigail Norton (491) 21 May 1761, who was b. 1740 and d. 15 Mch. 1812. He served in Alarm List in 1757. They had the following named children:

280. Francis,[6] b. 18 Dec. 1761; d. at sea 15 Sept. 1785.
281. Elisha, b. 23 Sept. 1763; d. 20 Aug. 1781. Killed in Revolution while a prisoner on the "Jersey".
282. Keturah, b. 1766; m. Jonathan Luce (883) 26 Dec. 1790.
283. Abigail, b. (*1768*); m. Clifford Dunham (255).
284. Jonathan, b. 10 June 1770; d. 29 May 1838, unm.
285. Eliakim, b. 14 June 1773; d. 15 June 1796 (West Indies).
286. Jedidah, b. 23 Dec. 1776; m. Thomas Smith (134) 25 May 1809.

121. Ezra[5] Tilton, (*Uriah,*[4] *Josiah,*[3] *Samuel,*[2] *William*[1]), b. 18 May 1741; res. C., farmer; m. (1) Elizabeth Bassett (80) 28 Oct. 1765, who was b. 16 May 1736 and d. 10 Aug. 1776; (2) Mary Weeks (125) 20 June 1779. They had the following named children:

290. Tryphena,[6] b. 9 Nov. 1766.
291. Lucy, b. 25 Feb. 1768; m. Reuben Hatch 3 Dec. 1789.
292. Mercy, b. 27 May 1770; m. Thurston White.
293. Elizabeth, b. 26 July 1776.

By Second Wife:

294. Love, b. 26 July 1780.
295. Elisha, b. 23 Oct. 1782; m. Ruth Clifford (90) 22 Sept. 1804.
296. Francis West, b. 9 Sept. 1785; m. Parnell Tilton (228).
297. Polly, b. 24 Sept. 1793; m. Josiah Tilton (343).
298. Catherine, b. 28 Aug. 1802; m. Gilbert Mayhew (502).

125. David[5] Tilton, (*Uriah*,[4] *Josiah*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 5 May 1752; res. C., said to have rem. to New Bedford, but his death 14 Sept. 1796 is recorded in C. He m. Mary Tilton (——) 2 July 1775, but dates of death of both are unknown. They had the following named children:

320. David, b. 3 Mch. 1776; m. (1) Martha Skiff (181); (2) Jedidah Robinson (121). Had issue Elizabeth Skiff, b. 24 Jan. 1801.
321. Mary, b. (*1777*).
322. Delilah, b. (*1778*); m. Warren Tilton (197).

130. Paine[5] Tilton, (*Josiah*,[4-3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 30 Sept. 1745; res. C., yeoman; m. Mrs. Susanna (Tilton) (98) Tilton 17 Dec. 1772 (wid. of Peter Tilton (70)) who was b. 5 Mch. 1752 and d. July 1818. Date of his death is unknown. He served in Sea Coast Defence 1776. They had issue as follows:

330. Mayhew, b. (*1773*); d. in War of 1812.
331. Paine, b. (——); m. Persis Mayhew (654).
332. James, b. (——); m. ——— Hathaway; res. New Bedford, Mass.
333. Susan, b. (——); m. John Brown.
332. Zipporah, b. (*1788*); living 1850, unm.
335. Sidney, b. 16 Jan. 1791; m. Vincent Tabor.
336. Dinah, b. (——); m. Eleazer Dunham.
337. Olive, b. (——).

136. Salathiel[5] Tilton, (*Josiah*,[4-3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 7 Aug. 1758; res. C., farmer; rem. to Goshen, Mass. 1790, where he d. 30 Mch. 1842. He m. Eunice Weeks (126) 18 Nov. 1781, who was b. abt. 1760 and d. 1818. They had the following named children:

340. Eunice,[6] b. (*1783*); m. Erastus Gleason.
341. Benjamin, b. (*1787*); m. (1) Clemina Warner; (2) Mary Clark.
342. Electa, b. (*1791*); m. Eli Judd.
343. Josiah, b. 18 Mch. 1793; m. Polly Tilton (297).
344. William, b. 1794; m. (1) Aurelia Converse; (2) Polly Cathcart.
345. Stephen West, b. (*1796*); m. Nancy Ames.
346. Elizabeth, b. (*1799*); m. Nelson Wing.
347. Cynthia, b. (*1802*); m. Samuel Luce.

140. Beriah[6] Tilton, (*William*,[5] *Beriah*,[4] *William*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 7 June 1763; res. C., farmer; m. Lydia

Butler (146) abt. 1781, who was b. 1 July 1761 and d. Nov. 1840. He d. 25 Apr. 1843. They had issue as follows:

349. Francis B.[7], b. 26 Aug. 1782; d. 8 June 1839; s. p.
350. Hepsibah N., b. 2 July 1784; died 5 Dec. 1855 unm.
351. Josiah b. 16 July 1786; m. (1) Mary B. Norton (380) 24 Nov. 1814; (2) Hannah Flanders (52) 21 Oct. 1829.
352. Benjamin, b. 28 Mch. 1788; m. Susan Hillman (400) 24 Oct. 1822.
353. Mary B., b. 27 Sept. 1790; m. (1) Tristram Norton 25 Nov. 1813 (2) Silas Hillman 29 Oct. 1835.
354. Martha B., b. 18 Mch. 1792; m? Jeremiah Mayhew 4 Dec. 1817.
355. Beriah, b. 5 Sept. 1794; m. Juliana Hancock 13 Sept. 1817.
356. Nancy N., b. 9 Aug. 1796; m. Jireh Hillman (501).
357. Warren M., b. 9 Nov. 1798; d. 5 Oct. 1879 unm.
358. Cordelia, b. 8 Apr. 1802; d. 5 Feb. 1882, unm.
359. Charlotte, b. 8 June 1804; m. Owen Hillman (403) 16 June 1828.

142. William[6] Tilton, (*William*,[5] *Beriah*,[4] *William*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 1 Feb. 1767; res. C., farmer; m. Margaret Stewart (126) abt. 1787, who was b. 10 July 1766 and d. 1 Nov. 1849. He d. 13 May 1856. They had the following named children:

360. Sophia,[7] b. 12 Feb. 1788; m. Matthew Vincent (85) 21 Dec. 1809.
361. William, b. 28 Oct. 1790; m. Mary Stewart 18 Sept. 1817.
362. (Son), b. 5 Apr. 1793.
363. Margaret, b. 12 Apr. 1794; m. Bartlett Norton (1084).
364. Theresa, b. 28 Apr. 1797; unm.
365. Ruhama, b. 22 Sept. 1799, unm.
366. Fanny, b. 23 Aug. 1802; m. Norton Bassett (231) 10 Apr. 1823.
367. Deborah M., b. 25 Aug. 1807; m. Nathan Bassett (230) 8 Nov. 1827.

220. Daniel[6] Tilton, (*Matthew*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *John*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 6 Feb. 1772; res. C., mariner; m. Lavinia Allen (249) 11 Oct. 1793, who was b. 6 Apr. 1774 and d. 1864. He d. 7 Mch. 1818 and his will 28 Feb. 1818 was pro. 11 Apr. 1818. They had the following named children:

400. Allen,[7] b. 4 Dec. 1793; m. Mary E. McCollum.
401. Zadoc, b. 11 May 1797, unm.
402. Zeno, b. 1799; d. 1817, at sea.
403. Patience Nye, b, 25 July 1802; m. (1) Richard Holley; (2) Tunis Contant 5 Sept. 1837.
404. Sarah, b. 4 June 1809; m. John D. Rotch (60) 28 Oct. 1828.

500. John Tilton, son of Daniel Tilton of Middletown, N. J. came to C. abt. 1762, prob. a widower and remained abt. 20 years when he emigrated to Vassalboro, Me. (1784) and d. there. His first wife was Martha Young, who was b. 21 Nov. 1727 and d. 1761. He m. (2) Jane Tilton (82) abt. 1762, who was b. 1 Dec. 1741. They had the following named children:

510. Martha, b. 3 Mch. 1761; m. Solomon Luce (415).
511. Katherine, b. 3 Mch. 1761; m. Vinal Skiff (115) 11 Nov. 1779.

By Second Wife:

512. Meribeh, b. 13 July 1763; m. Jonathan Burgess 27 Jan. 1785.
513. Zadoc, b. 3 Dec. 1764; lost at sea.
514. Sarah, b. 3 Feb. 1766; m. James Crosby (55).
515. Hannah, b. 14 Sept. 1767; m. Joseph Jackson.
516. Gibbs, b. 1 Dec. 1768; m. Huldah Chase 26 Apr. 1797.
517. Polly, b. 8 Jan. 1770; m. Clayton Young.
518. Eunice, b. 11 Dec. 1771; m. Oliver Tilton (103).
519. Jane, b. 8 Nov. 1773; m. Asa Wing.
520. Prudence, b. 4 Jan. 1775; m. Samuel Stanton.
521. Betsey, b. 9 June 1776; m. (1) Winter Pettes; (2) Ephraim Burdett.
522. Pamela, b. 27 May 1780; d. 18 May 1794.

TORREY

30. Rev. Josiah[4] Torrey, (*Josiah*,[3] *William*,[2] *Philip*[1]), of whom an extended account may be read in Vol. II, Annals of W. T., pp. 79–82, m. Sarah Athearn (4) abt. 1702, who was b. 1 Jan. 1676 and d. 1 Mch. 1745. They had the following named children, but the name is extinct on the Vineyard:

40. Sarah,[5] b. 1704; m. Rev. Nathaniel Hancock (40) 16 July 1729.
41. Susanna, b. (*1707*); rem. to Cambridge, Mass.
42. Mary, b. 1711; m. Solomon Hancock (30) 4 Nov. 1730.
43. Margaret, b. 1714; m. Ezra Athearn (22) 2 Sept. 1735.

Family Genealogies

TRAPP FAMILY

Of the ancestor of this Vineyard family, THOMAS TRAPP (1) a full account may be read in Vol. II, Annals of E., pp. 113–114, and subsequent researches have failed to yield any additions of value to this record either concerning his ancestry or life in New England. He had the following named children:

10. JOHN,[2] b. 1675; m. Mrs. SARAH (Lothrop) HUCKINS 14 Oct. 1708; d. 4 Feb. 1717, s. p.
11. SAMUEL, b. (*1677*).
12. SIMON, b. (*1679*); living 1752, prob. unm.
13. ANN, b. (*1681*); m. JOSEPH NORTON (14) abt. 1702.
14. THOMAS, b. (*1683*).
15. MARY, b. (*1685*); m. WILLIAM COLES 4 June 1716.
16. JABEZ, b. (*1668*).
17. MERCY, b. (*1690*); m. SAMUEL PEASE (111) 4 Jan. 1710.
18. HANNAH, b. (*1692*); living 1735.

11. SAMUEL[2] TRAPP, (*Thomas*[1]), b. abt. 1677; res. E., mariner, fisherman and pilot; m. THANKFUL PEASE (150) 16 Mch. 1714, who was b. 8 Oct. 1698. He d. abt. 1742 as adm. of estate was granted 19 July that year. The date of his wife's death is not known. They had the following named children:

20. SAMUEL,[3] b. 2 Sept. 1717; master mariner; rem. to Boston (1759) later to Norwich, Conn. (1766). Tavern keeper; m. PHEBE ————.
21. EPHRAIM, b. 21 Dec. 1719.
22. JANE, b. 17 July 1723; living 1755.
23. THANKFUL, b. 23 May 1726; living 1755.

14. THOMAS[2] TRAPP, (*Thomas*[1]), b. abt. 1683; res. E., carpenter; rem. to Norwich, Conn. where descendants reside and where he was living 1766. He m. (1) ABIGAIL EDDY (27) 18 Jan. 1716–17, who was b. Sept. 1687 and d. 14 Feb. 1717–18; (2) JEAN CATHCART (13) 4 Sept. 1719, who was b. abt. 1697. Date of her death is un,nown. They had the following named children:

30. EDDY,[3] b. (*1718*).

By Second Wife:

31. MARY, b. (*1721*); m. STEPHEN COLVIN of Norwich, Conn. 25 Aug. 1746.
32. ABIGAIL, b. (*1724*); d. y.
33. THOMAS, b. (*1728*).

34. Bethuel, bapt. 10 Oct. 1731.
35. Abigail, bapt. 2 Mch. 1735; living 1751.

16. Jabez[2] Trapp, (*Thomas*[1]), b. abt. 1688; res. E., farmer; m. Hepsibah Daggett (53) 10 Dec. 1716, who was b. abt. 1692 and d. bef. 1750. His will 15 June 1750 was pro. 13 July 1750 and his death occurred between those dates. They had the following named children:

40. John,[3] b. 18 July 1717; d. unm.
41. Beulah, b. 1718; m. Thomas Arey (35) 4 Sept. 1740.
42. William, b. (*1720*); laborer, living 1752.
43. Sarah, b. (*1722*); m. David Handmore.

21. Ephraim[3] Trapp, (*Samuel*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 21 Dec. 1719; res. E., rem. to Honduras, Central America, where he was engaged in the mahogany trade with Gideon Norton (270). He m. a native woman. His will 26 Apr. 1755 names his son, and bequeaths other property to his brothers and sisters (N. Y. Wills XX, 32). They had the following named son:

45. Uriah.[4]

30. Eddy[3] Trapp, (*Thomas*,[2-1]), b. abt. 1718; res. E., mariner; m. Elizabeth Vincent (26) abt. 1745, who survived him. He d. 1751. They had the following named child:

50. Hannah,[4] bapt. 12 Mch. 1749.

TRASK

Widow Sarah Trask, of whose antecedents nothing has been learned, was living in E. 1749 with her children and the only additional information is the record of her burial 29 Mch. 1774, aged 70 years. The following named children are credited to her from various documentary evidences:

Abisha, b. (*1736*).
Hannah, b. (*1739*).
Martha, b. (*1742*); m. Joseph Todd.
Benjamin, b. 1744; res. E., physician; perh. rem. to Sandwich, Mass. but later settled in T., where he d. 10 Nov. 1821. He m. Sarah ———, who was b. 1770 and d. 1 May 1833. Issue one son, Benjamin Ishi Hammett, b. 13 June 1800 and m. Sarah S. Smith.

VINCENT (VINSON) FAMILY

A biographical sketch of the ancestor of this family (1) William Vincent may be found in Vol. II. Annals of E., pp. 115–118, and there is nothing further to add in reference to his antecedents. All the Vincents and Vinsons of the island trace their descent from his only son, Thomas. About 1800 the spelling of the name was changed to Vincent on the Edgartown records.

2. Thomas[2] Vincent, (*William*[1]), b. 15 Sept. 1656; res. E. and is called a gunsmith (1689) and a locksmith (1707); prob. rem. to Norwich, Conn. bef. 1707, where his wife's family resided. He m. Sarah Post, dau. of Thomas and Mary (Andrews) Post of Norwich abt. 1676. She was b. Nov. 1657 and was living in 1746 (Norwich Land Rec. X, 16). He prob. returned to E. and adm. of his est. was granted 4 Mch. 1740, and the inventory of his est. showed property to value of £240–4–0. They had the following named children:

10. Abigail,[3] b. 1677; m. Nathaniel Pease (64).
11. Thomas, b. 1679.
12. Mary, b. (*1681*); m. Ebenezer Cleveland (22).
13. Reuben, b. 1685.
14. Sarah, b. 1688; m. Nathan Pease (100).
15. Nathaniel, b. (*1690*).
16. Abiah, b. 1692; m. Benjamin Pease (68).
17. Joseph, b. 1698.
18. Mehitable, b. 1701; m. Jethro Dunham (63).

11. THOMAS[3] VINCENT, (*Thomas*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 1679; res. E.; "my now house stands between Conomekey Neck and Wintucket Cove," 1724 (Deeds IV, 49); occupation farmer. He m. SARAH MARTAIN 1 Jan. 1710. She was prob. dau. of George Martain, an early resident of E., and b. abt. 1686. She d. Jan. 1779 aged 93 years. He d. May 1773 aged 94 years. His will dated 25 Apr. 1769 was pro. 15 July 1773 and names all of the following children:

20. EUNICE,[4] b. 1711; m. SAMUEL SMITH (62).
21. ANNE, b. 1713; m. GAMALIEL BUTLER (30) 11 Apr. 1732.
22. JANE, b. 1715; m. DANIEL STEWART (23).
23. DANIEL, b. (*1718*); rem. to Barrington, Nova Scotia, but returned to E. and prob. d. s. p. (Deeds XI, 600).
24. THOMAS, b. 13 May 1720.
25. MARY, b. (*1722*); m. (1) JOHN SMITH (65) 27 Jan. 1746; (2) ELISHA WEST (23).
26. ELIZABETH, b. (*1724*); m. (1) EDDY TRAPP (30) abt. 1745; (2) ELIJAH WEBSTER of Norwich, Conn. 28 Mch. 1757; (3) BENAJAH BUSHNELL of Norwich, Conn. 2 Mch. 1774.
27. JERUSHA, b. 1730; m. JUDAH NORTON (915) 31 Aug. 1749.

13. REUBEN[3] VINCENT, (*Thomas*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 1685; res. E., farmer. He m. MEHITABLE PEASE (102) 20 Jan. 1717–18. She was b. abt. 1690 and d. Mch. 1783 aged 93 years. He d. 4 Dec. 1774, aged 89 years. They had the following named children:

30. JEMIMA,[4] b. 1719; m. STEPHEN PEASE (145).
31. MEHITABLE, b. (*1722*); prob. d. y.
32. LYDIA, b. 1725; m. JETHRO COVELL (45).
33. SAMUEL, b. (*1728*).

15. NATHANIEL[3] VINCENT, (*Thomas*,[2] *William*[1]), b. abt. 1690; res. E. (Mashacket). He m. DEBORAH STEWART (21) abt. 1725. She was b. 1705 and d. Mch. 1788, aged 83 years. He was living in 1759, but the date of his death is unknown and no settlement of his est. is recorded. They had the following named children:

40. THANKFUL,[4] b. Dec. 1726; m. JOHN DAGGETT (414) 11 June 1761.
41. NATHANIEL, b. 6 Apr. 1728.
42. BARNABAS, b. 8 Dec. 1729.

43. { JOHN, b. 12 Mch. 1730–31; d. s. p. Aug. 1807.
44. { BENJAMIN, b. 12 Mch. 1730–31.
45. JEDIDAH, b. 10 Oct. 1733; m. EBENEZER DAGGETT (413) 6 Mch. 1759.
46. WILLIAM, b. 25 Jan. 1734–35.
47. DEBORAH, b. 23 Jan. 1736–37; m. (1) JOHN MARCHANT (31) 23 Dec. 1756; (2) ANSEL NORTON (174) 19 Nov. 1761.
48. ANNE, b. 1 Jan. 1738–39.
49. TIMOTHY, b. (*1741*).

17. JOSEPH[3] VINCENT, (*Thomas*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 1698; res. E., farmer. He m. MATILDA DUNHAM (70) abt. 1726. She was b. 1703 and d. Feb. 1787, aged 84 years. He d. 1763, aged 65 years. No settlement of est. They had the following named children:

50. MATILDA,[4] b. 5 Feb. 1727; m. NATHAN DUNHAM (500) 29 Dec. 1757.
51. ABIAH, b. 1729; m. SIMON MAYHEW (147) 27 Apr. 1749.
52. ABIGAIL, b. (*1730*); m. EBENEZER DUNHAM (499) 13 Sept. 1750.
53. SARAH, b. 14 June 1730; m. ELIJAH DUNHAM (160).
54. SUSANNA, b. 1733; m. HENRY FISH (34).
55. JOSEPH, b. 23 Oct. 1734.
56. ABNER, b. 1738.
57. DINAH, b. 1741; m. SAMUEL FISH (38) 3 Jan. 1771.
58. REBECCA, b. 1742; m. ELISHA DUNHAM (164) 4 Apr. 1769.
59. JONATHAN, b. 16 Sept. 1743.
59a. PERSIS, bapt. 1746; d. y.

24. THOMAS[4] VINCENT, (*Thomas*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 13 May 1720; res. E., farmer; he m. (1) JANE NORTON (940) 22 Nov. 1748; she d. 11 Oct. 1764, aged 41 years and he m. (2) MIRIAM NORTON (923) 12 Dec. 1765. She d. Jan. 1795, aged 54 years. He d. 28 May 1805. His will 16 Feb. 1795 was pro. 18 July 1806. They had the following named children:

60. JANE,[5] bapt. 2 Apr. 1750; m. (1) MATTHEW BUTLER (63) 11 Mch. 1773; (2) TIMOTHY BUTLER (114) 1 Mch. 1785.
61. SARAH, b. 13 Apr. 1752; m. EDDY COFFIN (51) 26 Oct. 1772.
62. THOMAS, b. (——); killed on English ship "Ramillies."
63. HANNAH, b. (——).
64. DANIEL, b. 9 Mch. 1761.
65. MARY, b. 20 Apr. 1763; d. 25 Nov. 1781.

Children By Second Wife:

66. ELIZABETH, b. 22 Nov. 1774; m. MARSHALL PEASE (751) 16 Apr. 1795.
67. MARY, b. 1781; d. Nov. 1784.
68. HEPSIBAH; d. y.

33. SAMUEL[4] VINCENT, (*Reuben*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *William*[1]), b. abt. 1728; res. E., farmer. He m. JANE PEASE (164), who was b. abt. 1732 and d. 18 Feb. 1820, aged 88 years. She had "lived a Wd. 41 years" according to Thaxter, who recorded the death of her husband in 1779. They had the following named children:

70. REUBEN,[5] b. (*1760*); m. LYDIA PEASE (297) 17 Dec. 1793. He d. 19 Mch. 1829; she d. 10 Apr. 1830 aged 70 years. They had Jane Pease,[6] b. 16 Sept. 1795 and Lydia.
71. SAMUEL, b. 1 Sept. 1768.
72. OLIVE, b. June 1771; d. 4 Oct. 1845, unm.

41. NATHANIEL[4] VINCENT, (*Nathaniel*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 6 Apr. 1728; res. E., farmer. He m. (1) LOIS SMITH (80) who was b. 1736 and d. May 1782; he m. (2) ABIGAIL STEWART (105) 7 Nov. 1782. She was b. 27 Oct. 1756 and d. 1 Oct. 1839. He d. 30 May 1822. His will 7 Nov. 1817 was pro. 15 July 1822. They had the following named children:

80. NATHANIEL,[5] b. 13 Mch. 1776; m. PRUDENCE VINCENT (103) 28 Oct. 1802. Children By Second Wife:
85. MATTHEW,[5] b. 1 Nov. 1784; m. SOPHIA TILTON (360) 21 Dec. 1809.
86. CLEMENT, b. 7 Aug. 1787; m. (1) LAVINIA LUCE (840) 3 Apr. 1809; he m. (2) ALMIRA LEWIS 25 Sept. 1820; (3) TEMPERANCE SMITH. He d. in 1822.
87. SARAH S., b. 16 May 1792; m. JOSEPH SMITH (595), int. 27 Feb. 1820.
88. HANNAH, b. (*1795*); m. (1) THOMAS BENSON (24) int. 27 Apr. 1822; (2) MAYHEW A. HUTTLESTONE, int. 25 Oct. 1828.

42. BARNABAS[4] VINCENT, (*Nathaniel*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 8 Dec. 1729; res. E., farmer. He m. MEHITABLE DUNHAM (152) 1 Oct. 1761. She was b. abt. 1737. He d. 9 July 1812 of consumption. No settlement of estate. They had the following named children:

90. ANNA,[5] b. (*1762*); bapt. 31 Oct. 1773; m. SAMUEL NORTON (538) 27 Apr. 1780.
91. ELIJAH, b. 1766; m. LYDIA BATTERSON 28 Nov. 1813.
92. ABRAHAM, b. 1773; d. 4 Mch. 1826, unm.

44. BENJAMIN[4] VINCENT, (*Nathaniel*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 12 Mch. 1730–31; res. E., laborer. He m. SARAH LUCE (230), who was b. abt. 1742. No settlement of estate. They had the following named children:

100. Christopher,[5] b. 1762.
101. Love, b. 1771; m. Barcus Courtney 14 June 1798.
102. Sarah, b. (——); m. Joseph Hopkins, int. 24 Oct. 1810.
103. Prudence, b. 8 Feb. 1787; m. Nathaniel Vincent (80) 28 Oct. 1802.

46. William[4] Vincent, (*Nathaniel*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 25 Jan. 1734; res. E., farmer. He m. (1) Lydia Marchant (35) 22 July 1766, who d. Apr. 1776,; (2) Anne Stewart (94) abt. 1777, who d. 3 Sept. 1804; (3) Mary Claghorn (179) 2 Oct. 1808. He d. 25 Sept. 1826. They had the following named children:

110. William,[5] b. 20 Aug. 1767.
111. John, b. 9 Jan. 1770; m. Martha Matthews of Rehoboth, Mass. and had issue, John,[6] b. 28 Feb. 1802; William, b. 14 Oct. 1808.
112. Zebediah, b. 1773; d. 1795, at sea.
113. Seth, b. 24 Mch. 1776.

Children By Second Wife:

114. Hugh, b. 21 Feb. 1778; d. 4 Nov. 1801.
115. Deborah, b. 12 Feb. 1780; d. 26 Jan. 1849, unm.
116. Jane, b. 16 Mch. 1782; m. Mitchell Daggett Norton (758) 30 Oct. 1813.
117. Daniel S., b. 31 Dec. 1784; m. Jane Stewart (175) 26 Mch. 1815.
118. Polly, b. 12 Sept. 1786.
119. Peter Martin, b. 2 Sept. 1788; m. Sally C. Benson (23) 3 June 1821.

49. Timothy[4] Vincent, (*Nathaniel*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *William*[1]), b. abt. 1741; res. E., farmer; rem. to Westport, Mass. He m. Lydia Simmons of Swansea, Mass. who was b. 1743. They had the following named children:

120. Simmons,[5] b. 1772; m. Betsey Norton (755) 27 May 1804. He ret. to E. and d. there 23 Oct. 1841. She was b. 16 Dec. 1777.
121. Lovice, b. (*1774*); m. Eastman Beals 23 Feb. 1812.
122. David, b. 8 Nov. 1776; rem. to Seakonk, R. I. and d. there 8 June 1854.
123. Delena, b. 1778.
124. Ezra, b. (*1780*).
125. Rhoda, b. 1782.
126. Aaron, b. 1784.
127. Timothy, b. (*1786*); rem. to Providence, R. I.
128. Betsey, b. (*1788*).

55. Joseph[4] Vincent, (*Joseph*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 23 Oct. 1734; res. E., farmer. He m. Mrs. Thankful (Dunham) (180) Stewart, wid. of Timothy, 10 July 1766. She was b.

10 Sept. 1741 and d. 3 June 1814. He d. 26 Apr. 1801, aged 63 years. They had the following named children:

130. Joseph,[5] b. 27 May 1769; d. 16 July 1854. He m. Rebecca ——— 30 Nov. 1800. She was b. Falmouth, Mass. No issue.
131. Matilda, b. 29 Aug. 1771; m. Simon Mayhew (342) 21 Apr. 1796.
132. Daniel, b. 24 Feb. 1774.
133. Sarah, b. 26 Oct. 1776; m. Joseph Kelley (53) 17 May 1798.

56. Abner[4] Vincent, (*Joseph*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 1738; res. E., farmer. He m. Mrs. Elizabeth (Fisher) (52) Lockwood, wid. of Isaac, 10 May 1781. He d. Dec. 1797. They had the following named children:

140. Abner,[5] b. (*1782*).
141. Henry, b. (*1784*); d. Dartmoor Prison, England 1812.
142. Susan, b. (*1787*); m. ——— Gorham (?) of Nantucket.
143. Elizabeth, b. (1790); m. William Huntington of Harwinton, Conn. They were the parents of the celebrated American railroad magnate, Collis P. Huntington. She d. 1871.
144. Dinah, bapt. 1792.
145. Rebecca, b. (*1795*); m. Ralph Cleveland (115) 2 June 1817.

59. Jonathan[4] Vincent, (*Joseph*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *William*[1]), b. abt. 1744; res. E., sea faring man. He m. Catherine Smith (82) 20 Feb. 1766, who was b. July 1742 and d. 2 Nov. 1826. He was drowned 16 June 1768. They had the following named children:

146. Jonathan,[5] b. 1767; m. Susanna Fisher (64) 28 Apr. 1799. No issue. He d. 18 July 1838.

64. Daniel[5] Vincent, (*Thomas*,[4.3.2] *William*[1]), b. 9 Mch. 1761; res. E., farmer. He m. Hannah Smith of whom nothing further is known. He d. 23 May 1806 and she m. (2) Uriah Coffin (78) 5 Sept. 1810. They had the following named children:

150. Mary,[6] b. 1786.
151. Jane Norton, b. 1788; m. William Crossman 16 Oct. 1810.
152. Thomas Browning, bapt. 6 Mch. 1791.
153. Betsey, bapt. 18 Aug. 1793.
154. Archelaus Smith, bapt. 17 Apr. 1796.
155. Jeremiah, bapt. 16 Sept. 1798.
156. Bartlett Coffin, bapt. 10 May 1801.

157. Louisa, bapt. 29 Apr. 1804.
158. Daniel, bapt. 26 Oct. 1806.

70. Samuel[5] Vincent, (*Samuel*,[4] *Reuben*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 1 Sept. 1768; res. E., farmer. He m. Betsey Pease (390) 10 Nov. 1793, who was b. 8 Oct. 1751 and d. 22 Oct. 1855. He d. 29 Jan. 1846. They had the following named children:

159. William Sanford,[6] b. 10 Mch. 1795; m. Hannah Look (225) 28 Feb. 1820.
160. Abiah, b. 21 Nov. 1796; m. Freeman Butler (326) 11 Oct. 1818.
161. Sarah, b. 16 Nov. 1798.
162. Harrison, b. 11 Dec. 1800; m. Waitstill M. Pease 14 Feb. 1839.
163. Samuel Gifford, b. 5 Feb. 1803; m. Harriet D. Pease 30 Jan. 1831.
164. Hebron, b. 21 Aug. 1805; m. Lydia Coffin 14 Oct. 1832.
165. Jared, b. 12 Dec. 1807; m. Eliza L. Manter, int. 19 Apr. 1834.
166. Warren, b. 12 Dec. 1807; m. Mary L. Manter 20 Dec. 1838.
167. Ambrose, b. 26 Jan. 1811.
168. Lydia Ann, b. 3 May 1813; m. Thomas M. Pease 14 Jan. 1838.
169. Mary Pease, b. 9 Jan. 1817; m. Benjamin H. Pease, int. 4 Jan. 1840.

110. William[5] Vincent, (*William*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 20 Aug. 1767; res. E., sea-faring man. He m. Prudence Stewart (142) 15 Oct. 1797, who was b. 30 Aug. 1773 and d. 2 Mch. 1856. He d. 4 Sept. 1802, at Cape Francois, Martinique, West Indies. They had the following named children:

170. Lydia Marchant,[6] b. 27 July 1798; m. Richard W. Jernegan (22) 23 Nov. 1815.
171. Clarinda, b. 1800; d. y.
172. Julia Ann, b. 15 June 1802; m. Joseph B. Gow 18 June 1842.

113. Seth[5] Vincent, (*William*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 24 Mch. 1776; res. E., farmer. He m. Anna Stewart (170) 10 Nov. 1799, who was b. 11 Aug. 1779 and d. 25 Mch. 1863. They had the following named children:

180. Anna Stewart,[6] b. 3 Aug. 1800.
181. Hugh, b. 12 Sept. 1802; m. Cordelia Waldron 13 Mch. 1837.
182. William, b. 14 July 1806; m. Minerva C. Waldron 10 Nov. 1831.
183. Sophia Jenkins, b. 3 Jan. 1810.
184. Elijah Bartlett, b. 28 Dec. 1812; m. Avis J. Athearn 24 Dec. 1846.
185. Jedidah Stewart, b. 25 July 1815.
186. Seth, b. 28 Oct. 1818.
187. John Stewart, b. 17 June 1821.

132. DANIEL[5] VINCENT, (*Joseph*,[4-3] *Thomas*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 24 Feb. 1774; res. E., farmer. He m. SUSANNA JERGENAN (30) 19 Sept. 1799, who was b. 27 June 1782 and d. 30 Aug. 1856. He d. July 1857. They had the following named children:

190. CYRUS,[6] b. 4 July 1800.
191. SARAH, b. 21 Oct. 1801; m. ARCHIBALD MELLEN of Newbury, Mass. 15 Dec. 1825.
192. CORDELIA, b. 12 Sept. 1803; m. ARIEL NORTON 26 Aug. 1827.
193. HERMAN, b. 6 May 1806; m. LOUISA MAYHEW 6 Nov. 1831.
194. AMANDA, b. 6 May 1806; m. THEODORE G. MAYHEW 2 Nov. 1837.
195. THANKFUL, b. 25 Mch. 1811; m. SAMUEL KENNISTON 24 Oct. 1830.
196. JOSEPH, b. 12 Dec. 1813.
197. DANIEL, b. 9 July 1816; m. ANN PADDOCK.
198. SIMON M., b. 7 Mch. 1819; m. MARY O. ROTCH.
199. OLIVER M., b. 1 Mch. 1823.
190. NAPOLEON, b. 27 Feb. 1825.

ELISHA VINCENT was a resident of Chilmark abt. 1730, but it is not apparent from existing records how he was connected with the island family of this name. By wife MARY ————, he had the following named children:

200. MARGARET, b. 9 July 1726.
201. MARY, b. 11 Feb. 1727.
202. JONATHAN, b. 11 May 1728.
203. JOSEPH, b. 31 May 1731.

WALDRON FAMILY

10. THOMAS[1] WALDRON, b. abt. 1659, came to the Vineyard from Newport, R. I. and settled in W. T. abt. 1717, where he followed the occupation of miller. It is possible that he was related to the Waldron family of New Hampshire. His residence was at Seconquit. He m. MARY ATHEARN (11), who was b. 3 May 1674 and d. 18 Dec. 1755. He d. 1750–1, aged 92 years. They had the following named children:

17. Joshua,[2] b. 1703.
18. Sarah, b. 22 Jan. 1705; m. Edward Hammett (20).
19. Thomas, b. 5 Oct. 1710; cordwainer; d. 11 Jan. 1802, s. p. Will 11 Feb. 1799 was pro. 19 Jan. 1802 and mentions neither children nor relatives.

17. Joshua[2] Waldron, (*Thomas*[1]), b. 1703; res. W. T., weaver; m. Jemima Hammett (25), who was b. Mch. 1709 and d. 18 Sept. 1765. He d. 25 Dec. 1790. They had the following named children:

20. Mary,[3] b. 22 Apr. 1733; m. Samuel Bolles 12 Dec. 1759.
21. Nathan, b. 2 Mch. 1736; perh. m. Patience Coffin of Nan. 22 Feb. 1776.
22. Margaret, b. 11 June 1737; m. Nathan Skiff (90) 13 Mch. 1766.
23. Abigail, b. 18 Jan. 1739.
24. Joshua, b. 6 Nov. 1741.
25. Robert, b. 16 Apr. 1744; m. Peggy Luce (562) 7 Nov. 1790.
26. Sarah, b. 29 Dec. 1746.
27. Jabez, b. 27 May 1749; m. Jane Hammett (72) 4 Dec. 1774.
28. Noah, b. 23 Oct. 1751.
29. Jemima, b. 18 Jan. 1754; d. unm.
30. Keziah, b. 18 Jan. 1754; m. Asa Bolles of Rochester 1781.
31. Micah, b. 27 Oct. 1755; m. Sarah Crowell 28 Apr. 1791.

28. Noah[3] Waldron, (*Joshua*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 23 Oct. 1751; res. W. T., farmer; m. Ann Athearn (72) 21 Aug. 1785, who was b. 1763 and d. 25 Jan. 1844. During the Revolution, he served in the Sea Coast Defence and later as quartermaster of the brig "Cabot" in privateering. He was a pensioner and d. 28 June 1835. They had the following named children:

70. (Infant),[4] b. and d. 1786.
71. Sarah, b. 5 Sept. 1787; m. James Stewart (180) 2 Apr. 1807.
72. Lovina, b. 18 June 1792; m. Bartlett Stewart (173) 21 Dec. 1815.
73. Thomas, b. 1796; m. Rebecca Jones (201) 8 Oct. 1819.
74. Warren C., b. 23 May 1800; m. Bethia B. Hiller 31 Aug. 1839.
75. Cordelia, b. 28 Jan. 1804; m. Hugh Vincent (181) 30 Mch. 1837.
76. Minerva C., b. 40 Aug. 1807; m. William Vincent (182) 10 Nov. 1831.

WARD

John Ward, perh. son of Joseph and Sarah (Weeden) Ward of Rhode Island, b. 1 Dec. 1727, of whose life and death

nothing is known, m. HANNAH COOKE (10), who was b. 28 Dec. 1729 and d. 9 May 1802. He d. sometime before 1781. They had issue, one known son:

JOHN, b. 1763; d. 1781.

WASS FAMILY

30. WILMOT[4] WASS, son of John[3] and Ann (Wilmot) Wass of Boston (*Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 9 Feb. 1711; res. Boston, brazier, came to W. T. abt. 1737, where he resided for the next thirty years. In this time, he became a leading citizen, occupying positions of trust. He was Deputy Sheriff 1743–5, and Collector of Excise 1759, and was a trader in addition to his occupation of brazier. In 1767, he rem. to Pleasant River, near Machias, Me. where he was living in 1790, but the date of his death has not been learned. He m. REBECCA ALLEN (67) 22 Mch. 1732–3, who was b. 26 Feb. 1716–17 and d. 29 May 1790. They had the following named children:

40. ANNE,[5] bapt. 2 June 1734; m. SAMUEL SMITH (52) 12 Oct. 1752.
41. MARGARET, bapt. 8 Feb. 1735–6; m. PAINE MAYHEW (201) 17 Nov. 1757.
42. SARAH, b. 24 Jan. 1737–8; perh. m. SAMUEL OSBORN (20).
43. WILMOT, b. (*1740*); m. (1) LUCY STROUT; (2) REBECCA JORDAN.
44. JOHN, b. (*1742*); d. 1744.
45. DAVID MOORE, b. 1744; m. ABIGAIL NASH. Rev. soldier.
46. JOHN, b. (*1746*).
47. HOMES, b. (*1748*).
48. MARY, b. 10 Oct. 1752; m. JOHN COFFIN (55) 29 Oct. 1772.
49. ELIZABETH, b. 13 Sept. 1757; m. JOSEPH NASH 24 Sept. 1773.
50. REBECCA, bapt. 30 Nov. 1760.
51. JANE, b. 18 Aug. 1761; m. MATTHEW COFFIN (92) 18 Jan. 1780.

46. JOHN[5] WASS, (*Wilmot*,[4] *John*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1746; res. T., rem. Hebron, Conn. (1775) and later to Washington Co., N. Y. where he died. He m. CATHERINE NORTON

(191) abt. 1768, who was b. 20 Oct. 1744. They had the following named children:

80. Anna,[6] b. 29 Dec. 1769; m. Alvin Griswold.
81. Wilmot, b. 12 May 1771; d. Jan. 1774.
82. Deborah, b. 12 Jan. 1775; m. Rufus Griswold 17 Feb. 1793. Parents of Rufus Wilmot Griswold, the poet.
83. Rebecca, b. 8 Feb. 1777; m. Asa Willey 1 Jan. 1798.
84. Elizabeth, b. 20 Aug. 1778; m. Apollos Rolls.
85. Mary, b. 25 June 1780.
86. John, b. 3 Feb. 1783.
87. Allen, b. 8 Apr. 1787.

47. Homes[5] Wass, (*Wilmot,*[4] *John,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1748; res. E., mariner; m. Sarah Mayhew (352) 20 Oct. 1768, who was b. 7 Oct. 1750 and surviving him m. (2) Jonathan Pease (317). Homes Wass d. before 1777. They had the following named children:

90 William,[6] b. 1769; d. Apr. 1794, in Virginia.
91. Homes, b. (*1771*); m. Polly Newell of Boston 7 July 1796. He d. Nov. 1797, at sea.

WATSON

Philip Watson, 1669, mentioned as being sailor on "Ship of London" commanded by Samuel Webber (N. H. Court Files). He may be identical with the Philip Watson of E., 1670, who died twenty years later. See Vol. II, Annals of E., pp. 138–139.

WEEKS FAMILY

Two apparently distinct families of this name occur in the history of the Vineyard, the earlier of which in point of settle-

ment, headed by WILLIAM[1] WEEKS of whom a full personal account will be found in Vol. II, Annals of E., pp. 118–22, will be given first attention. He had two wives, the first, whose name is unknown, was prob. the mother of his children. She was living 1655 and some time after 1658, he m. (2) Mrs. MARY (Lynde) BUTLER, (wid. of John), who was b. 1628 and was living 1693 as the wid. of William Weeks. He d. 1688–9. He had the following children:

2. WILLIAM,[2] b. (*1645*).
3. ELIZABETH, b. (*1648*); m. JOHN ROBINSON (3) 1 May 1667.
4. SAMUEL, b. (*1651*); living in E. 1681.
5. RICHARD, b. (*1653*).
6. JOHN, b. (*1655*).
7. ABIGAIL, b. (*1658*); m. JONATHAN HATCH (22) 4 Dec. 1676.

2. WILLIAM[2] WEEKS, (*William*[1]), b. abt. 1645; res. E., rem. to Falmouth, Mass. where he d. after 28 Feb. 1716 and his descendants continued to reside in that vicinity. He m. (1) MERCY ROBINSON (6) 16 Mch. 1668–9; (2) MARY HATCH (20) abt. 1689, who was living 1713. They had the following named children:

10. MARY,[3] b. 16 Jan. 1669–70; m. AARON ROWLEY 7 Mch. 1690.
11. MEHITABLE, b. 16 Oct. 1671; m. TIMOTHY ROBINSON (13) 3 May 1699.
12. SARAH, b. 6 May 1674.
13. EXPERIENCE, b. 24 June 1677.
14. MERCY, b. 24 Apr. 1679.
15. JONATHAN, b. 1 May 1681.
16. BENJAMIN, b. 4 Apr. 1685; m. MARY CHASE (25) 14 Jan. 1704.
17. LYDIA, b. 30 June 1687; m. WILLIAM SWIFT 9 Oct. 1707.

5. RICHARD[2] WEEKS, (*William*[1]), b. abt. 1653; res. E., prob. rem. to Attleboro, Mass. where he d. abt. 1724; perh. m. ABIGAIL NORTON (31), which closes a brief and unsatisfactory record of this family. As far as the records disclose, he had at least one son:

30. JOHN,[3] adm. estate of father in 1724.

6. JOHN[2] WEEKS, (*William*[1]), b. abt. 1655; res. E., rem. to Falmouth, Mass. or perh. to Elizabeth Ids. where he was

employed as missionary to the Indians. He m. Mary Rowley 7 Jan. 1675–6, who was b. 20 Mch. 1653. No further record. They had the following named children:

40. Nathaniel,[3] b. 1676.
41. John, b. 18 Aug. 1678.
42. William, b. 11 Feb. 1680.
43. Elizabeth, b. 17 May 1683.
44. Shubael, b. 15 Mch. 1685.
45. Ebenezer, b. 29 Mch. 1688.
46. Abigail, b. 28 Jan. 1690; m. Ichabod Hatch 2 Sept. 1714.
47. { Mehitable, b. 3 Feb. 1693–4; m. Ichabod Johnson 26 Nov. 1718.
48. { Uriah, b. 3 Feb. 1693–4; prob. d. 13 Mch. 1693–4.
49. Mary, b. 3 Sept. 1696; m. Nathan Hatch 2 Sept. 1714.

44. Shubael[3] Weeks, (*John*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 15 Mch. 1685; res. C., (prob. Elizabeth Ids.); m. Mercy Prince 7 Feb. 1710. The following are probably their children:

95. Nathan,[4] b. 1712; m. Remember Lawrence of Falmouth 10 Aug. 1737; res. T., where he d. 29 Dec. 1790.
96. Jesse, b. 1714; d. 13 Apr. 1801.
97. Joanna, b. (*1716*); m. Robert Hatch.

100. Joshua Weeks, b. abt. 1675, of whose antecedents nothing has been learned definitely, first appears on the Vineyard as purchaser in 1698 of the Martin homestead lot in E., but it does not show by the records that he became a resident of that town. He m. Abigail West (11) sometime before 19 June 1710, when he and his wife were bapt. and admitted to membership in the Sabbatarian Church, Newport, R. I. His residence at that time is uncertain, but in 1726 he was living in Chickemmoo and was called a miller by occupation. If he were connected with the earlier settled family of this name the relationship has not been disclosed by any existing records, and this uncertainty extends beyond 1741, the last reference to him as a resident of Tisbury. They had the following named children:

110. Samuel, b. 1712.
111. Elizabeth, b. (*1714*); m. Bryant Cartwright (31) 19 Oct. 1732.

110. Samuel[2] Weeks, (*Joshua*[1]), b. 1712; res. T., husbandman; m. (1) Mercy ———— abt. 1736, who was b. 1717 and d. 28 Dec. 1761; (2) Mrs. Thankful (Crosby) (10) Luce (wid. of Anthony (125)) 11 Oct. 1774, who survived and m. (3) Samuel Crowell (31). Samuel Weeks d. 26 Sept. 1780 and his will 6 Sept. 1780 was pro. 25 Oct. 1780. They had the following named children:

120. Samuel,[3] b. 1736.
121. William, b. (*1738*).
122. Nathan, b. (*1740*).
123. Lydia, b. (*1742*); m. William Raymond 31 Dec. 1765.
124. Elizabeth, b. (*1748*); m. Samuel Nye 31 Dec. 1765.
125. Mary, b. (*1756*); m. Ezra Tilton (121) 20 June 1779.
126. Eunice, b. (*1760*); m. Salathiel Tilton (136) 18 Nov. 1781.

By Second Wife:

127. George, b. 1775; d. 2 Aug. 1793.

120. Samuel[3] Weeks, (*Samuel*,[2] *Joshua*[1]), b. 1736; res. T., yeoman; m. (1) Elizabeth Bryant 11 Oct. 1764, who was b. 1748 and d. 1769; (2) Deborah Crowell (36), who was b. 27 Nov. 1746. He d. 29 Oct. 1809. Served in Sea Coast Defence 1776. Had the following named children by second wife:

135. Shubael,[4] b. 25 Sept. 1772; m. Olive Luce (1031) 10 Nov. 1799.
136. Beriah, b. 23 Feb. 1776; m. Sarah Smith (190) 26 Dec. 1802.

121. William[3] Weeks, (*Samuel*,[2] *Joshua*[1]), b. abt. 1739; res. T., farmer; m. (1) Susannah Merry (41) 3 July 1760, who was b. July 1735 and d. 22 Sept. 1762; (2) Lydia Cottle (74), who was b. 22 Aug. 1733 and d. Apr. 1798. He served in the French and Indian War 1759 and d. 29 Jan. 1812. They had the following named children:

140. James,[4] bapt. 20 Sept. 1762.

By Second Wife:

141. (Child), b. 1768; d. 1775.
142. Susanna, b. (*1770*); d. 21 Sept. 1804.

122. Nathan[3] Weeks, (*Samuel*,[2] *Joshua*[1]), b. abt. 1740; res. T., yeoman; m. (1) Mrs. Huldah (Cathcart) (25) Luce

(wid. of Levi) 19 June 1776, who was b. 19 June 1731; (2) MIRIAM ————, who was b. 1732 and d. 6 Oct. 1817. He served in the Sea Coast Defence and was living in 1810, but the date of his death is unknown and the following children are only assumed to be the issue of his marriages:

150. LOVE,[4] b. (——); m. ELIJAH NYE 5 Jan. 1795.
151. MIRIAM, b. (——); m. SAMUEL NYE 5 Oct. 1810.
152. JUDITH, b. (——); m. THOMAS JAMES.

140. JAMES[4] WEEKS, (*William*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Joshua*[1]), bapt. 20 Sept. 1762; res. T., farmer; m. DEBORAH LUCE (648) 10 Sept. 1786, who was b. abt. 1762 and d. 6 Mch. 1845. He d. 19 July 1820. They had the following named children:

170. TRISTRAM,[5] b. 4 Jan. 1787; m. PRUDENCE LAMBERT (161) 24 Oct. 1811.
171. DEBORAH, b. (*1788*); m. ARVIN LUCE (802) 26 Sept. 1811.
172. JAMES, b. (*1790*); m. SOPHRONIA FISHER (80) 25 Feb. 1810.
173. WILLIAM, b. 10 Oct. 1792; m. SUSAN RANDALL 17 Oct. 1813.
174. BETSEY, b. (*1794*); m. GEORGE LEWIS 15 Oct. 1815.
175. GEORGE, b. 8 Nov. 1796; m. (1) CHARLOTTE LAMBERT (164) 30 Mch. 1820; (2) SUSAN BOURNE (1826).
176. CHARLES, b. 27 Dec. 1798; m. ALMIRA LAMBERT (166) 16 Aug. 1821.
177. HIRAM, b. 20 Jan. 1804; m. MARGARET DUNHAM COTTLE (219) 14 Aug. 1825.

200. ———— WEEKS, b. 1734; res. E., mariner; m. JANE OSBORN (24) abt. 1762, who was b. 1739 and surviving him m. (2) ABISHAI MARCHANT (30). Her first husband, who was killed by a whale Oct. 1769 was the father of the following named children:

210. MARY, b. 1763; d. 1781.
211. BENJAMIN, b. 1765.
212. LEMUEL, b. 1768; d. 1791 (West Indies).

211. BENJAMIN WEEKS, b. 1765; res. E., fisherman; m. LYDIA PEASE (403) 6 Aug. 1789, who was b. 20 May 1761 and d. 8 Oct. 1850. He d. Mch. 1804. They had the following named children:

220. BENJAMIN OSBORN, b. 1796; d. 1819.
221. POLLY, b. 1798; m. perh. SAMUEL WORTHMAN 25 Aug. 1818.

WEST FAMILY

4. Dr. THOMAS[2] WEST, (*Francis*[1]), b. 1646 in Plymouth or Duxbury, Mass. is the ancestor of all of the name on the Vineyard, and the account of him in Vol. II, Annals of T., pp. 25–7, contains all the facts about him or his antecedents known to the author. Nothing has since been learned to embellish that account nor has the identity of his wife, ELIZABETH ———— been discovered. His will dated 15 Jan. 1698 was pro. 11 Oct. 1706. They had the following named children:

10. ELIZABETH,[3] b. (*1678*); m. (1) JOHN MILLARD; (2) JONATHAN SABIN 25 Mch. 1718.
11. ABIGAIL, b. (*1680*); m. JOSHUA WEEKS (100).
12. ABNER, b. 9 June 1683.
13. RUTH, b. (*1685*); m. EDWARD CARTWRIGHT.
14. THOMAS, b. (*1687*).
15. PETER, b. (*1689*); res. T., planter; rem. to North Carolina and prob. d. there 1751.
16. WILLIAM, b. (*1691*); prob. d. y. after 1706.
17. MARY, b. 1692; m. JOHN COTTLE (30) 3 Dec. 1717.
18. SACKFIELD, b. 1694; res. Yarmouth, Mass. physician; d. 12 Sept. 1778; m. (1) MARY HOWES 7 Apr. 1715; (2) RUTH JENKINS 7 May 1729; (3) HANNAH BACON 1778. His son, Rev. Samuel[4] West, b. 3 Mch. 1729–30; H. C. 1754, was the well known pastor of Dartmouth, Mass.
19. JUDAH, b. (*1696*); res. Plymouth, Mass. shipwright; m. BETHIAH KEEN of Pembroke, Mass. 3 Sept. 1718, by whom he had 13 children and descendants resided in that locality.

12. ABNER[3] WEST, (*Thomas*,[2] *Francis*[1]), b. 9 June 1683; res. T., carpenter; m. Mrs. JANE (Look) (11) COTTLE 17 Nov. 1707 (wid. of John), who was b. 24 Dec. 1680 and d. about 1765 at her son's residence in Rochester, Mass. Abner West's will 9 Oct. 1755 was pro. 13 Mch. 1756 and his death can be proximately placed near the latter date. They had the following named children:

20. THOMAS,[4] b. 26 Aug. 1708.
21. SILAS, b. 1 Aug. 1710.
22. SAMUEL, b. 11 July 1712; d. y.
23. ELISHA, b. 31 May 1714.
24. JANE, b. 25 Aug. 1716; m. WILLIAM WEST (30) 23 Dec. 1734.
25. PETER, b. 21 July 1718.
26. ELIZABETH, b. 20 July 1720; m. SETH DAGGETT (61) 23 Dec. 1734.

27. Abigail, b. 10 June 1722; d. 6 July 1741.
28. Stephen, b. (*1724*).

14. Thomas[3] West, (*Thomas*,[2] *Francis*[1]), b. abt. 1687; res. T., mariner and pilot; m. Mary Presbury (50) 29 Jan. 1712–13, who was b. 28 Aug. 1694 and d. 1728–30. He d. early in 1728 from exposure and disease contracted in the West Indies and death occurred in Rhode Island. His est. was adm. by his father-in-law, Stephen Presbury, 7 May 1728 and final decree in probate was rendered 3 Oct. 1732. They had the following named children:

30. William,[4] b. 4 Apr. 1714.
31. Nathan, b. 17 Aug. 1715; d. before 1732.
32. Thomas, b. 20 Feb. 1716–17; res. Sandwich, Mass. (1741), cordwainer; m. Hannah ————, by whom he had 7 children. He rem. to Dartmouth, Mass. (1747) and d. 12 Nov. 1770. She d. 28 Sept. 1798. Descendants resided in New Bedford and New Braintree, Mass.
33. Lydia, b. 6 June 1718; m. David Melville 21 June 1739.
34. John, b. 21 Oct. 1719; d. y.
35. Mary, b. 2 June 1721; m. Timothy Ingraham 25 May 1746.
36. Paul, b. (*1723*); res. Sandwich, Mass. 1744.
37. Seth, b. (*1725*); living 1732.

20. Thomas[4] West, (*Abner*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Francis*[1]), b. 26 Aug. 1708; res. T., clergyman; H. C. 1730, taking his master's degree 1759; preached to the Indians and prob. served as minister to the English at Homes Hole until his removal in 1753 to North Rochester, Mass. His pastorate in that town lasted over a quarter of a century, and it was terminated in 1781, when he was 73 years of age. He d. 14 July 1790 and his will 9 Dec. 1788 was pro. 5 Oct. 1790 (Plymo. Prob. XXXI, 274). He was buried in North Rochester and his epitaph reads as follows:

Weep ye, my friends, for West is gone,
His glass of time doth cease to run,
His active tongue and virtuous heart
Have ceased to act. They've done their part.
Although he's gone he yet doth live,
His soul immortal doth survive.
He's now disrobed of earthly clay.
And shines in one eternal day.

He was married three times: (1) DRUSILLA PRESBURY (55), the mother of his children listed below; all born in T., who was b. 1708 and d. 14 Mch. 1763; (2) Mrs. PRISCILLA (Sprague) HAMMOND 30 Nov. 1763 (wid. of Benjamin), who d. 23 Oct. 1778, and (3) DEBORAH ————.

80. DEBORAH,[5] b. 18 Sept. 1729; d. 25 Jan. 1733–4.
81. ABNER, b. 13 June 1731; d. prob. unm. (Rochester).
82. KETURAH, b. 14 Mch. 1733.
83. JOHN, b. 10 Apr. 1735.
84. THOMAS, b. 28 Feb. 1736–7; m. DEBORAH FREEMAN 17 Nov. 1757; res. Rochester.
85. SAMUEL, b. 18 Nov. 1738; clergyman; H. C. 1761; settled in Needham, Mass. (1764), where he m. PRISCILLA PLYMPTON of Medfield, Mass. 23 Feb. 1769. He rem. to Boston (1789) and became pastor of the Hollis Street Church until his death 10 Apr. 1808. His will 1 Mch. 1790 was pro. 23 May 1808 (Suff. Prob. CVI, 289). In 1762, he served as chaplain to the frontier garrison at Fort Pownal, Me. He had issue, four children.
86. DEBORAH, b. 19 Oct. 1740; d. 29 Nov. 1747.
87. DRUSILLA, b. 22 Aug. 1742; m. ENOCH HAMMOND 7 Jan. 1762.
88. BENJAMIN, b. 30 June 1744; d. y.
89. BENJAMIN, b. 28 Mch. 1746; res. Charlestown, N. H. lawyer; grad. H. C., 1768; m. MARY MACCARTY of Worcester 18 Jan. 1781; (2) Mrs. FRANCES GORDON of Amherst, N. H. 3 Sept. 1806.
90. SARAH, b. 12 May 1748; m. ———— FREEMAN.
91. TIMOTHY, b. *(1750)*; m. LOIS DEXTER of Rochester 28 Aug. 1768 and rem. to Charlestown, N. H. He had issue, twelve children.

21. SILAS[4] WEST, (*Abner*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Francis*[1]), b. 1 Aug. 1710; res. T., shipwright, rem. to Plymouth, Mass. (1737) and later to Nova Scotia. He m. MARY ————, who was b. 1712 and d. 25 Jan. 1762, prob. in Liverpool, N. S. They had the following named children:

100. SARAH,[5] b. 1 Jan. 1732–3; d. y.
101. JEAN, b. 6 June 1734; m. ROBERT HARLOW.
102. MARY, b. 8 Apr. 1736; m. ELKANAH WATERMAN 16 Oct. 1754.
103. SILAS, b. 3 Feb. 1738; m. REBECCA WETHERED.
104. JOHN, b. 18 Nov. 1739; m. PHEBE FREEMAN 25 May 1762.
105. CHARLES, b. 22 Oct. 1742.
106. BETHIAH, b. 20 July 1744.
107. WILLIAM, b. 20 July 1744.
108. RUTH, b. 1747; m. BENJAMIN LUCE (228) 11 June 1770.

23. ELISHA[4] WEST, (*Abner*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Francis*[1]), b. 31 May 1714; res. T., physician; rem. to Boston (1738), returned to

T. (1742); rem. to Newport, R. I. (1747), returned again to T. (1749), where he remained until his final removal after 1777 to Rochester, Mass. where he d. 8 Jan. 1790. He was called "trader" in 1774 and in 1756 he was in charge of the ferry, which plied between Homes Hole and the mainland. His will 7 Dec. 1789 was pro. 1 Feb. 1790 (Plymo. Prob. XXXI, 142). He m. (1) ABIGAIL GIBBS 23 June 1736, dau. of Barnabas and Abigail (Smith) Gibbs of Sandwich, Mass.; (2) Mrs. MARY (Vincent) (25) SMITH 1779 (wid. of John (65)). They had the following named children:

110. ELISHA,[5] b. 9 June 1738; d. y.
111. FRANCIS, b. 13 Mch. 1739; d. 8 Feb. 1760.
112. ABIGAIL, b. 26 June 1742; m. ISAAC DAGGETT (101) 17 Jan. 1759.
113. ELIZABETH, b. 24 Apr. 1744.; m. STEPHEN WINSLOW of Rochester, Mass. 26 Oct. 1772.
114. SUSANNA, b. 3 Nov. 1746; m. (1) JOHN WHELDON (40); (2) MARK SNOW 3 Oct. 1774.
115. LYDIA, b. 29 Aug. 1747; m. JOHN CLAGHORN (90) 7 Feb. 1770.
116. ELISHA, b. 27 July 1749; rem. to New Bedford, Mass. where he d. 4 Feb. 1794. Will 20 Nov. 1793 pro. 5 May 1794 (Bristol Prob. XXXII, 545); m. ANNA COFFIN 3 July 1769. Issue, four children.
117. GIBBS, b. 25 June 1751; prob. d. y.
118. JANE, b. 18 Mch. 1754; m. SHUBAEL DAVIS (32) 16 Oct. 1770.
119. MARY, b. 13 Mch. 1757; m. LEVI YOUNG.
120. ABNER, b. 13 Apr. 1759; said to have rem. to South Carolina. Served in Sea Coast Defence 1776.
121. FRANCIS, b. 25 July 1761; m. KETURAH FREEMAN; res. Calais, Vt. (1788).

25. PETER[4] WEST, (*Abner*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Francis*[1]), b. 21 July 1718; res. T., husbandman; m. Mrs. ELIZABETH (Athearn) (23) CHASE 16 Dec. 1740 (wid. of Thomas (35)), who was b. 13 Apr. 1715 and d. 2 Sept. 1789. He rendered distinguished services in the Crown Point Expedition 1756 as Captain of a company in Col. Thatcher's Regiment and later in the regiment of Col. Zaccheus Mayhew. In the campaign of the following year he was garrisoned at Fort Edward, N. Y. taking part in the hostilities and d. there of smallpox 30 Oct. 1757. His will 2 Apr. 1756 was pro. 6 Jan. 1758. They had the following named children:

130. ABIGAIL, b. 19 Jan. 1741; m. THOMAS BUTLER (633) 23 Feb. 1769.
131. GEORGE, b. 17 Mch. 1743–4.

132. Peter, b. 6 Aug. 1746.
133. Thomas, b. 12 Jan. 1748.
134. Elizabeth, b. 20 Sept. 1751; m. Jesse Luce (470) 23 Feb. 1769.
135. Jeruel, b. 12 Oct. 1753.
136. Love, b. 5 Oct. 1756; m. (1) Nathaniel Skiff (111) 22 Dec. 1774; (2) Zephaniah Chase (201) 16 Jan. 1785.

28. Stephen[4] West, (*Abner*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Francis*[1]), b. abt. 1724; res. T., farmer; rem. to Rochester, Mass. (1752) and later to Cornwallis, Nova Scotia (1760), where he d. 8 Jan. 1771. He served in the French and Indian War 1759 as ensign and lieutenant and prob. his title of "captain" came from later military service. He m. Margery ——— 1746, of whose family nothing has been learned. It is prob. that they had more children than the following named:

140. Elijah,[5] b. (*1747*); m. Esther Loomer 11 Dec. 1771.
141. Abner, b. (*1750*); m. Anne Farrell.
142. Mary, b. Feb. 1764.
143. Jane, b. 25 Dec. 1766.
144. Stephen, b. 1769; m. ——— Godfrey 1 Sept. 1794.

30. William[4] West, (*Thomas*,[3·2] *Francis*[1]), b. 4 Apr. 1714; res. T., glazier; rem. to Rochester, Mass. (1752) and later to Cornwallis, N. S. where he d. 1799 and his will 12 Sept. 1798 was pro. 28 Nov. 1799 (Kings Co., Prob. Nova Scotia). He m. Jane West (24) 23 Dec. 1734. They had the following named children:

150. Nathan,[5] b. 17 Nov. 1735; d. y.
151. Jabez, b. (*1737*); m. Ruth Tupper 30 Nov. 1763. Capt. of privateer in 1778–9; res. Machias, Me.
152. Cyrus, b. (*1740*); m. Mary Freeman 3 Dec. 1767; res. Rochester, Mass.
153. Seth, b. (*1744*); m. Mary Crossman 13 Dec. 1781.
154. Paul, b. (*1746*).
155. Francis Royal, b. (*1748*).
156. Thomas, b. (*1750*).
157. Deborah, b. (*1752*); m. (1) Stephen Strong; (2) ——— Benjamin.
158. Elizabeth, b. 9 Feb. 1754; m. Charles Tupper 24 Oct. 1771, from whom Sir Charles Tupper, Premier of Canada, descended.
159. William, b. 17 Feb. 1756.

83. John[5] West, (*Thomas*,[4] *Abner*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Francis*[1]), b. 10 Apr. 1735; res. T. and later E. (1762), where he was

living in 1770 and was deceased in 1788, at the date of his father's will. He m. WAITSTILL MERCY CHASE (59) 3 July 1758, and the following named children are credited to him on the authority of a private record:

174. DAVID,[6] b. 22 June 1759.
175. DRUSILLA, b. 23 Mch. 1762; m. ELISHA LUCE (645) 18 Apr. 1799.
176. PRISCILLA, b. 11 May 1764.
177. LEMUEL, b. 18 July 1766.
178. JOHN, b. 6 Feb. 1767.
179. KETURAH, b. 30 Oct. 1770; m. ELISHA BASSETT 14 July 1793.

131. GEORGE[5] WEST, (*Peter*,[4] *Abner*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Francis*[1]), b. 17 Mch. 1743–4; res. T., rem. to Union, Me. after 1790, where he d. 4 Sept. 1800; m. (1) MARGARET DUNHAM (221) 21 Mch. 1765, who was b. Mch. 1748 and d. 18 Sept. 1766; (2) MARY CHASE (134) 17 Dec. 1767, who was b. 11 June 1748 and d. 17 May 1802. They had the following named children:

240. (Child),[6] b. Sept. 1766; d. y.
By Second Wife:
241. PETER, b. 25 Aug. 1768.
242. PEGGY, b. 1770; m. LOT LUCE (650) 8 Jan. 1787.
243. MARY, b. 11 Dec. 1772; m. JOHN TOBEY 13 June 1791.
244. LOVE, bapt. 14 May 1775.
245. GEORGE WASHINGTON, bapt. 27 Nov. 1777; m. HANNAH FAIRBANKS 21 Oct. 1798; res. Granville, Ohio.
246. THOMAS, b. 26 Apr. 1780; m. SARAH SPALDING (60) 24 Mch. 1805.

132. PETER[5] WEST. (*Peter*,[4] *Abner*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Francis*[1]), b. 6 Aug. 1746; res. T., rem. perh. to Conway, Mass. (1777), but prob. returned soon, and later rem. to Industry, Me. (1791) and d. 25 Feb. 1828. He served as corporal in the Sea Coast Defence 1776, and was on the Committee of Safety for T. 1775 and received a pension. He m. HANNAH COTTLE (101) 21 Dec. 1769, who was b. 14 Dec. 1747 and d. 28 Dec. 1826, and they left the following issue:

250. SUSANNAH,[6] b. 22 May 1770; m. JERUEL BUTLER (667) 25 Aug. 1791.
251. SHUBAEL, b. 14 Aug. 1772.
252. WILLIAM, b. 27 Aug. 1774; m. MERCY LARKIN GRAY of Wiscasset, Me.
253. ELIZABETH, bapt. 3 Nov. 1776; m. ABRAHAM H. WILLIS.
254. ABIGAIL, bapt. 17 Oct. 1779; m. BENJAMIN MANTER (140) 8 Sept. 1798.
255. HANNAH, bapt. 6 May 1781.

256. Peter, b. 28 Jan. 1782; m. Anna Butler (672).
257. John, b. (*1784*).
258. Mary, b. (*1786*); m. Henry Manter (142) 28 Nov. 1805.

133. Thomas[5] West, (*Peter*,[4] *Abner*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Francis*[1]), b. 12 Jan. 1748; res. T., master mariner; m. Sarah Butler (296) 21 Dec. 1775, who was b. 14 Dec. 1755 and d. 31 Jan. 1816. He d. 4 Jan. 1822. They had the following named children:

260. George,[6] b. 16 Nov. 1776.
261. Lydia, b. (*1778*); m. Richard Fisher (70) 9 Nov. 1799.
262. Sarah, b. 1780; m. Warren Luce (888) 19 Oct. 1797.
263. Rebecca, b. 25 Dec. 1782; m. Joshua Skiff (147) 26 Nov. 1812.
264. William, b. (*1784*); m. Betsey West (342) 21 Nov. 1820.
265. Thomas, b. 3 May 1786; d. Nov. 1816, at sea.
266. Love, b. 7 June 1789; d. y.
267. Love, b. (*1791*).

135. Jeruel[5] West, (*Peter*,[4] *Abner*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Francis*[1]), b. 12 Oct. 1753; res. T., master mariner; m. Deborah Shaw (10) 25 May 1775, who was b. 1755 and d. 11 Aug. 1837. He served as corporal in Sea Coast Defence 1776 and d. 29 June 1810. His will 7 Apr. 1810 was pro. 21 Aug. 1810. They had the following named issue:

270. Elizabeth,[6] b. 25 Feb. 1776; m. Isaac Winslow (62) 26 Apr. 1795.
271. James Shaw, b. 11 Dec. 1778.
272. Jeruel, b. 11 Apr. 1780; m. Belinda Lambert (122) 8 Dec. 1803.
273. Silas, b. 2 Nov. 1782; m. Betsey Cleveland (76) 24 Apr. 1814.
274. William, b. 11 Feb. 1785; m. Polly Poole 23 Mch. 1809.
275. Deborah, b. 23 Apr. 1787; m. Thomas H. Smith (193) 20 Dec. 1810.
276. Abner, b. 7 May 1789; d. 1810 (Havana).
277. George, b. 3 Jan. 1792; d. 1813 at sea.
278. Stephen, b. 17 Feb. 1794; d. 26 Feb. 1834.
279. Albert, b. 10 June 1796; m. Sarah C. Merry (153) 27 Mch. 1823.

241. Peter[6] West, (*George*,[5] *Peter*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Abner*,[2] *Francis*[1]), b. 25 Aug. 1768; res. T., master mariner; m. Sarah Daggett (215) 4 May 1788, who was b. 6 Aug. 1769 and d. 8 Jan. 1838. He d. 13 May 1829 and his will 13 May 1829 was pro. 20 July 1829. They had the following named children:

303. Sarah,[7] b. 2 Apr. 1790; m. Ebenezer B. Brush 8 May 1808.
304. Charles, b. 1 Mch. 1796; m. Sophia Luce 5 Mch. 1821.
305. Nathaniel Tobey, b. 12 May 1797; d. 13 Mch. 1822.

306. Abigail, b. 7 Sept. 1798; m. John Holmes (52) 18 Mch. 1819.
307. Mary Chase, b. 4 July 1800; m. David Carey 8 Dec. 1822.
308. Peter, b. 7 July 1803; m. Mrs. Almira (Butler) (513) Mayhew 1845.
309. Jane, b. 4 June 1812; m. Edward Harding 5 May 1831.

251. Shubael[6] West, (*Peter*,[5-4] *Abner*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Francis*[1]), b. 14 Aug. 1772; res. T., rem. to Hallowell, Me. and descendants are to be found in that state. He m. Mary Edmonson 20 Jan. 1793, who was b. 16 Apr. 1776. They had the following named children:

310. Delia Edmonson,[7] b. 2 Sept. 1794.
311. Charles Edmonson, b. 14 Sept. 1796.
312. Hannah, b. 5 Feb. 1799; d. y.
313. Peter, b. 6 Mch. 1800.
314. George, b. 26 June 1802.
315. Joseph, b. 17 July 1804; d. y.
316. Joseph Merry., b. 14 Oct. 1805.
317. John, b. 20 June 1809.
318. Gustavus Oscar, b. 27 Nov. 1811.
319. Hannibal Alphonse, b. 26 Dec. 1813.
320. Harriet Emmeline, b. 29 Mch. 1816; d. 1837.

260. George[6] West, (*Thomas*,[5] *Peter*,[4] *Abner*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Francis*[1]), b. 16 Nov. 1776; res. C., farmer; m. Prudence Lambert (121) 27 Oct. 1796, who was b. 16 Dec. 1777 and d. 24 July 1869. He d. 8 Oct. 1856. They had the following named children:

330. Leonard,[7] b. 21 Nov. 1797; m. Rebecca Flanders (56) 5 May 1826.
331. Mary, b. 13 May 1800; m. John Tilton (252).
332. Sophronia, b. 13 Apr. 1804; m. Francis Cottle (192).
333. Lydia, b. 27 Nov. 1806; m. Thomas H. Lambert (201) 22 Jan. 1825.
334. Prudence, b. 6 Apr. 1809; m. William Mitchell.
335. Francis, b. 7 Dec. 1811; m. Hannah Lambert.
336. Moses L., b. 16 May 1814; m. Rebecca W. West.
337. George, b. 27 Jan. 1817; m. Didamia Tilton 31 July 1842.
338. William C., b. 13 Nov. 1819; m. Abbie A. Luce (1163).

271. James Shaw[6] West, (*Jeruel*,[5] *Peter*,[4] *Abner*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Francis*[1]), b. 11 Dec. 1778; res. T., mariner; m. Charlotte Hammond of Falmouth 1 June 1797, who was b. 20 Apr. 1781 and d. 19 Jan. 1849. He d. 5 Sept. 1859. They had the following named children:

340. James Shaw,[7] b. 19 Mch. 1798; m. Eleanora Daggett (381) 5 May 1832.
341. John, b. 31 Dec. 1799; d. y.
342. Betsey, b. 25 Oct. 1801; m. (1) William West (264) 21 Nov. 1820; (2) Thomas N. Hillman (608) 25 Nov. 1834.
343. John, b. 22 Jan. 1804; m. Mrs. Eliza (Butler) Willis 31 Dec. 1843.
344. Drusilla, b. 12 Jan. 1806; m. Charles G. Smith (614) 31 Jan. 1829.
345. Leander, b. 25 Feb. 1809; m. Love C. Robinson 12 Nov. 1837.
346. Abner, b. 29 Apr. 1811; m. Sarah Hodges.
347. David Porter, b. 22 Jan. 1814; m. (1) Charlotte Jones; (2) Laura Hathaway.
348. Charlotte E., b. 15 Apr. 1817; m. Thomas Foster 15 July 1833.
349. Lenora, b. 4 May 1822; d. y.
350. Gustavus L., b. 22 Jan. 1826; m. Deborah R. Allen 24 Feb. 1848.

WHELDON FAMILY

Henry Wheldon, early settler of Yarmouth, Mass. 1643, is the ancestor of the Cape Cod family of this name, and the numerous individuals bearing this name, who came to the Vineyard in the 18th century are doubtless his descendants, although their degree of relationship to each other is not known.

Richard Wheldon came to E., where he m. Jane Claghorn (77) 8 Dec. 1735, who was b. 21 Dec. 1717 and surviving her husband m. (2) Enoch Coffin (35). Richard Wheldon d. before 1739, leaving one son:

> Richard, b. 8 Mch. 1737–8; res. E., master mariner. Served in Revolution as Captain of a privateer; rem. to Boston after 1790, where he was living 1798. He m. Elizabeth ————, by whom he had two sons and a daughter, names not of record.

Thomas Wheldon, cordwainer, came to E. abt. 1729 and m. Bethia Jones 2 July 1743. He d. 1747–8 and his est. was adm. by Solomon Norton 16 Jan. 1748–9. Inventory £1010–0–0. It is not known that he left any issue.

PETER WHELDON, b. 1733; res. E. and later of C., served in French and Indian War 1759 and 1762.

JABEZ WHELDON, came to E., where he m. SARAH BUTLER (65) 12 Jan. 1764, by whom he had issue, but names of children are wanting.

50. SAMUEL[4] WHELDON, (*Samuel*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), b. abt. 1732 came to E. (1755), and m. ELIZABETH DAGGETT (70) 3 Nov. 1757, who was bapt. 20 Apr. 1735. It is not known what became of them after 1770. They had issue as follows:

60. RHODA,[5] b. (*1758*).
61. ANNE, b. (*1759*).
62. THANKFUL, b. (*1761*).
63. JONATHAN, bapt. 17 July 1763.
64. SAMUEL, b. 1765.

64. SAMUEL[5] WHELDON, (*Samuel*,[4-3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), b. 1765; res. E., physician, inn-holder; rem. to Coventry, Conn. but returned to E., where he d. 17 Dec. 1841. He m. EUNICE RUSSELL (22) 10 Sept. 1789, who was b. Aug. 1768 and d. 12 Nov. 1839. They had the following named children:

70. BETSEY,[6] b. 1797.
71. RUSSELL HARVEY, b. 1799.
72. JULIAN, b. 1801.
73. JAMES, b. 1804.

JOHN[1] WHELDON, mariner and pilot, came to Homes Hole before 1740, where he m. ABIGAIL CHASE (52), who was b. 30 Oct. 1714 and surviving him was living in 1767 as his widow. He d. abt. 1755 and the widow adm. estate Dec. 9th, that year. The following named are believed to be issue of this marriage, but the order of birth is not known:

40. JOHN,[2] b. (——).
41. JOSEPH, b. (——); lost at sea 1769.
42. TIMOTHY, b. (——); lost at sea 1769.
43. ABIGAIL, b. (——); m. SHUBAEL NORTON (454).
44. ELIZABETH, b. (——); d. 1765.
45. MERCY, b. (——); m. JAMES COTTLE (35).

46. THANKFUL, b. 24 Apr. 1742; m. ENOCH LUCE (155) 27 Apr. 1762.
47. SARAH, b. (——); m. ZOPHAR WARD 25 Aug. 1774.

40. JOHN[2] WHELDON, (*John*[1]), b. abt. 1740; res. T., mariner; m. SUSANNA WEST (114) abt. 1767, who was b. 3 Nov. 1746 and surviving him m. (2) MARK SNOW of Rochester. JOHN WHELDON d. 1769 at sea and adm. of his estate 30 Oct. 1772 granted to widow Susanna. Inventory £99–1–8. They had the following named children:

50. JOHN,[3] bapt. 5 June 1768.
51. JOSEPH, bapt. 27 Apr. 1770.

JOHN WHELDON, b. 1753; res. E., mariner; m. MERCY ————, who survived him, and m. (2) ROBERT R. CRAIG of New York 1807. John Wheldon d. Mch. 1806 "while on a whailing Voiage in the India Seas fortasse" (Thaxter). They had the following named children:

JOSEPH WEST, bapt. 5 June 1796; m. MARTHA L. LUCE 21 Nov. 1824.
SARAH MARCHANT, bapt. 5 Oct. 1800.
JOHN THOMAS, bapt. 1 Nov. 1801.

Several marriages of persons named Wheldon, performed on the Vineyard, not included in above families may be found in the published vital records of the Island towns.

WHITTEN

Some additional facts have been found relating to the ancestry of JEREMIAH[2] WHITTEN, the early settler of W. T. (Vol. II, Annals of W. T., pp. 63–5). He was the son of THOMAS[1] WHITTEN of Smarden, County Kent, broad weaver, b. abt. 1600, who m. 1 Oct. 1625 Mrs. ADRIAN (Cork) MOORECOCK of Egerton, Co. Kent, wid. of Henry Moorecock of Smarden.

JEREMIAH[2] WHITTEN was the first issue of this marriage, b. 1627, and his subsequent career and marriage are related as above stated.

20. JOSIAH,[3] b. (*1663*); m. RUTH TUCKER 12 June 1684.
21. THOMAS, b. (*1671*).
22. MARY, b. 13 May 1674; m. BENJAMIN MANTER (15) 4 Apr. 1695.

WILKINS

THOMAS WILKINS was adm. to church, W. T. 6 Apr. 1788. ANN WILKINS m. NATHAN DAGGETT (113).

WIMPENNY FAMILY

This is an old English surname found in the western shires of England and its earliest form of spelling in 1516, Wimpenny (Henry, bailiff of Bristol) is found varied as Vympany, Wynpeny, Wympaney, Whempeney, Wilpeney and Wellpeny. The first of his name on the Vineyard (1) WILLIAM WIMPENNY, spelled his name as shown in his well-written signature. The name is most frequently found in Devonshire and Gloucestershire and it is probable that the ancestor of the Vineyard family came from one of those counties.* It is not known whence he came to the Island nor the date of his birth. He settled in C. and m. HANNAH CLARK (36) 26 Feb. 1746, who was b. 19

---

* The Colonial Records of Rhode Island have the following entry: "Last Tuesday of Feb. 1727–8, Robert Winpenny of Newport admitted freeman." In view of the fact that the name Robert is found among the children of the first Vineyard settler, it is probable that he was the ancestor of the Island family.

June 1723, but the date of his death is not known. He was living 1769 and the William[1] Wimpenny taxed in W. T. 1777, 1784 and 1786 is probably his son. Few vital records come to our aid in proving up this family but as it was the only one of the name on the Island the following must be issue of the marriage:

10. Judith,[2] b. (*1747*); witness to deed 1771.
11. Thankful, b. (*1750*); adm. church W. T. 1775.
12. James, b. (*1753*); lost on brig "General Arnold" Dec. 1778. Probably m. Eve ————, who was a widow in 1790 and d. 18 Jan. 1819; perhaps had issue Mary[3], who m. Timothy Ruggles of Rochester, Mass. (int. 2 Oct. 1813).
13. William, b. 22 July 1756; m. Bathsheba Luce (284) 1811. No issue.
14. Robert, b. (*1760*).

14. Robert[2] Wimpenny, (*William*[1]), b. abt. 1760; res. E., mariner. Is of record as intending marriage with Polly Daggett 8 May 1794 but if consummated no children are known. He m. Faustina Swasey (26) 3 May 1798, who was b. 19 Sept. 1779 and was living a widow in 1850. Date of his death is not recorded. They had the following named children:

20. Robert,[3] b. 1798.
21. Frank Wicks, bapt. 25 Oct. 1801; d. 16 Oct. 1831, at sea.
22. Juliana Swasey, b. 24 May 1804; m. Nicholas Stark of New London 23 Oct. 1828.
23. Henry Swasey, bapt. 1807.
24. Theodore S., bapt. 16 Sept. 1810; m. Harriet Ripley (115) 7 May 1835.
25. Elihu S., b. 12 June 1812; m. (1) Almira D. Norton; (2) Lucy J. Mellen.
26. Littleton Cooke, b. 25 Oct. 1814; m. Isabella W. Pease 6 Nov. 1839. They were the parents of Littleton C. Wimpenny, Esq., deceased, for many years Register of Deeds for Dukes Co.

WING

Nathaniel Wing, probably son of John Wing of Sandwich, Mass. was a transient resident of W. T. 1686 and also owned land in C.; prob. m. Hannah Tilton (8).

Family Genealogies

WINSLOW FAMILY

Every effort has been made by the author, as well as by interested descendants of JAMES[5] WINSLOW (50) to locate him in his proper place in the well-known family of that name, living in the Old Colony since 1620 but without definite result. It is prob. that he resided in Rochester or Freetown prior to his coming to T., where he settled and followed the occupation of a pilot. He m. (1) RHODA CHASE (131) 3 Nov. 1757, who was b. 5 May 1741 and d. 25 Oct. 1778; (2) ELIZABETH HOLMES 5 Aug. 1779, who was b. 18 Apr. 175(6) and d. 2 July 1809. He d. 26 Aug. 1805 in his 73rd year. They had the following named children:

60. SUSANNA,[6] b. 23 Aug. 1758.
61. JAMES, b. 24 Aug. 1760; d. Dec. 1778, at sea (shipwrecked).
62. ISAAC, b. 16 June 1762.
63. PELEG, b. (*1765*); d. Apr. 1849; m. (1) SUSANNA DUNHAM (401) 23 July 1809, who was b. 4 July 1768 and d. 22 Apr. 1813; (2) REBECCA LAMBERT (163) int. 15 Jan. 1816, who was b. 1791 and d. 13 Feb. 1850. No issue known by either marriage.
64. NEWELL, b. (*1767*); d. y.
65. TIMOTHY, b. (*1770*); d. y.

By Second Wife:

66. ABIGAIL BRADFORD b. 17 Apr. 1780; m. THOMAS MANCHESTER (46) 22 Jan. 1801.
67. JAMES, b. (*1783*)
68. NEWELL, b. (*1786*)
69. POLLY, b. (*1789*)
70. ZEBULON, b. (*1792*)
71. (Child), b. (*1795*)

67–71: d. Nov. 1795 of "canker rash".

72. GEORGE, b. 1797; m. ELIZABETH ———— of Milltown, N. B.
73. ELIZABETH, b. 21 Oct. 1801; m. JOHN MANTER (230) 8 Oct. 1820.

62. ISAAC[6] WINSLOW, (*James*[5]), b. 16 June 1762; res. T., mariner; m. (1) ELIZABETH WEST 26 Apr. 1786 (not known to belong to the Island family); (2) BETSEY WEST (270) 26 Apr. 1795, who was b. 25 Feb. 1776 and d. 2 Mch. 1800; (3) DEBORAH LAMBERT (119) 20 Nov. 1800, who was b. 15 Aug. 1774 and d. 25 Jan. 1825; perh. (4) RHODA ————, who was b. 15 July 1773 and d. 2 Feb. 1850 as a widow. The date of

his death is not recorded. They had the following named children:

80. James W(est),[7] b. 16 Mch. 1787; d. y.
81. Isaac, b. 31 Dec. 1788; d. Feb. 1817, at sea.

By Second Wife:

82. James West, b. 17 Mch. 1796; m. Jane D. Merry (154) 28 May 1828.

By Third Wife:

83. Betsey W., b. 21 Oct. 1802.
84. Leander L., b. 9 Oct. 1804; d. y.
85. Sally H., b. 14 Oct. 1806; m. Oliver Grinnell, Jr. 18 Sept. 1825.
86. Deborah L., b. 18 Oct. 1810; d. y.
87. Leander L., b. 17 Aug. 1812.
88. Deborah L., b. 17 Aug. 1812; m. William H. Mosher 6 June 1831.

WISWALL

30. Ichabod[4] Wiswall, (*Oliver*,[3] *Enoch*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), b. 14 Sept. 1704 in Dorchester, Mass.; was a nephew of Rev. Samuel Wiswall, pastor of the church in E., and he came to reside with his uncle who was a bachelor. He m. Jerusha Norton (404) 9 Dec. 1735, who was b. 1708 and d. 4 Feb. 1769. Mr. Wiswall was a college bred man and taught school in E. and d. 17 June 1782. They had the following issue:

40. John,[5] b. 15 Aug. 1736.
41. Samuel, b. 2 Sept. 1738; res. E., mariner; m. Ann Jenkins (122) 9 Mch. 1761, who was b. 1742 and surviving her husband prob. rem. to Hudson, N. Y. where her children had migrated. He d. at sea 14 Jan. 1782. They had issue: Thomas,[6] b. 1765; Jerusha, b. 1770; Samuel, b. 1773; Lemuel Jenkins, b. 1777 and Oliver b. 1780. The name became extinct on the island at their departure.

WOLLEN

A biographical sketch of (10) Thomas Wollen may be read in Vol. II, Annals of E., p. 122, and contains all that is known of the first settler of this name to live on the Vineyard, and

nothing further has been found to supplement that record. It is not known when he died, but in Nov. 1734, Benoni Swain complained to the Court "that one Mary Woolen" "a poor Widdow woman is providentially cast into his family" "who stands in need of support". As far as known they had but one child:

20. Elisha, b. (*1687*).

20. Elisha[2] Wollen, (*Thomas*[1]), b. abt. 1687; res. E., husbandman; rem. to Sandwich, Mass. (1743), where further trace of him is lost. He m. Dorcas Presbury (52), who was b. abt. 1698 and d. before 1744. They had the following named children:

30. Mary,[3] b. (*1715*); living 1744.
31. Drusilla, b. (*1717*).
32. Presbury, b. (*1719*); living 1744.
33. Deborah, b. 29 July 1721; m. (1) Joseph Luce (221) abt. 1745; (2) Jacob Robinson (20) 22 Mch. 1764.
34. Elizabeth, bapt. 20 Aug. 1732.

WORTH FAMILY

2. John[2] Worth, b. 19 May 1666, son of William[1] and Sarah (Macy) Worth, came to E. abt. 1700 and resided there until his death 1 Feb. 1731–2. He was a prominent and respected citizen and was appointed Associate Justice of the County Court in 1713. In addition he was an inn-holder and his will 7 Dec. 1730 was pro. 7 Mch. 1731–2. He m. (1) Miriam, dau. of Richard and Sarah (Shattuck) Gardner of Nan. 22 Sept. 1684; (2) Mrs. Ann (Platts) Clay Sarson 1 Sept. 1704, who d. 1 June 1724; (3) Mrs. Dorcas (Smith) (351) Hawes 22 Dec. 1724, (wid. of Benjamin), who d. 4 Aug. 1730.

3. Jonathan, b. 31 Oct. 1685; m. Mary Hussey 26 Apr. 1707; res. Nantucket.
4. Nathaniel, b. 8 Sept. 1687.
5. Judith, b. 22 Dec. 1689; m. John Macey.
6. John, b. (*1691*); d. y.
7. Richard, b. 27 May 1692; m. Sarah Hoag.
8. William, b. 27 Nov. 1694; m. Mary Butler (603) 24 Oct. 1719.
9. Joseph, b. (*1696*); m. Lydia Gorham 8 Sept. 1720. Ancestor of Gov. Jonathan Worth of No. Carolina.
10. Mary, b. (*1698*); m. Thomas Crosby 13 Nov. 1718.

By Second Wife:

11. John, b. 18 July 1706; d. y.
12. Sarah, b. 15 July 1708; d. y.

By Third Wife:

13. John, b. 13 Sept. 1725.
14. Sarah, b. 5 Nov. 1727; m. Isaac Pope 11 Jan. 1744–5.
15. Dorcas, b. 6 July 1730; d. 22 Mch. 1809, unm.

4. Nathaniel[3] Worth, (*John*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 8 Sept. 1687; res. E., mariner and farmer; m. Jane Lothrop (62) abt. 1732, who was b. 1702 and surviving him m. (2) Simon Newcomb of Lebanon, Conn. after 1748. It is not known when Nathaniel Worth died, but his est. was adm. 30 Oct. 1746, and was divided 1757 among the following children:

30. William,[4] b. (*1733*).
31. Abigail, b. (*1735*); m. William Hyde of Lebanon, Conn.
32. John, b. (*1737*).
33. Sarah, bapt. 25 Nov. 1739.
34. Thomas, bapt. 2 Aug. 1741.
35. Sarson, bapt. 5 Sept. 1743.
36. Joseph, bapt. 3 Nov. 1745.

13. John[3] Worth, (*John*,[2] *William*[1]), b. 14 Sept. 1725; res. E., lawyer, Justice and Deacon of the church; m. Sarah Athearn (40) 26 May 1748, who was b. 29 Nov. 1721 and d. 10 Nov. 1805. He d. 1 July 1802 and his will 19 Feb. 1797 was pro. 30 July 1802. They had issue as follows:

60. Ann,[4] b. 11 Nov. 1749; m. Cornelius Huxford (43).
61. John, b. June 1751; d. 20 Oct. 1777, unm.
62. Jethro, b. 1753.
63. Jonathan, b. 1755.
64. Sarah, b. Aug. 1757; d. 31 Dec. 1846, unm.
65. William, b. (*1761*).
66. Benjamin, b. (*1763*).
67. Thomas, b. Nov. 1765.

62. JETHRO[4] WORTH, (*John*,[3-2] *William*[1]), b. 1753; res. E., master mariner; m. (1) MARY JERNEGAN (20), who was b. 3 July 1760 and d. 12 Aug. 1787; (2) VELINA PEASE (692) 1 Apr. 1788, who was b. 1766 and d. 6 June 1849. He d. 28 Feb. 1829. They had the following named children:

70. JOHN,[5] b. 1779; d. May 1796, at Jamaica.
71. JARED, b. 1781; d. June 1798, at Havana.

By Second Wife:

72. HENRY PEASE, b. 24 Aug. 1790; m. MERCY BANNING 21 Oct. 1813.
73. THOMAS, bapt. 11 Aug. 1793; m. HANNAH K. MAYHEW (666) 4 July 1822.
74. CYRUS, bapt. 17 June 1796; m. (1) ELIZA ANN MAYHEW (668) 15 JUNE 1824; (2) MATILDA MARTYN 6 June 1830.
75. JOHN PEASE, b. Mch. 1797; d. y.
76. JOHN, b. Apr. 1798; d. y.
77. JARED, bapt. May 1800; m. ANN RUSSELL 1826.
78. VELINA PEASE, bapt. 13 May 1804; m. (1) TIMOTHY COFFIN (193) 5 Nov. 1822.
79. JOHN PEASE, b. 23 Nov. 1804; m. HANNAH K. (MAYHEW) (666) WORTH Jan. 1829.
80. EDMUND, bapt. 3 Sept. 1809.
81. EDWARD, b. 23 May 1812; m. HARRIET MAYHEW 27 Nov. 1834.

63. JONATHAN[4] WORTH, (*John*,[3-2] *William*[1]), b. 1755; res. E., farmer; m. (1) SARAH MAYHEW (216), who was b. 9 Dec. 1758 and d. 1 Sept. 1797; (2) MERCY SMITH (535) 15 Nov. 1798, who was b. May 1777 and d. 18 Aug. 1845. He was Deacon of the church and d. 31 May 1817. They had the following named children:

90. SALLY,[5] b. 28 July 1788; m. (1) JOSEPH THAXTER (62) 3 Dec. 1809; (2) HEMAN AREY (96) 5 May 1818.
91. ELIZABETH, b. 8 Feb. 1791; m. JEREMIAH PEASE (776) 30 Sept. 1813.
92. ANNA, b. 10 Nov. 1793.
93. JOHN, b. 12 July 1796.

By Second Wife:

94. VELINA, b. 20 Aug. 1799; m. FREDERICK BAYLIES, Jr. 18 May 1820.
95. ABIGAIL, b. 15 Feb. 1801; m. HIRAM JERNEGAN (38) 18 Nov. 1824.
96. JONATHAN, b. 14 Aug. 1803; m. EUNICE J. COFFIN.
97. FANNY SMITH, bapt. 5 July 1807; m. (1) CHARLES DAGGETT (288) 19 June 1828; (2) THOMAS M. COFFIN (104) 16 Dec. 1846.
98. CHARLES, b. 3 June 1810; m. (1) ALMIRA KENT 4 Nov. 1832; (2) ALMIRA JERNEGAN 19 June 1842.

65. WILLIAM[4] WORTH, (*John*,[3-2] *William*[1]), b. abt. 1761; res. E., master mariner; rem. to T., where he served until

1814 as Deputy Collector of Customs at Homes Hole; rem. that year to Charlton, Mass. He m. MARTHA ALLEN (274) 5 Apr. 1788, who was b. 14 Apr. 1767 and d. 13 May 1811. The date and place of his death is not known. They had the following named children:

100. PATTY ALLEN,[5] bapt. 30 May 1790; d. 1825, unm.
101. REBECCA MAYHEW, bapt. 9 Aug. 1792.
102. ISABELLA, b. 1795; d. 1815.
103. WILLIAM, bapt. 20 Oct. 1799.
104. JOHN, bapt. 31 July 1803; U. S. Consul, Hilo, H. I.; living 1872.
105. ETHELINDA, b. 1805.
106. COLUMBUS, b. 1808; d. 1830, at sea.
107. JOSIAH WHITNEY, b. Apr. 1811; d. y.

66. BENJAMIN[4] WORTH, (*John*,[3-2] *William*[1]), b. abt. 1763; res. E., master mariner; m. BETSEY NORTON (581) 1 Jan. 1793, who was b. 13 June 1771 and d. 6 June 1858. He d. 1805 at sea. They had the following named children:

110. BETSEY,[5] b. 15 Nov. 1793; m. JAMES H. BEETLE (69) 4 Dec. 1817.
111. DORCAS, b. 5 Oct. 1795; m. PALFREY COLLINS 4 Oct. 1818.
112. SOPHIA, b. 13 Mch. 1797; living, unm. 1850.
113. BENJAMIN, b. 1 May 1799; m. LOUISA P. COFFIN 13 Mch. 1833.
114. HIRAM, b. 1803; d. y.
115. ANGELINA, b. 28 Aug. 1805; m. (1) JOHN BUNTING 2 Mch. 1831; (2) VALENTINE PEASE (1055) 26 July 1846.

67. THOMAS[4] WORTH, (*John*,[3-2] *William*[1]), b. Nov. 1765; res. E., master mariner; rem. to Hudson, N. Y. (1790). He m. (1) ABIGAIL JENKINS (140) who was b. 1768 and d. after 1794; (2) SUSANNA SWASEY (25) 8 Aug. 1802, who was b. 4 July 1777 and was living in E. a widow in 1850. Capt. Worth returned to E. before 1800 and d. 29 May 1812. They had the following named children:

120. MARY JENKINS,[5] bapt. 8 Apr. 1791.
121. WILLIAM JENKINS, b. 1 Mch. 1794, Hudson, N. Y.; bapt. 8 Apr. 1804 (E); Major General, U. S. Army (Vide Vol. I, p. 425).

By Second Wife:

122. THOMAS GILBERT, b. 1803; d. 1808.
123. JOSEPH SWASEY, bapt. 14 Apr. 1807; Captain U. S. Army; d. 1846.
124. SIDNEY, bapt. 6 Apr. 1808.
125. SUSAN RISELEY, bapt. 28 Aug. 1810.
126. ALGERNON SIDNEY, b. 1811; Lieutenant U. S. Navy; d. 1841.

YOUNG

Levi Young, perhaps of Boston, came to T. before 1770, when his name appears on a tax list, and served in Sea Coast Defence 1775–6 and prob. rem. after 1790 to Maine. He m. (1) Sarah Raymond 17 Nov. 1762; (2) Mary West (119). They had issue:

Susanna, b. (*1763*); m. Sarson Butler (470) 3 June 1783.
Phebe, b. (*1765*); m. Elisha Lambert (72) 12 June 1788.

Henry Young, came to W. T., where he was employed as a school teacher 1776 and was admitted church 3 Aug. 1777 with wife Lydia ————. He was living in the town in 1790, but his subsequent movements are not known, except that he left the Island. They had the following named children:

Robert, b. (*1766*).
Polly, b. (*1769*).
Hannah, b. 1771; m. Cornelius Marchant (90) 3 Oct. 1790.
Mary, b. (*1773*).
Henry, b. (*1775*).
William, bapt. 10 May 1778.
Freeman, bapt. 6 May 1781.
Cynthia, bapt. 16 July 1786.
Elizabeth, bapt. 24 Aug. 1788.

LATER GENERATIONS

The Dukes County Historical Society, having among its committees one on Family Genealogies, desires subscribers and others, who are descended from the families treated in this book to send to the Society records of their connection with the families herein listed for deposit and probable future use. These genealogies are only brought down to the beginning of the last century and it is hoped that this Society will become the depositary of the records of scattered Vineyard pioneers, so that it may be a source of information in years to come.

Family Genealogies

ADDITIONS

ADAMS

Recent investigations by the compiler in England prove that HENRY ADAMS, the emigrant ancestor, was a native of the parish of Barton St. David, Co. Somerset, and son of John Adams. His wife was EDITH SQUIRE, daughter of Henry Squire of Charlton Mackrell. This was the Adams family from which Presidents, John and John Quincy Adams, descended.

ALLEN

REBECCA, (331) b. 1775; d. 2 May 1813; m. as second wife EBENEZER A. POPE.

ZACCHEUS MAYHEW (334) m. ABIGAIL PROCTOR.

JOHN, (335) b. 4 July 1793; m. ELIZABETH MACKIE and had two sons, WILLIAM and JOHN.

BEVAN FAMILY

See p. 67, Annals of W. T. for a sketch of ARTHUR BEVAN. All of his children were born in this town prior to his removal to Glastonbury, Conn. about 1696. He d. soon after arrival there (1697) and inventory of his estate was returned by

wid. MARY at £269-10-09, of which £45 was property in Middletown, Conn. He left the following children:

JOHN, b. 1676.
MARY, b. 1678.
GRACE, b. 1679.
MERCY, b. 1681.
THOMAS, b. 1682; living in G. in 1713.
DESIRE, b. 1684.
ARTHUR, b. 1686.
JOANNA, b. 1687.
ELIZABETH, b. 1690.
ABIGAIL, b. 1692.
SARAH, b. 1694.
ANNA, b. 1696.

Dr. Arthur Dean Bevan, President of the American Medical Association and Col. James L. Bevan, M. C. U. S. A. are descendants of this pioneer settler. It only remains to record some suggestion as to his English origin. The name is undoubtedly a Welsh patronymic derived from Evan with the prefix "Ap" meaning "son of", producing the name ap-Evan, which became Bevan. An Arthur Bevan lived in the parish of Yate, Co. Gloucester, and four miles from that parish in Horton there lived a Luce family for many generations. It is significant that Arthur Bevan came to W.T. in 1677 as neighbor to Henry Luce. That two people bearing the unusual names of Bevan and Luce should be found established so closely in Gloucestershire and Tisbury is regarded by the author as tantamount to confirmation of the English origin of both in that County, thus verifying "tradition".

BUTLER

DANIEL BUTLER, (663) b. 26 Jan. 1761, of whom nothing further was known, is probably identical with the Daniel

Butler who settled in Danube, Herkimer Co., N. Y., and whose descendants have a tradition that he was born on Martha's Vineyard. He m. MARY COVELL, undoubtedly a daughter of James Covell (40) of E. and a twin sister of James (70). She was b. 19 May 1764 and d. 17 April 1838. Her brother, Eliphalet Covell (66) also removed to Danube, N. Y. They had the following named children:

VOLINA; m. JAMES STEWART LUDINGTON. Children: James Stewart, Matthew Butler, Elizabeth and a son, d. in infancy.

WILLIAM, b. 1796; d. 31 Dec. 1859, aged 63 yrs.; lived at Frankfort, N.Y.; m. SARAH PALMER, who was b. 1805, and d. 14 Sept. 1883, aged 78 yrs. They had Cornelia, Helen, Ann, Charles (?) and Wealthy Jane.

DANIEL, b. 1805; m. MARY J. STREETER 15 Jan. 1835. He was killed on shipboard during Mexican War.

SARAH, b. abt. 1809; d. abt. 1884, bur. Frankfort, N. Y.; m. WARNER W. DYGERT of Frankfort, N. Y.; (grandparents of Frank Dygert Deuel of Schenectady, who furnished this information to the compiler.) Ch.: Mary Charlotte, m. William H. Deuel; Sarah Maria, m. Elias Llewellen; Dione C., a son d. in infancy.

CLAGHORN

Recent investigation established by satisfactory evidence of official record shows that Shubael Claghorn (43) of Chilmark had another daughter:

102a. MARY, b. abt. 1731; m. JOHN SKIFFE (81a) abt. 1753.

COTTLE

ROBERT COTTLE (113) was b. 15 Dec. 1758 and d. 7 Jan. 1846.

JOHN COTTLE (181) d. 22 June 1842.

COVELL

P. 117. Add to children of JAMES (40) the following daughter:

70a. MARY b. 19 May 1764; m. DANIEL BUTLER (663) and rem. to Danube, N. Y. where descendants now reside.

DAGGETT

THOMAS[3] DAGGETT (10) married at Bristol, R. I., ELIZABETH HAWES 22 Jan. 1683–4, dau. of John Hawes of Yarmouth, Mass. She was b. at Y. 5 Oct. 1662 and d. at E. 15 Feb. 1733. ~~They had issue:~~

244. SETH[7] DAGGETT. His wife Mary d. 6 Jan. 1850.
360. LEANDER[8] DAGGETT, master mariner; m. (2) PHEBE NEWCOMB 28 Apr. 1825.
364. MARY DAGGETT; m. EDWARD HATCH 11 Dec. 1827.
365. ALONZO DAGGETT; m. ELIZA B. SMITH of E. 17 Aug. 1835.
368. OSCAR DAGGETT, master mariner; lost at sea with wife and children in 1856.
369. CAROLINE WEST; m. HENRY BRADLEY 1 Aug. 1839.
369a. EDWIN DAGGETT, b. 1821; lost at sea.
370. GEORGIANA DAGGETT; m. Captain ASA CALHOON of Harwich 30 July 1850; she d. 24 Nov. 1906 at Cleveland, Ohio. He was lost at sea. They had one dau. MARY DUNHAM[9], who m. CHARLES H. MORGAN.

HILLMAN

ROBERT HILLMAN, (364) son Robert (146); d. 8 Apr. 1852, aged 73 years.

OWEN HILLMAN, (p. 206) son of OWEN (403) was b. 29 December 1909.

LAMBERT

ELISHA LAMBERT (72). It has been since learned that he removed to Maine. His son (172) LEVI YOUNG LAMBERT m. Mrs. ELIZA (Norton) (720) GRAY, wid. of James Gray. She was b. 5 June 1796 and d. 9 May 1891 at Tisbury.

LUCE

ANDREW LUCE (403) was a Revolutionary soldier in Capt. Elias Wild's company Oct. 1780 in a march to Royalton and Haverhill on an alarm. The Vermont records of his marriages in 1775 and 1814 credit him to Hartland.

ROGERS

ELIPHALET ROGERS (62) removed to Hartland, Vt., and was living there in 1790 with a family. He was captured during the Revolution and confined in prison several years prior to his removal to Hartland. A grandson, Jerome Rogers, who died in 1906 was his last descendant. Arthur, Benjamin, Nathaniel and Paul Rogers are also found in Hartland, and it is probable they were brothers of Eliphalet.

ROTCH

1. WILLIAM[1] ROTCH. His estate was adm. 28 June 1705 by his widow HANNAH, who returned the inventory amounting to £153-12-0, from which the following items are taken:—Dwelling House, Workhouse and "about half an acre of land, £75; Five acres of land in the North Field, £20; Four acres of land at Pidgin's Point, £15; Horse, Cow, Sow, £5-10-0. Among the personal property are these items:—Two guns, "a sword Baggonett belt and Cartouche", books, "Gunters scale", Weavers' looms and Tackling. (Essex Probate, Vol. 308, fol. 376.)

Family Genealogies

CORRECTIONS

BASSETT

P. 36. Jonathan Bassett (185) m. Catherine Skiff (183) instead of 172.

CLEVELAND

P. 90. Cleveland (89) Elijah m. "Beulal" should read Beulah D. Allen

COFFIN

P. 98. Jane Coffin (60) m. "Corbelius" should read Cornelius Butler.

DUNHAM

P. 163. Sally Holmes (440) m. "Jonathon" should read Jonathan Luce.

FULLER

P. 181. Rev. John C. Cabot should read John Higginson Cabot.

HOLLEY

P. 210. Abigail Holley (63) m. William Luce (931) not 497.

VINCENT

P. 492. Daniel Vincent (132) m. Susanna "Jergenan" should be Susanna Jernegan.

P. 301. Note, "From this marriage was descendant" should read "From this marriage was descendent" etc.

INDEX

In using this volume the searcher for information can be guided (1) by the alphabetical arrangement of the families, which enables him to turn at once to the particular family desired, and (2) in seeking marriage alliances with that particular family the cross index, which follows will furnish the desired information. It has not been considered necessary by the compiler to index the family names occurring in each genealogy as they are mostly short and require little time in examination to locate the name in each particular family. To do so would extend the size of this volume unnecessarily. As it is, every person who married will appear in the cross index.

A person using this volume to ascertain his line of descent from the first settler may use the following example as a guide to its use for all cases:—We will suppose that the searcher is the son of Philander Daggett, whose name appears as 385 in that family on page 140. It is noted that he is the son of 245—Peter Daggett. The No. 245 refers to his lineal number shown on page 135, where that number occurs. Peter is the son of 112—William Daggett and turning back to page 131, it is seen that he is the son of 61—Seth Daggett. Again turning back to the lineal number 61 on page 129 it is found that Seth is the son of 30—Samuel Daggett. On page 128, 30—Samuel is the son of 10—Thomas Daggett, page 127, and on the same page, this Thomas is the son of 3—Thomas, and 3—Thomas is the son of John, the first settler on the Island. This gives the searcher direct line of descent of his Daggett ancestry. His mother's family, if an Island one, is to be followed in the same way—by turning to the number in brackets following her name and turning to that number in the family genealogy, which is to be found in the alphabetical arrangement of the contents. These directions can be followed indefinitely with each grandparent until the whole plan of his ancestry is developed in like manner.

Index

Abbot, Avis 47
Adams, Abigail 37
Betsey 208
David 327
Eliashib 305
Fanny 289
James 14, 326
Joshua 26
Love 355
Louisa 378
Lucretia 421
Mayhew 308, 430
Moses 240
Parnell 318
Rebecca 111, 243
Reliance 337
Susana 26
Walley 10
William 240, 429
——— 322
——— 173
Akin, David 355
Albee, Alfreda 207
Alden, Anna 74
Alford, Reuben 139
Allen, Abigail 107, 143, 262
Amy 110, 192
Amanda 203
Almira 320
Barnabas 420
Benjamin 22, 305, 335, 421
Bathsheba 71, 239 335,
Bartlett 101, 151
Betsey 98, 100
Beulah 90, 527
Catherine 150
Clarissa 297
Damaris 275
Daniel 53, 198
Deborah 508
Desire 60, 321
Dinah 2
Ebenezer 72, 130
Eleanor 236
Eleazer 68, 461
Eliza 227
Elizabeth 5, 79, 309, 376
Ephraim 90, 242, 286
Ezra 98
Eunice 318
Freeman 397
Hannah 230, 346
Harriet 100
Hepzibah 265, 279
Huldah 99
Ichabod 12, 93, 303
James 11, 22, 112, 450
Jane 36, 421
Jedidah 363, 397
John 17, 211, 304, 308, 401
Jonathan 305
Joseph 107, 183
Jethro 307, 309, 346
Joshua 211
Josiah 474
Katherine 43, 110
Lavinia 481
Lois 16
Lucius 111
Lucy 13, 318
Lydia 24, 226, 272
Maria 446
Martha 518
Mary 11, 110, 112, 308, 454, 470, 474
Matthew 13
Nancy 319
Nathaniel 278
Pardon 156
Patience 15, 141, 229
Perkins 451
Persis 241
Prudence 320
Rebecca 55, 266, 494
Robert 8, 110, 376, 474
Ruth 30, 182
Salathiel 351
Samuel 223
Sarah 107, 160, 252
Seth 257
Sophia 274
Susanna 55, 239
Sylvanus 24, 71, 211
Temperance 15
Thomas 64, 67, 258, 272, 306
Tristram 308
William 98, 304
Zachariah Smith 23
Zebulon 308
Zerviah 59
——— 424
Alleyne, Abel 77
Alline, Jane 428
Almy, ——— 54
Ally, Nabby 174
John 174
Ames, Blanch B. 51
Elizabeth F. 437
Ezra 277
Nancy 480
Seth 438
——— 277
Anderson, Margaret 145
Andrews, Benjamin 117
William 136
——— 215
Andross, Ephraim 448
Angell, Lydia 276
Annable, Samuel 127
Archer, Dorothy 32
Arey, Elijah 398
Elizabeth 18, 416
George W. 295
Heman 517
Henry 54
Jean 389
Martin 405

Arey, Mary Ann 296
Mary 216
Richard 291, 357
Sarah 191, 255
Thomas 466, 484
Armsby, Nathan 320
Arnold, Hannah 121
Sarah 109
——— 135
Ash, Ebenezer 422
Ashe, Peter 207
Athearn, Abigail 25, 256, 367
Abijah 229, 351
Adeline 2
Almira 289
Ann 493
Avis 224, 491
Benjamin 26, 273
Charles 470
Eleanor 8
Eliza 289
Elizabeth 74, 147, 327, 367, 503
Ezra 482
Hannah 55
Hepsibah 26
Jabez 128, 130
Jethro 76, 304
Jonathan 24, 286
Joseph 12, 102
Julia 289
Joyce 17
Katherine 17, 285, 412
Lovina 426
Lucy 25
Lydia 2
Margaret 395
Martha 12
Mary 55, 70, 147, 183, 244, 275, 492
Mary C. 327
Moses 392
Nancy 45, 444
Polly 319
Prince 274
Rebecca 132
Robert 129
Samuel 2, 69
Sarah 52, 289, 482, 516
Simon 48, 109
Susan 261
Susanna 224, 320
Solomon 287, 434
Sophronia 405
Sybil 242
Tabitha 289
Timothy 232
William 234
Zerviah 286
Atkins, Hannah 447
Ira 60
John 339
Joseph 386
Samuel 339
Atsatt, Mary 276
Sarah 290
——— 161
Atwood, Elizabeth 116
Rebecca 160
Austin, Deborah 96
Joseph 96
Sarah 96
Avery, Dorothy 207
John 427
Babcock, ——— 85
Bacon, Elizabeth 228
Hannah 500
Nathaniel 127
Solomon 245
Thomas 434
Bachiler, Nathaniel 440
Backus, Octavia J. 150
Bagnall, Elizabeth 77
Bailey, Harvey 105
John 370
Philip 441, 459
Baker, Abel 323
Daniel 462
Fear 201
Grace 249
Jacob 402
Joseph 451
Joyce 47
Judah 239
Mehitable 269
Margaret 47
Moses 183
Nathaniel 229
Prince 323
Richard 47
Samuel 418
Sarah 109
Susanna 244
Ballard, Laura 203
Martha 271
Owen 203
Ballou, Delina 206
Bangs, Edward 4
Hannah 192
Banning, Frasier 29
James 29, 98
Jeremiah 29, 296
Mercy 29, 517
Bannister, Cynthia 464
Barber, Sarah L. 151
Barker, Charity 145
Hannah 346
Robert 73
Barlow, Abigail 153
Anna 153
Anne 428
Hannah 362
Ruth 362
Sarah 362
Thomas 153
Barnard, Abigail 73
Martha 423
Mary 73

Index

Barnard, Nathaniel 73
Sarah 433
Thomas 107
Barnes, Chloe 204
Barney, Elizabeth 428
Barrett, James 297
Barrows, Thomas 280
Barry, Benjamin 404
Barstow, Seth 9
Silas 257
Barter, Alice 299
Bartelot, Paschal P. 135
Bartholomew, Thomas 433
Bartlett, Benjamin 84
Eliza C. 327
Flavel 380
Hannah 366
Ichabod 245
Jane 85
Joseph 85
Lucy 436
Sally 333
Bassett, Abigail 322
Benjamin 34, 318
Cornelius 359
Ebenezer 2
Elisha 505
Elizabeth 147, 450, 479
Fortunatus 33
Hannah 79
Henry 354
John 199, 306
John D. 39
Jonathan 440
Joseph 296, 475
Lydia 38
Martha 34
Mary 35, 38, 450
Nathan 33, 35, 361, 481
Nathaniel 43, 79
Norton 461, 481
Perez 352
Polly 356
Rebecca 79
Ruth 351, 426
Samuel 182, 254, 296, 388
Sarah 35, 361
Silas 12
Susanna 322
William 38, 303, 478
Bates, Julia Ann 318
Batterson, Lydia 488
Baxter, Abigail 190
Betsey 190
Cynthia 264, 278
Huldah 9
James Phinney 39
John 9, 39, 151, 183
Malachi 287
Mary 9
Sarah 151
Seth 7
Simon 39
Bayes, Anne 338
Mary 357
Ruth 345
Baylies, Edgar 296
Frederic 102, 517
Harriet 99
Sarah 99
Beal, Joseph 86
Beals, Eastman 489
Beals, Fanny 377
Bean, ——— 364
Bearse, Josiah 339
Bearsman, Hannah 394
Beebe, William 86
Beedle, Anne 189
Elizabeth 189
Beetle, Anne 444
Christopher 50, 358
Elizabeth 360
Hannah 44
Henry 205
James H. 52, 518
Jedidah 52, 224
John 54
Mary 44, 384, 396, 464
Phebe 297
Reuben 98
Sarah 100, 117, 463
William 210, 404
Belcher, Elizabeth 5
Hannah 270
Katherine 21
Margaret 368
Mary 5, 21
Moses 5, 21, 305, 430
Bell, ——— 88
Bemis, Alexander 207
Benedict, Almon 370
Benson, Benjamin 41, 42
George 287
Love 144
Mary 41
Nathaniel 42
Priscilla 151
Sally 489
Thomas 488
Timothy 42
William 42
Benton, Isaac 348
Benjamin, ——— 504
Berry, ——— 362
Besse, Hannah 222
Bessey, Dorcas 410
Betts, Mary 402
Beveredge, Nathaniel 132
Bickford, Jeremiah 42
John 42
Samuel 107
Bicknell, Joshua 349
Bigelow, Aaron 355
Daniel 203
Rebecca 244
Bilbo, James 326

Index

BILLINGS, Samuel 240
BIRD, William 89
BIRDSALL, Samuel 58
BIRDSLEY, Orilla 267
BISHOF, Avis 47
Mercy 252
Joan 71
Thomas 47
BLACK, Clovis 173
BLACKMER, Mary 455
BLACKMORE, William 453
BLACKSTONE, Mary 62
BLACKWELL, Abigail 440
Catherine 84
John 433
Samuel 324
BLAIR, Mary 329
BLAKE, Thomas 369
BLANKENSHIP, Cynthia 175
BLEECKER, Charlotte 276
BLISH, William 280
BLISS, ——— 158
BLOOD, Luther 276
BLOSSOM, Asenath 364
Elizabeth 63
Samuel 207
Sarah 68
Temperance 452
Thomas 419
——— 14
BLY, John 437
BOARDMAN, Abigail 148, 320
Andrew 8, 110
Catherine 34, 110
Herbert 333
Jane 80
Menzir 150
Sarah 366
Walter 200
BODIN, Wesley 222
BODMEN, Patty 198
BOGGS, Nancy 446
BOLLES, Asa 493
Samuel 493
BONNEY, Hannah 230
BOOTH:
Abigail 156
Robert 153
BORDEN, Patience 57
Richard 57
BOSWORTH, Bellamy 304
BOURNE, Bathsheba 5, 7
Elisha 433
Elizabeth 76
Mary 5
Mercy 34
Patience 6, 229
Remember 305
Shearjashub 5, 6, 433
Susan 499
BOWLES, Experience 186
BOWMAN, ——— 115
BOYD, Helen 327
BOYDEN, Joseph 260
BOYNTON, Mary 207
Isaac 372
BRACKETT, Eunice 62
BRADBURY, Lydia 59
BRADFORD, Edward 44
Elisha 62
Eliza 233
Gray 44
Huldah 62
Lydia 44
Mary 212
Pamela 35
Pardon 44
Phebe 350
Samuel 44, 396
Sarah 44, 213
Shubael 44
Silence 244
BRADLEY, Charles 44, 45
Edmond 41
Emily 44
Henry 44, 524
Isidora 45, 139
Jane 44
Samuel 40
Stephen 61
Thomas 41
BRADSTREET, Sarah 53
BREETER, Pamelia 74
BRENT, Sarah 272
BRIAN, ——— 295
BRIDGES, Hackoliah 45
BRIGGS, Adim 114
Benit 459
Ephraim 478
Martha 437
Ruth 393
BRIGHAM, Jerusha 420
BRISTOL, Nancy 462
BROCK, Elizabeth 77
Peter 401
BROOKS, Benjamin 266
John 372
——— 109
BROTHERTON, Alice 126
Eleanor 126
John 126
Thomas 126
BROWN, David 354
Deborah 372
Eliza 216
Eunice 78
Fannie 262
George 78
John 73, 480
Priscilla 216
Rachel 73
Richard 372
William 145, 160
——— 243
BROWNE, ——— 345
BROWNELL, Deborah 86

Index

Brownell, Jeremiah 86
Judith 322
Bruce, Elizabeth 245
Brush, Evenezer B. 506
Bryan, Frances 45
Bryant, Elizabeth 498
Jonathan 302
Buckley, Mary J. 282
Budd, Anna 74
Budgezert, John 44
Buffam, David 425
Bullen, Abigail 328
Joshua 453
Samuel 453
Warren 323
Bump, Hosea 366
Bumpus, John 82
Bunker, Deborah 251
Elizabeth 238
Hannah 45, 416
James 218
Jerusha 132
Jonathan 45, 394
Mary 96, 97
Reuben 73
——— 104
Bunting, Angeline 408
James 161
John 518
Burdett, Ephraim 482
Burgess, Abigail 36, 396
Benjamin 46, 266, 286, 391, 449
Deborah 86
Edward 28
John 76
Jonathan 482
Joseph 249
Luce 253
Lydia 253
Mary 266, 409
Mercy 46
Rhoda 123, 240
Shuball 391
Tristram 76
Burnham, Moses 354
Burroughs, Freelove 380
Magdalen 325
Burton, Phebe 323
Bushnell, Benajah 486
Hannah 251
Butler, Abigail 118, 296, 453
Abner 415
Almira 321, 507
Anna 118, 398, 506
Ann 241
Arnold 454
Asa 139
Athearn 11
Benjamin 144, 270
Benjamin F. 51
Betsey 174
Blanche 51
Charles 325
Christopher 258
Clarissa 368
Cornelius 98, 527
Cynthia 20
Cyrus 8
Daniel 9, 121, 306, 372, 455, 524
David 114, 193
Desire 321
Deborah 135, 173, 405
Dinah 206
Ebenezer 64, 182, 358
Edward 369
Eliza 508
Elizabeth 135, 172, 219, 298, 398
Elijah 226, 442, 453
Ezra Allen 150
Francis 401
Freeman 491
Gamaliel 165, 486
George B. 297
Hannah 40, 76, 369
Henry 47, 138, 271, 334, 361, 374
378, 415, 408
Hepsibah 174, 262
Huldah 255
James 254
Jane 58, 159, 164, 187, 290
Jedidah 136, 224, 392, 463
Jemina 261, 475
Jeruel 505
Jerusha 56
Jethro 158
John 40, 53, 128, 157, 240, 345, 406
Joseph 369, 393
Joyce 339
Keziah 9, 123, 383, 391
Lemuel 22
Lydia 278, 481
Malachi 128
Margaret 406
Martha 218, 240
Mary 9, 21, 41, 214, 258, 269
288, 391, 403, 496, 516
Mary S. 296
Matthew 58, 383, 487
Nancy 367
Nicholas 21, 292, 351, 359, 415
Peggy 184
Peter 271, 333
Polly 113
Priscilla 159, 412
Prudence 200, 333, 377
Puella 184
Rebecca 65, 432
Ruth 171
Sabina 59
Sally 368, 374
Samuel 8, 22, 396, 444, 458
Sarah 41, 134, 161, 175, 292
336, 453, 463, 506, 509
Sarson 366, 519
Shubael 130
Simeon 366

Butler, Solomon 11, 385
Susan P. 2, 406
Susanna 60
Thankful 21, 130
Thomas 24, 65, 127, 131, 249, 370 442, 452, 461, 503
Timothy 53, 389, 474, 487
Velina 297, 378
Walter 458
William 149, 218, 442
Winthrop 319
Zephaniah 128, 130, 416
Butterfield, Henry 204
Isaac 397
Lydia 245
Cabot, John Higginson 27, 530
Cahoon, Deliverance 76, 134
Caine, Katherine 366
Calhoon, Asa 524
Campbell, T. G. 92
Canfield, Jane 183
Cannon, Elizabeth 145
Mary H. 456
Capron, Banfield 128
Carey, A. B. 79
David 507
Hannah 434
John 3
Carle, Sally 145
Carr, Daniel 185
Carrier, ——— 215
Cartwright, Benjamin 260
Bryant 497
Edward 329, 500
Gideon 154
Jane 122
Nicholas 423
Ruth 9
Cass, Lydia 446
Case, Barnard 186
Bernard 132
Caleb 114
Desire 155
James 173
Jeremiah 295
John 284
Polly 288
Rebecca 179
Thankful 297
William 185, 392
Cathcart, Charlotte A. 327
Gershom 22, 284
Hugh 12
Huldah 498
Jean 483
Joseph 69, 89
Love 198
Lucy 281
Mariam 285
Martha W. 25
Mary 261
Nancy 244
Parnell 452
Phebe 21, 200, 254
Polly 480
Prudence 17
Robert 21, 69, 223
Thomas 72, 449
Chadwell, Richard 410
Chadwick, Anthony 172
Emily 137
James 48
Mercy 78
Chamberlain, Artenius 422
Daniel 170
Mary 41
Chambers, Abiah 254
Chandler, Jacob 397
Chapman, Abner 52
Anna 243
Jonathan 319
Lucy 278
Martha 271
Chappell, Bathsheba 214
Chappel, Zenas 354
Chapin, Frederick 362
Chase, Abel 305
Abigail 509
Alfred 408
Benjamin 456
Constant 274
Content 113
Damaris 415
Deliverance 123, 168
Elizabeth 79, 334, 479, 503
Emeline 235
Eunice 76, 333
Francis 269
George 349
Hannah 168, 255, 277, 367, 388
Huldah 482
Isaac 4, 90, 304, 349, 386
Jane 69
Jedidah 133
Joseph 199, 421
Lois 207
Lucy 262
Lydia 158, 207
Margaret 242
Mary 158, 232, 332, 451, 496, 505
Mercy 23
Nickerson 367
Olive 373
Priscilla 261
Prudence 235
Rachel 227
Rebecca 277, 479
Rhoda 136, 513
Samuel 308
Sarah 9, 25, 94, 130, 287 288, 333, 394, 452
Sarson 43, 320
Shubael 285
Thomas 22, 83, 258, 449
Timothy 163
Valentine 75

Chase, Waitstill Mercy 505
William 184
Zaccheus 64, 134
Zephaniah 436, 504
Churchill, Jane 208
Cheeseborough, Henry 115
Cheney, Hannah 50
Millicent 348
Thomas 50
Child, Sarah 267
Chipman, Handley 6
Hope 31
John 433
Martha 351
Mary 450
Mercy 434
Church, Caleb 80
Charles 399, 431
Daniel 463
Deborah 80
Delight 462
Solomon 80
Sophia 462
Churchill, William 477
Cilley, Abigail 51
Joseph 51
Claghorn, Abigail 110
Bartlett 350
David 81
Dorcas 396
Hannah 188, 366
Henry 81
Hepsibah 371
Isobel 81
James 81, 111, 346
Jane 91, 97, 329, 453, 508
Jedidah 90, 258
John 503
Joseph 136
Lydia 368
Mary 366, 437, 489
Samuel 456
Sarah 78
Shubael 194, 196
Thankful 451
Thomas 81, 214, 449
Clapp, Eunice 354
Keziah 263
Clark, Abigail 68
Ebenezer 82
Elizabeth 258
Hannah 511
Jacob 145
Jane 129
John 165, 172, 294
Judith 218
Lemuel 381
Lydia 3
Mary 111, 190, 480
Ruth 218
Sarah 182
Sophronia 318
William 302
——— 167
Clarke, Elizabeth 313
Benjamin 455
Clay, Ann 430, 515
Elizabeth 50, 458
Clements, Anna 155
Hannah 155
Jeremiah 155
Clerk, William 263
Cleveland, Daniel A. 92
Ebenezer 485
Eliza 92
Elizabeth 413
Ezra 337, 462
George W. 189
Ichabod 84, 157
James 92, 266, 414
James F. 92
Jane 163
Jedidah 325
John 164, 240, 458
Joseph 91, 117, 416
Julia 92
Louise 35
Lovey 275
Lucy 381
Mary 384
Matta 92
Miriam 292
Moses 345
Patience 359, 375
Peggy 135
Ralph 490
Rhoda 184
Samuel 145
Seth 85, 176
Susan 120
Susanna 381
Sylvanus 92, 164
Tristram 132
William 84
Zabdiel 256
Clifford, Bathsheba 440
Benjamin 93
Elizabeth 5, 94
George 92
Jacob 5, 93, 184, 261, 303, 435
Joanna 440
John 92, 93
Mary 193
Nancy 266
Nathan 94
Polly 261
Ruth 479
Sarah 92, 156, 263
Stephen 352
Vernal 183, 256
——— 477
Clough, Charles A. 120
Clouse, George 137
Cobb, Elizabeth 94
Henry 153
Lydia 23

Index

Cobb, Mary 153
Samuel 72, 93, 94, 97
Cochran, Rosanna 175
Codman, Abigail 108, 192
Hepsibah 434
Codow, Mary 185
Coffin, Aaron 40
Abigail 104, 446
Abner 49
Anne 103
Benjamin 361, 376
Betsey 10
Beulah 15, 399
Charlotte 207, 296
Cordelia 15
Daniel 125, 168, 191, 415
David 229
Deborah 11, 94, 100, 150
173, 337, 402
Desire 384, 407
Dinah 346
Eddy 298, 487
Eldridge 373
Elihu 391
Eliza 296
Enoch 83, 379, 395, 508
Eunice 75, 221, 384
Eunice J. 517
George 174
Hannah 399, 402
Hepsibah 233, 278, 359, 416
Huldah 221
James 11
Jane 41, 53
Jedidah 41, 119
Jerusha 174, 393, 402
Jethro 97, 102, 113
John 96, 229, 494
Louisa P. 518
Love 16, 128, 453
Lydia 73, 491
Mary 75, 169, 227, 293
Matthew 11, 494
Mercy 29
Miriam 76
Nathaniel 359, 434
Patience 493
Peter M. 325, 381, 400
Polly 295
Prince 434
Rachel 401
Rebecca 78, 222
Reuben 37
Richard 104
Rodolphus W. 103
Samuel 458
Sarah 101, 446
Shubael 102
Simeon 54, 98, 173
Stephen 238
Thomas 98
Thomas M. 401, 517
Timothy 103, 379, 517
Tristram 96, 98
Uriah 40, 105, 490
William 97, 102, 325
Zoraida 103
Coggan, Priscilla 137
Coggeshall, Content 347
Susan 205
Coggswell, John L. 100
Colby, Eben 135
Cole, Warren 326
Coleman, Jane 75
Joanna 69
John 21
Joseph 358
Lydia 102
Phebe 21, 69
Ruth 109
Sarah 254
Thankful 82
Coles, William 483
Collins, Dorcas 417
Elizabeth 77
Mahala 275
Palfrey 518
Colson, William 162
Colvin, Stephen 483
Colt, Daniel 378
Conant, Joshua 338
Condy, Christian 96
Coney, Delight 462
Contant, Tunis 481
Converse, Aurelia 480
Roswell 380
Cony, Jason D. 453
Cook, Abigail 99
Cooke, Clara 280
Elizabeth 325, 338
George 183
Hannah 494
John 16
Littleton 468
Mary 97
Rebecca 294
Samuel 88
Silas 149
Sophia J. 140
Temple Philip 124, 129
Thomas 98, 317
William 468
Cooley, Abigail 390
Benjamin 354
Coomer, Mary 229
Cooper, Ann 319
Sarah 319
Corbin, Hiram 183
Cork, Adrain 510
Cornell, Gardner T. 101
Philena 133
Stephen 402
Cottens, ——— 366
Cotterell, Mary 47
Cottle, Abigail 229, 250, 411
Amy 356

Index

Cottle, Ann 23, 419
Anna 274
Benjamin 271, 450
Caroline E. 327
Catherine 240, 281
Cynthia 16
Davis 327
Edmond 66, 113, 158, 271
Edward 141
Eleanor 143
Elizabeth 322, 331
Francis 507
Hannah 195, 505
Henry 113, 369
Hepsibah 277
Isaac 88, 282
James 89, 140, 238, 375, 509
Jane 500
Jerusha 464
Joan 278
John 1, 195, 238, 269, 500
Jonathan 143, 382
Judith 193
Kesiah 364
Lot 446
Lydia 89, 102, 463, 498
Margaret D. 499
Mary 42, 189, 190, 328, 332
Mayhew 478
Phebe 424
Peter 260
Polly 324
Reliance 231
Robert 113, 265
Ruth 195, 264
Sally 187
Salome 86
Samuel 331, 332, 391
Sarah 396, 445
Seth 83
Shubael 6, 8, 43, 146
Silas 474, 476
Sophronia 148
Susan 113
Sylvanus 193
Thankful 323
Thomas 113, 332
Truman 16
William 113, 135
Cottrell, Martha 355
Courtney, Barcus 489
Cousens (Cosens, Cozens, Cousins):
Ann 379
Grace 103
John 347
Sarah 149
Covell, Abigail 386, 416
Bethia 196
Edward 116
Elizabeth 225
Ezra 115
James 115, 116, 154, 170, 441
Jethro 40, 340, 486
Lydia 195
Mary 89, 523
Micajah 415
Sarah 165, 371
Thankful 164
William 173
Covey, James 116
Cowen, Jonathan 262
Cowing, Elizabeth 437
Jabez 109
Cowles, Martha 156
Cox, Sarah 288
Coye, Abijah 119, 253
Daniel 119
John 252
Nathan 119
Ruth 119
Cozzens, Leonard 371
Rebecca 371
Craig, Abigail 327
Robert R. 510
Crandall, Phebe Ann 439
Crane, Adoniram 17
Crane, Chauncey 444
Hannah 106
John 127
Rosiline L. 17
Crapo, Jeremiah 73
Crawford, Alexander 131
Creecy, John 148
Crittenden, Daniel 104, 129
Crocker (Crooker), Josiah 5
Richard 72, 386
Sylvanus 91, 100
Cromwell, Moses T. 100
Crosby, Ann 251
Betsey 381
Deborah 102
Harlow 381
James 482
John 120, 250, 255, 333
Lot 332
Mary 289
Moses 395
Oliver 244, 378
Sally 244
Simon 120
Sylvanus 392
Thankful 122, 259, 498
Thomas 516
William 55
Crossman, Abigail 425
Hannah 51, 57
Mary 504
Peleg 169
William 490
Crowell, Almira 281
Anna 265
Barzillai 65, 240
Benjamin 257
Bethiah 424
Betty 132
Deborah 122, 498

CROWELL, Edmond 79
Elisha 66, 251
Hiram 163
Jeremiah 353
John 270
Jonathan 476
Lucy 233
Lydia 394
Mary 162, 270
Rebecca 270
Samuel 120, 252, 259, 395, 498
Sarah 493
Thankful 275
Thomas 122
William 232
CULVER Obediah 462
CUMMINGS, Betsey 370
CUNNINGHAM, Alexander 326
Elizabeth 125, 234
Hartley 319
John 125, 350
Katherine 124
Mary 125
Sarah 125
Stephen 125, 258
Thomas 125, 144, 391
CUSHING, Lydia 125
Mary 328
Nathaniel 125
Priscilla 222
Stephen 179
CUSHMAN, Judith 426
Mary 425, 444
Samuel 70
——— 222
CUTLER, Frederic M. 126
CUTTS, Dorcas 278
CULVER, Hannah 355
Mabel 355
CLEVELAND, Abigail 138, 163
Abisha 39
Adeline M. 92
Alvida 92
Benjamin 455
Betsey 463, 506
DAGGETT, Aaron 199
Abigail 134, 188, 281, 293, 462, 475
Alice 107
Amanda 283
Amy 61, 298, 363
Augusta M. 87
Benjamin 212
Brotherton 21, 51, 128, 394
Catherine 65
Charles 517
Deborah 217
Deliverance 76
Dolly 278
Ebenezer 487
Eleanora 508
Elijah 74, 453
Elizabeth 49, 270, 291, 509
Esther 107
Fannie 99
Freeman 79, 169
George 157
Hannah 265, 271, 374, 382 441, 462
Hepsibah 57, 96, 130, 141, 223 359, 371, 484
Huldah 371, 377
Isaac 85, 421, 503
Israel 346
Jacob 433
Jane 104, 113, 139, 333
Jemima 51, 63
Jethro 112
John 122, 337, 386, 460, 486
Joseph 107, 358
Joshua 346
Leander 281
Love 407
Lucinda 61
Lydia 130
Martha 374
Mary 105, 115, 147, 163, 202 256, 280, 375
Matthew 133
Mehitable 272
Michael 65, 242, 382
Mitchell 7, 263
Nathan 511
Peggy 25
Peter 76, 274
Polly 333, 512
Prince 110, 145, 350
Rebecca 138, 139, 140
Rhoda 270
Robert 126
Samuel 52, 72, 133, 134, 371, 387
Sarah 9, 89, 110, 142, 209, 236 340, 361, 382, 396, 506
Seth 163, 500
Silas 56, 90
Solomon 88, 196
Sophronia 162
Susanna 92
Stephen 130
Sylvanus 134, 274
Temperance 214
Thankful 21, 51, 69, 130, 297
Thomas 9, 22, 96, 258, 301
Timothy 130, 221, 222, 449
Tristram 333, 365
William 134, 139
DAMON, George 22
DANIEL, Sarah 47
DANIELS, Samuel 246
——— 428
DARLING, Daniel 426
DART, John 32
DAVIS, Anna, Anne 147, 321, 368
Barney 148
Benjamin 132, 146, 419
Betsey 62, 351
Beulah 10

Davis, Cornelius 368
David 106, 295, 309
Dennis 368
Didamia 478
Elizabeth 454
Experience 192
Hannah 422
Henry 17, 25, 147
Hepsibah 113
Irene 260
James 242, 260, 416
Jedidah 422
Joanna 270
John 25, 113, 149, 185, 221
Joseph 82, 282, 451, 452
Lydia 274, 362
Malatiah 149, 156
Mary 146, 348, 368
Mary C. 3, 147
Mercy 422
Nathaniel 229
Olive 295
Oliver 367
Polly 289, 351, 444
Rebecca 274, 428
Robert 55
Rufus 206, 309, 365, 453
Ruth 314, 323
Sally 407
Sanford 98
Sarah 267, 348, 372
Shubael 503
Susan 422
Sylvanus 452
Temperance 423
Thomas 149
Wendell 453
William 149
Zadoc 36
Davidson, Esther 68
Dawes, Joseph 460
Rebecca 212
Day, Bethia 291
Thomas 207
Dayton, Anna 206
Dean, Charles 139
Ellis H. 139
Florence 139
George H. 139
Henry M. 139
Jessie 139
Marjorie 139
Rebecca 437
Silvester 209
——— 6
Delano, Mary 153
Philip 153
De Maranville, Angeline 438
Dennis, Josiah 5, 335
Katherine 402
Derby, Mary 203
Derringer, Hannah 417
Deuel, William 523
Devereaux, Jane 431
Devol, Ruth 400
Dexter, Allen 318
Benjamin 151, 208
Charles 39
Chole 102
Cynthia 175
David 9, 65
Deborah 196
Dennis 280
Ebenezer 57
Elisha 115, 334
Elizabeth 218
Ephifania 151
Hannah 459
Ira 164, 244
Joseph 264, 352
Keziah 25
Lois 502
Mercy 230
Noah 151, 186
Polly 39
Priscilla 16, 151
Thankful 84
Dias, Joseph 211, 287
Dickinson, James 161
Dillingham, Abigail 38
Zenas 163
Dimock, Mehitable 252
Dimmock, Prince 34
Doane, William 58
Dodd, Susan 458
Dolph, Joseph 366
Donovan, Rhoda 175
Dorman, Tabitha 362
Dornin, Thomas 294
Doty, Sarah 251
——— 260
Dow, ——— 174
Downes, Amy 422
William C. 148
Downing, ——— 190
Downs, Jabez 339
John 53, 74
William 79, 288
Draper, Mary 424
Patience 151
Richard 96, 151
Sarah 151
Drew, Abijah 166
Nancy 102
Du Cameron, Eugenie 158
Duckwall, Kate 59
Duffy, Benjamin 68
Durfee, Judith 205
Dumary, Thomas 339
Dunbar, Asa 53
Duncan, Alexander 59
Dunham, Ann 180, 439
Anna 55
Benajah 89, 116, 152, 192, 293, 391
Charlotte 446
Clifford 479

DUNHAM, Content 79
Cornelius 64, 187, 188, 309, 358
Damaris 368, 373
Daniel 152, 165, 183, 214
David 50, 74, 90, 93, 156
256, 260, 328, 415
Deborah 293, 390
Drusilla 322
Ebenezer 158, 173, 487
Edmund 242
Eleazer 53, 206, 480
Elisha 172, 174, 270, 417, 487
Elijah 487
Elizabeth 295
Ephraim 240
Esther 175
Ethannah 144
Eunice 258
George 123
Gershom 164, 178, 208
Gideon 68
Hannah 388, 402
Harriet S. 151
Isaac W. 152
Isaiah 384
Jane 163, 332
Jeannette 92
Jemima 112, 146
Jerusha 378, 468
John 64, 152, 153, 158
Jonathan 28, 152, 153, 154, 249
294, 345, 361
Joseph 152, 153, 463
Jesse 475
Jethro 473, 485
Hezekiah 389, 460
Lydia 294, 378
Margaret 112, 505
Martha 91
Mary 116, 140, 185, 210, 219, 478
Mercy 51
Matilda 296, 487
Mehitable 488
Nathan 487
Naomi 173
Patience 176
Paul 196
Peggy 278
Phebe 398
Polly 90, 91, 446
Rebecca 154, 158, 393
Ruhama P. 101
Ruth 67
Samuel 158
Sarah 265, 280, 390, 401, 477
Saundere 183
Seth 292, 394
Shubael 74, 361
Silas 158
Solomon 152
Susanna 513
Thankful 461, 489
Thomas 140, 211, 378
William 135, 155, 322
Zebulon 158
Zerviah 424
DUSTIN, Jenny 268
DUTCHER, Rachael 71
DWELLEY, Elizabeth 435
DWIGHT, Daniel 203
DYGERT, Warner W. 523
EAGAN, Esther 214
EAGLE, Rebecca 270
EAMES, Nancy 16
EARL, Daniel 356
Hannah 381
Nathaniel 173
EARLE, James 39
EATON, Jacob 150
Joseph 236, 304
Sarah 392
Thomas 301
——— 464
EDDY, Abigail 483
Alice 192
Amy 141
Beulah 96
Elizabeth 228
Hannah 284
Hepsibah 96, 141, 192
John 96, 127, 141, 142
EDMONDSON, Charles 76, 168
Mary 168, 507
Rebecca 168
EDWARDS, George 464
John 32
Rebecca 288
Richard 74
ELDREDGE, Lydia 64
Ruby 14
William 134
ELLIOTT, John 135
Polly 135
ELLIS, Deborah 440
Susan 58
ELMS, Mary 166
ELWELL, Mary J. 296
EPPERT, William 59
ESHELMAN, Elizabeth 406
EVELETH, James 329
Nancy 138, 365
EVERETT, Amelia 327
EWER, Thomas 284
EWERS, Isaac 55
FAIRBANKS, Benjamin 264
Hannah 505
Lucy 16
Susanna 231
FAIRFIELD, Cyrus 406
FARRAND, William 282
FARRELL, Anne 504
FARRIS, Maurice 423
FASSETT, Betsey 266
FAUNCE, Elizabeth 11
FEE, Nancy 406
FERGUSON, Abigail 98

Ferguson, Elizabeth 264
Hannah 255
Harriet 458
John 73, 98, 207, 317, 458
Martha 367
Mary 136
Peggy 121
William 183, 259, 274
Fernald, Betsey 13
Fernandez, Emanuel 414
Manuel 169
Ferren, Jacob 166
Fessenden, Nancy 422
Field, John 240
Fields, Anna 77
Fifield, Henry 222
Finley, Abraham 170
Elizabeth 170
Goin 117, 170
Margaret 117
Mary 117, 170
Samuel 185, 296
Finn, Catherine 371
Fisher, Aaron 210
Abiah 296
Abner 175
Abraham 55, 175
Betsey 184
Celia 336
Cordelia 136
Daniel 171, 172
Dinah 160
Eliza A. 296
Elizabeth 174, 237, 490
Elsie 160
Emeline 174
Francis 365
Gamaliel 166
George 455
Hannah 118
Henry 160, 487
Hepsibah 372
Hiram 417
Huldah 167
James 383
Jared 408
Jedidah 174
Jerusha 402
John 53, 171
Jonathan 209, 381
Joseph 140, 166, 172
Keziah 69
Leavitt 175
Levi 102
Louisa 175
Love 235
Lucy 371
Lurana 92, 175, 469
Lydia 171, 172
Margaret 296, 417
Mary 209, 405
Nathaniel 157
Obed 54
Osborn 54
Priscilla 393
Prudence 336
Rhoda O. 176
Richard 378, 506
Samuel 176, 487
Sarah 171, 175, 446
Sophronia 499
Susan 102
Susanna 490
Thankful 175
Thomas 49, 170, 171, 365
William 175
Fisk, Sarah 120
Fitch, Benjamin 383
Elizabeth 50
Keziah 403
Peter 73
Fitzgerald, Patrick 42
Flagg, Anthony 415
Flanders, Almira 478
Alvin 478
Daniel 327
Hannah 481
John 189, 197, 479
Rebecca 507
Samuel 233
Flint, Clarissa 341
Thomas 368
Flood, John 415
Folger, Abishai 304
Dinah 75
Elizabeth 390
Joanna 69
Judith 218
Nathan 72
Phebe 198
Rebecca 75, 293
Richard 129, 389
Susanna 56, 89
Stephen 104
Timothy 73
Uriah 460
Folsom, Lucy 319
Foote, Daniel 320
Forbes, Samuel 286
Fosdick, John 360
Sarah 364
Foster, Benjamin 158
Betsey 189
Dorothy 183
Elizabeth 331
Ichabod 275
James 187, 334
Jane 159
Jonathan 69
Joseph 335
Milton 260
Nancy 25
Olive 276
Rachel 125
Rebecca 183
Remember 261

FOSTER, Richard 282
Sarah 476
Thankful 287
Thomas 508
William 236
FORSYTH, Alexander 369
Foss, Mary 278
FOWLER, Sarah Ann 455
FOX, Mercy 117

FRANCIS, Emanuel 170' 363
Mary 170
FRANKLIN, Mary 212
——— 280
FRAYNE, Walter 187
FRAZIER, Persis 260
FREDERICKS, Peter 295
FREELAND, Sarah 397
FREEMAN, Deborah 502
Edmund 54
Hannah 306
Keturah 503
Lydia 12
Mary 504
Mercy 409
Phebe 6, 502
——— 502
FRIEND, Solomon 166
FRINK, Samuel 98
FRISBEE, Lydia 178
FRISBIE, Augustus 462
FROST, Barzillai 266
Philip 331
FULLER, Anne 450
Gilbert 56
Ruth 420
Sarah 336
——— 463
FURBUSH, Charity 266
Lucy 266
Zeba 437
FRY, Ruth 49
GAGE, J. T. E. 105
GALL, Bethiah 419
GALLION, Jane 300, 301
GALLISHAM, Sarah 307
GAMMELL, John 319
GANSON, Elizabeth 411
GARDINER, Anna 73
Abigail 218
Benjamin 96
Crispus 75
Deborah 11, 94, 95, 103, 388
Elizabeth 97, 102
Eunice 102, 103
George 73
Grafton 97
Hope 96
Judith 75
Margaret 73, 130
Mary 217, 356
Miriam 96
Naomi 76
Rachel 73
Tristram 11, 95, 97
William 239
Zephaniah 109
GARDNER, Miriam 515
GARNETT, Hannah 57
GARY, Patience 388
GATCOMB, Hannah 394
GATES, Elijah 70
Jane 71
GAY, Ebenezer 277
Meron G. 327
GEE, Martha 106
GERRISH, John 83
Sarah 200
GIBBS, Abigail 503
Barnabas 83, 449
Peletiah 373
Remember 435
Sarah 473
Susanna 83
GIFFORD, Ebenezer 423
Elizabeth 404
Eunice 422
Fear 422
George 429
Lydia 421
Polly 422
Rose 404
Sabra 421
GILBERT, John 299
GILES, Moses 433
Phebe 40
Thomas 223
GILKEY, Almira 266
GILL, Tabitha M. 136
GILSON, Elizabeth 317
GLADDING, Martha 389
GLEASON, Erastus 480
GLOVER, Thomas 463
GLYNE, Emeline 36
GODFREY, Alice 122
John 92, 175
Mary 8
——— 504
GOODMAN, John 153
Samuel 137
GOODRICH, Chauncey 215
GOODWIN, Timothy 208
GORDON, Francis 502
William 219
——— 424
GORHAM, Lydia 516
Thankful 433
——— 490
GOTT, John 366
GOULD, Anna 36
Bethiah 56
Betsey 369
Elizabeth 19
Ephraim 36, 347
Horace 15
John 88

Gould, Nathaniel 19
Gow, Joseph B. 491
Gowen, George 16
Peggy 368
Gower, James 369
Grant, Hannah 150
Graves, Perez 99
Gray, Abijah 179
Bathsheba 161
Eliza 169, 525
Freeman 337
Hannah 324
Henry 174
Isaiah 23
James 369
John 53, 54, 135, 474
Katherine 12
Luke 89
Lydia 93
Mary 164, 369
Mary Ann 227
Mercy L. 505
Patience 184
Richard 183
Samuel 7
Sarah 213
Temperance 79
Thankful 94
Green, Abby 381
Andrew 356
Ephraim 86
Hannah 395
Joseph 112
Mary 358, 389
Samuel 145
Sophia 276
Greenleaf, Levi 138
William 77
Greenwood, Nathaniel 3
Gregory, Elizabeth 319
Sarah 280
Griffin, Isaiah 53
Griggs, Sarah 68
Grinnell, Cynthia 324
Isaac 422
Oliver 514
Griswold, Alvin 495
Hannah 87
Rufus 495
William 87
Gushee, Abraham 137
Gwinn, Thomas 74, 130
Hackett, Simeon 463
Hadlock, Pasco 129
Haggar, Mahitable 203
Haines, Esther 214
Hale, Lucy 117
Hall, Hannah 79
Hepsibah 12, 335
William 161
Hallock, Abiah 250
Gerrard H. 15
Moses 11
Halsey, Eunice 136
Hamblen, Hannah 431
Hamlin, Elizabeth 82
Hannah 170
Hope 68
James 387
Mary 192
Mercy 335
Abijah 205, 428
Anna 409
Dorothy 68
Edward 493
Epifania 151
Eunice 287
Hammett, Jane 493
Jemima 493
Jonathan 196
Joseph 87, 134
Lydia 356
Maranna 197
Mary 180
Olive 265
Robert 52
Sarah 200
Hammond, Charlotte 507
Christopher 160
Eliza 425
Enoch 502
Priscilla 502
Hancock, Cassandra 3
James 180
John 244
Josiah 239
Juliana 481
Mary 177
Nathaniel 482
Prudence 240
Rodolphus 113
Russell 361
Samuel 233
Samuel T. 25
Solomon 482
Tabitha 162
Handmore, David 484
Handy, Richard 459
Hanks, Benjamin 355
Hannaford, James 270
Hannum, Othniel 36
Harding, Edward 507
Ephraim 189, 266
Hannah 273
Lemuel 324
Shubael 88, 111, 251
Thomas 39
William 39
——— 107, 190
Hardouin, Louis 437
Hardy, ——— 112
Harker, Ebenezer 223
Harland, Julia 336
Harlock, Bethiah 443
Mary 98, 214
Patience 340

HARLOCK, Thomas 18, 291, 301, 459
HARLEY, Eleanor 255
HARLOW, Robert 502
HARPER, Anna 165, 292
Bathsheba 226
Catherine 442
Hannah 400, 419
Love 400
Lucinda 364, 410
Martha 401
Susanna 293
HARRIS, David 148
Sarah 64
HART, Amos 156
Helen 207
HARVEY, Nancy 149
HARWOOD, A. A. 276
HASELTON, John 187
HASKELL, David 183
Dorothy 87
Elnathan 87
Isaac 80
Reuben 25
Ruth 441
Zachariah 38
HASKINS, John 175
HASTINGS, Benjamin 98
HATCH, Abigail 108
Amy 394
Ann 64
Anna 421
Benjamin 315
Cyrus 177
Ebenezer 193
Edward 524
Elizabeth 434
Ichabod 497
James 107, 228
Jane 82, 420
Joanna 193
Jonathan 496
Joseph 4, 108
Martha 109
Mary 496
Nathan 497
Nymphas 8
Rebecca 134
Reuben 479
Robert 497
Samuel 93
Simon 392
Thomas 69, 95, 108
Timothy 213
Zerviah 268
——— 196
HATHAWAY, Abiel 86
Abner 475
Benjamin 166
Elizabeth 131, 166
Laura 508
Nathaniel 322
Patience 166
Philip 10
Shadrach 27
——— 480
HAVENS, Alice 67
HAWES, Benjamin 449
Dorcas 515
Ebenezer 346
Elizabeth 524
Experience 83
Shubael 455
Thankful 433
HAWKES, Asa 71
C. B. 60
Fear 476
Keziah 235
HAYDEN, Sarah 232
HAWLEY, Samuel 355
HAYDEN, Thalia 362
HAYNES, Josiah 228
HAYWARD, Huldah 9
HEALD, John 370
HEALY, Sophia 242
HEATH, Anna 223
HEDGE, Barnabas 149
Mercy 149
HENDEE, Barzillai 51
HENDERSON, Josiah 401
HERSEY, Abigail 209
Abner 5
Anna 16
Deborah 325
Pauline 327
HEWES, Thomas 460
HEWLETT, John 320
HIBBARD, Deborah 420
HIGGINS, Mahitable 306
Moses 19
Polly 320
HILL, Abraham 51
Elizabeth 53
Hannah 391
Reuben 114
Susan 355
HILLER, Bethia 493
Rebecca 288
Timothy 263
HILLIARD, Elizabeth 303, 330
HILLMAN, Abigail 150
Anne 37
Benjamin 70, 197, 285
Betsey 151, 207
Charlotte 326
David 186, 198
Deborah 378
Elijah 100
Ephraim 206
Eunice 243
Ezra 223
Fear 315
George 353, 360
Hannah 403
Henry 285, 323
Isaac 233
James 53

Index

Hillman, Jane 43, 223
Jireh 481
John 107
Jonathan 116, 187, 251
Love 204, 324
Lois 241
Lot 261
Lydia 197, 338
Maranna 197
Maria 208, 235
Martha 76, 78, 85, 324
Mary 187, 204, 352
Mehitable 331
Moses 78
Nancy 164, 204, 208, 242
Olive 187
Owen 365, 481
Parnell 233
Peleg 131
Prince 200
Rebecca 204
Rhoda 331
Richard 116, 470
Robert 198, 205
Ruth 470
Samson 241
Samuel 70, 365
Sarah 157, 177, 424
Shadrach 55
Shubael 317
Silas 223, 239, 315, 481
Stephen 438
Susan 481
Susannah 144, 438
Thomas 186, 316, 508
Timothy 253
Tristram 464
Uriel 2
Walter 352
Whitten 428
Zerviah 109
Hills, Rebecca 319
Hilton, Benjamin 289
Hinckley, Barnabas 10
Susanna 448
Thankful 305
Hitch, Hardy E. 320
Hitchborn, Joseph 188
Joseph D. 134
Hitchcock, Ebenezer 432
Edith 203
Hitchman, Asenath 437
Hoag, Sarah 516
Hobbs, Abigail 148
Hobert, ——— 325
Hodgdon, Hannah 163
Jonathan 163
Pauline 163
Hodge, Lydia 117
Hodges, Sarah 508
Holbrook, Lydia 3
Holden, Betsey 266
Moses 409
Holley, Abigail 259, 272
Anna 174, 241
Betsey 245
Eliza 209
Eunice 174
Hannah 240
Harriet 378
John 210, 293
Joseph 173, 391, 417, 430
Keziah O. 41
Mary 329
Richard 481
Sarah 107
William 135
Hollister, Abigail 256
Hannah 117
Holman, John 47
Samuel 00
Holmes, Benjamin 175
Elizabeth 513
John 157, 369, 507
Mary 382
Polly 163
Homes, Agnes 5
Catherine 441
Jane 8
Margaret 6
Margery 129
Hood, Henry 109
Hopkins, Joseph 489
Horton, Isadora 139
Murray W. 45, 139
Nellie W. 45, 139
Hough, Abiah 251
House, Elizabeth 435
Hovey, Joseph 75
Howard, Charles 80
Mary 100
Simeon 314
——— 101
Howe, Jeremiah 127
Judith 218
Stephen 328
Howes, Mahitable 263
Mary 500
Polly 269
Rebecca 340
Howland, John C. 120
Nancy 453
William 322
Hoxie, Lodovic 410
Hubbard, George 228
Huckins, Hope 31
John 31
Mary 31
Sarah 483
Hughes, Polly 478
Hulsart, Mary 455
Hume, Elizabeth 59
Humphreys, Clement 14
Humphreyville, David 52
Hunt, Asa 147
Mary 228

HUNT, Miriam 147
Samuel 306
William 306, 434, 471
HUNTER, Eliza 444
Philip 150
HUNTINGTON, Lucretia 363
William 490
HURST, Patience 153
HUSSEY, Hepsibah 26
Huldah 441
Mary 516
Sarah 100
Seth 218
Sylvanus 400
HUSTON, Alexander 5, 211
HUTCHINS, Thomas 231
HUTCHINSON, James 211
HUTTLESTONE, Mayhew 488
HUXFORD, Beulah 408
Cornelius 516
Elizabeth 102
Esther 154, 215
Henry 215
Hepsibah 291
Jane 429
John 215
Joseph 20
Maria 417
Mary 84, 215
Pelathia 393
Peter 50
Samuel 142, 154, 191, 345, 458
Sarah 157
HYDE, William 516
INGRAHAM, Amy 86
Mary 377
Timothy 501
INSTANCE, Deborah 369, 442
James 390
IRESON, Elizabeth 74
IRVING, Elizabeth 183
ISHAM, Jane 52
John 52, 128
Thankful 52
JACKSON, Betsey 46
Cyrus 320
David 46
John 89
Joseph 482
Mary 296
Meribeh 137
JACQUES, Reuben 162
JAMES, Sarah 275
Thomas 499
JAMESON, Lydia 137
JEFFERS, Sally 439
JENKINS, Abigail 436, 518
Ann 514
Elizabeth 296
Hannah 394, 398
Joseph 237
Lemuel 55, 158, 309
Marshall 308, 393
Mary 50
Ruth 500
Sarah 388, 415
Thomas 185
——— 409
JENNEY, Sylvia 205
Thomas 305
JENNIE, Elizabeth 194
Desire 194
Lettis 194
JENNINGS, Samuel 449
JERNEGAN, Abigail 147, 388
Almira 517
David 294
Eliza 295
Henry 406
Hiram 517
J. Leonard 296
Mary 381, 417, 517
Nathan M. 163, 378
Rebecca 136
Richard 491
Sally 136
Susanna 492, 527
Thomas 98, 415, 470
William 98, 99, 143, 319, 320, 383
JEWETT, Moses 26
JOHNSON, Asa 2
Betsey 62
Ichabod 497
John 189
Seth 204
Silvia 183
Thomas 270, 443
JONES, Alexander 319
Anna 155
Bethia 508
Charlotte 508
Ebenezer 23, 195
Hannah 186
Hepsibah 57, 293
Huldah 425
James A. 26
Jane 436
John 57, 130
John Paul 79
Julia 139
Lydia 365
Mary 70, 89, 470
Nancy 444
Napoleon 78
Ralph 341
Rebecca 493
Robert 459
Sarah 242
Sukey 200
Thomas 40, 52, 98
Zerviah 200
JORDAN, Charlotte C. 71
Rebecca 494
JOSEPH, Mary 256
JOY, Ebenezer 117
Peter 163

Index

Judd, Eli 480
Keeler: Fanny L. 406
Keene, Bethiah 500
Deborah 137
Sarah 348
Keir, Jessie 139
Keith, Miriam 147
Pamela 265
——— 244
Timothy 147
Kelley, Ann 74
Cynthia 175
Eleazer 242
Elizabeth 326
Jane 60, 325, 327, 400
John 91
Joseph 490
Josiah 244
Lemuel 192
Samuel 317
Kellogg, David 36
Kempton:
Ephraim 205
Manasseh 107
Ruth 369
Kendrick:
Eliza 203
Joseph 15, 384
Kennedy, Eleanor 203
Kenney:
John 212
Susan 153
Kenniston, Keniston } Samuel 295, 492
Kent, Almira 517
Kenwrick, John 391
Kenyon, Elizabeth 462
Polly 462
Ketchum, Benjamin 477
James 414
Mary 332
Nathaniel 76
Kettell, Katherine 412
Keyes, Calvin 203
Reliance 203
Kilby, Sarah 151
Kilkenny, Thaddeus 266
Kimball, Sarah 137
——— 133
Kimberley, Rhoda 117
King, Almira 406
Dorcas 167
Margaret 167, 417
Matthias 237, 347
Robert 465
Sarah 206
Thomas 423
William 417
Kingman, Mary 427
Kingsbury, Samuel 465
Kingsley, ——— 366
Kinney, ——— 367
Knapp, Jacob 320
Kneeland, Ralph 341
Knight, Abigail 193
Daniel 454
Orpha 267
Samuel 72
Knowles, Abraham 200
Nathaniel 212
Knowlton, Francis 62
Samuel 62
Sarah 62
Kuhn, Jacob 137
Lamb, Edward 3
Margaret 3
Lambert, Abigail 270
Abisha 99
Almira 499
Bathsheba 409
Benjamin 306
Berlinda 506
Bernard 81
Bethiah 419
Charlotte 499
David 469
Deborah 233, 513
Elisha 361, 367, 519
Elizabeth 272, 451
Eunice 428
Gideon 254
Hannah 507
Hepsibah 97
John 242
Jonathan 7, 289
Joshua 82
Keziah F. 178
Laura 232
Lemuel 109
Levi 369
Mary 97, 102, 123, 273, 464
Nancy 27
Prudence 499, 507
Rachel 476
Rebecca 513
Samuel 78, 107, 411
Sarah 82, 208, 244
Sophronia 403
Susanna 397
Tabitha 23
Thomas 200, 233, 338, 507
Timothy 472
William 189, 232
Lamkin, ——— 27
Langdon, Chauncy 189
Lansdale, Philip 276
Lapham, Mary 30
Larrabee, Benjamin 378
John 218
Larsha, John 122
Lasell, Thomas 4
Latham, Margaret 325
Law, Susan 370
Lawrence, Anna 254
Francis 422
George 74

Lawrence, Joseph 421
Lucy 11
Remember 497
William 14
Lawson, Thomas 187
Leach, Hannah 26
Eliphalet 125, 461
Leader, Rebecca 3
LeBaron, Lemuel 11
Sarah 318
Lee, Helen 326
——— 206
Leeman, Samuel 138
Lewellyn, Robert 140
Lewis, Almira 488
Benjamin 238
Deborah 179
Edmund 173
Francis 255
George 499
Hosea 208
Jabez 270
Love 275
Martha 274
Mary 155
Mercy 238
Nathan 18
Rhoda 259, 272
Ruth 185
Thankful 238
Thomas 31
Linnell, Experience 192
Linton, Betsey 136
Joseph 367
Lischer, John 129
Litchfield, Remember 247
Little, Abigail 218
Jane 225
Lemuel 430
Thomas 245, 302, 304
Livermore, Amos 264
——— 264
Livings, Everson 356
Llewellen, Elias 523
Locke, Joanna 320
Jonathan 347
Keziah 262
——— 190
Lockwood, Elizabeth 490
Isaac 172
Logan, Robert 96
Lombard, Abiah 81
Long, Daniel 223
Hannah 465
James 73
John 251, 394
Parnell 75
Paul 89
Robert 433
——— 133
Longnecker, Samuel 356
Look, Aaron 289
Abigail 259
Allen 92, 318
Almira 94
Amanda 270
Anna 58, 121, 285
Bathsheba 232, 241
Betsey 148
Charles 444
Clarissa 151
Damaris 206
Daniel 64, 200
Davis 164
Dency A. 87
Elijah 252, 430
Elizabeth 107
Eunice 199, 352, 377
Freeborn 26, 92
George 14
Hannah 491
James 70
Jane 108, 337, 500
Joan 334
Job 64, 189
John 209
Jonathan 209
Joseph 24, 240, 473
Katherine 90
Lucy 323
Martha 2
Margaret 370
Mary 189, 267, 275, 286
Mary Ann 92
Mercy 136
Noah 111, 348
Peter 223
Prince 232
Rebecca 14, 273
Rhoda 123
Robert 199
Sally 272
Samuel 73, 141, 200, 208
Sarah 188, 250
Seth 7, 273
Stephen 7, 285
Thankful 3, 167, 260
Valentine 444
William 3
Loomer, Esther 504
Loomis, Laura 35
Polly 244
——— 176
Lopers, Amos 174
Loring, Deborah 245
Lothrop, Jane 516
Jedidah 236
Lydia 308
Sarah 28, 433, 483
Thomas 308, 430
Louis, Peter de 86
Lounsbury, Michael 198
Lovejoy, Mary 462
Peter 268
Sophia 135
Thomas 46

Lovell, Eleanor 82
Elizabeth 284
Jane 82
John 82
Nehemiah 432
Reuben 445
Thomas 432
Lowry, Mary 208
Luce, Abiah 190
Abigail 90, 94, 143, 163, 229, 273
Abijah 231, 253, 367
Abisha 7
Abbie A. 507
Abby 120
Abner 363
Adonijah 22, 425
Almira 140
Alsbury 46
Ann 235, 269
Anna 123
Anthony 120, 258
Arvin 273, 499
Barnabas 253
Barnard 25, 71
Bartlett 135
Bartimus 273, 405
Barzillai 235, 244
Bathsheba 512
Benjamin 8, 107, 397, 411, 502
Beriah 178
Bethuel 376
Betty 93
Betsey 261, 269, 280
Celia 329
Catherine 455
Charles 163, 333
Charlotte 79, 259, 274, 368
Christopher 19, 73, 168
Clarissa 257
Content 27
Cordelia 123
Cornelius 179, 255
Damaris 145
Daniel 25, 332, 352
David 94, 114, 240, 264, 269, 388
Deborah 163, 169, 289
405, 420, 499
Desire 79, 169, 414
Diana 269
Dinah 257
Dorcas 256
Drusilla 242
Eddy Manter 414
Edwin 206
Eleazer 259, 331
Elijah 89, 90, 266
Elisha 76, 79, 113, 123, 505
Eliza 447
Elizabeth 121
Enoch 510
Eunice 235, 260
Evaline 336
Experience 284
Ezekiel 285
Gamaliel 7, 143
George 15, 102, 123, 231, 332
Grafton 136
Hannah 123, 264, 288
351, 367, 398
Harriet 120, 341
Henry 69, 93, 141, 193
238, 277, 331
Hezikiah 239
Hovey 94
Huldah 498
Ira 206
Isaac 144
Israel 143
Ivory 240
Jabez 337
Jacob 253
James 187, 190
Jane 179
Jason 273, 353
Jedidah 197, 269, 273, 351
Jemima 252, 254
Jesse 135, 334, 504
Jireth 115
Joanna 123, 239
John 53, 251, 278
Jonathan 163, 252, 258, 479, 527
Joseph 83, 140, 231, 477, 515
Josiah 4, 349
Judith 119, 155, 253
Keziah 196
Lavinia 488
Lemuel 143
Levi 70
Lois 286
Lot 505
Love 113, 203
Lucretia 90
Lydia 46, 58, 113, 136, 405
Marshall 378
Martha 138, 140, 257, 289
341, 462, 510
Martin 93, 235, 259
Mary 9, 121, 122, 151
162, 164, 366, 420
Matthew 39, 109
Mayhew 351
Mercy 253
Miriam 114
Moses 398
Naomi 62
Nathan 122, 157
Olive 498
Parnell 466
Paul 270, 339
Peggy 446, 493
Peter 254
Phebe 365
Philip 289
Polly 66, 113, 402, 425
Presbury 162, 367
Priscilla 79, 261

LUCE, Prudence 90, 264
Puella 65
Rebecca 137, 190, 263, 353, 429
Remember 122, 242, 331
Reuben 65
Rhoda 125
Richard 12, 283
Robert 46, 331
Rowland 9, 64, 144
Ruth 30
Sally 273
Salome 275
Samuel 71, 113, 250, 264, 480
Sarah 25, 79, 90, 120, 123, 169 271, 289, 440, 488
Seth 258, 405
Shubael 28, 249, 454
Silas 350
Solomon 482
Sophia 506
Stephen 239, 285, 411
Susanna 112, 230, 257, 282
Sylvanus 168
Thaddeus 407
Thankful 122, 183, 252, 273 289, 463, 498
Thomas 57, 258
Thomasine 113, 274
Timothy 236, 411, 446
Tristram 79, 90, 428
Urana 94
Velina 274
Waitstill 333
Warren 506
Willard 26, 235
William 120, 239, 527
Wilmot 210
Zachariah 93
Zephaniah 122, 287, 358
LUDDINGTON, James Stewart 523
William 228
LUND, Daniel 166
Mary 478
LYCON, ——— 276
LYMAN, John 36
LYNDE, Mary 48, 496
Thomas 48
MACCARTY, Mary 502
MACEY, Deborah 388
MACK, Anna 117
MACKELROY, Mary 156
William 156, 415
MACKENZIE, Charles E. 406
MACKIE, Elizabeth 521
MACKWORTH, John 252
MACOMBER, Martha 245
Mary 17
MACY, Ann 218
John 516
Love 427
Nathaniel 166
Thomas 96
MAIDMAN, Martha 137
MAKEPEACE, Charity 437
Mary 439
Wealthea 437
MALACHI Susan 268
MALLORY, Thomas 101
MANCHESTER, Dorcas 367
George B. 139
John 257, 452
Lueretta 455
Nathaniel 357
Rhoda 114
Sophronia 139
Thomas 375, 513
William 357
MANN, Jeremiah 362
MANNING, Mary 68
Phebe 316
MANPRAT, Ira 244
MANSFIELD, John 286
MANTER, Abigail 199
Ann 278
Anna 58
Benjamin 22, 25, 278, 505, 511
Carolina 447
Clarissa 278
Daniel 28
Desire 67
Eddy 58, 240
Eliza 162, 491
Elizabeth 249
Eunice 445
George 22, 23
Granville 25
Hannah 14, 275, 285
Harriet 334
Henry 506
James 56
Jane 115
Jeremiah 26, 147, 178, 187
John 238, 254, 513
Jonathan 56, 74
Katherine 283
Love 232
Margaret 41, 42
Martha 70
Mary 25, 199, 419, 491
Matthew 3, 23, 257, 273
Parnell 339
Polly 372
Prudence 242, 275
Rhoda 39, 239, 260
Robert 334
Samuel 285
Sanderson 327
Sarah 78, 335
Serena 136
Susan 46, 92
Waitstill 24
Whitten 69, 273
Zebulon 366
MANVILLE, Elwina 341
MARBLE, Thomas 362
MARCH, Mary 260

Index

March, Wilson 305
Marchant, Abigail 29
Abishai 192, 383, 499
Anna 165, 403
Armillous 222
Cornelius 57, 132, 192, 393, 519
Deborah 353,
Elihu 379
Elizabeth 359, 415
Ephraim 99, 400
Gamaliel 415
George 53, 102
Hannah 150
Hepsibah 209
Huxford 49
James 149
Jane 364, 372, 453
John 89, 142, 175, 214, 487
Lydia 489
Martha 399
Mary 20, 167, 395, 412, 462
Naomi 157
Nathaniel 415
Peter 166
Richard B. 417
Sarah 18, 191
Seth 165
Sprowell 97
Sukey 160
Susan 164
Thankful 50
Thomas 408
Marsh, Wilson 7
Marshall, David 268
Emily 137
Greenleaf 70
Hannah 218
Joseph 75
Lydia 89, 109
Patience 75
——— 48
Sarah 120
Martain (Martin), Amy 339
Betsey 137
Peter 50
Sally 366
Sarah 99, 486
Thomas 142
Martyn, Matilda 517
Mason, Hezekiah 420
James 461
Matthews, Martha 489
Maxfield, Joseph 85
Rhoda 205
Mayhew, Abiah 8, 360, 471
Abigail 7, 221
Abner 446, 473
Allen 11
Almira 507
Anne 10, 32
Bartlett 25
Bathsheba 230, 472, 475
Benjamin 321, 434, 472
Bethiah 75, 87, 190, 349
Betsey 438
Caroline 327
Catherine 289
Clarisia 16, 321
David 324
Deborah 323, 324, 358
Dinah 10
Elijah 347, 447
Eliza 26, 244, 417
Eliza Ann 517
Elizabeth 5, 60, 93, 105
219, 352, 475
Ephraim 315, 403, 443
Ernest 326
Francis 445
Freeborn 436
Frederick 478
George 324
Gilbert 479
Hannah 127, 212, 309
441, 445, 474
Hannah K. 517
Harriet 517
Harrison P. 327
Hebron 461
Hiliard 33
Holmes 408
Isabella 444
James 17
Jane 33, 289, 430
Jedidah 77, 324, 449, 474
Jeminia 472
Jeremiah 33, 65, 201, 308
320, 442, 481
John 184
Jonathan 61, 105, 146, 308
Joseph 199, 323
Josiah 436
Keziah 9, 64
Lois 213
Louisa 492
Lucinda 161
Lucy 54, 236, 324
Lydia 203, 323, 430, 442, 445
Mahitable 321
Margaret 102, 320, 322
Martha 323, 450, 470
Mary 15, 22, 59, 80, 159, 169
236, 409, 412, 458, 472, 478
Matthew 6, 159, 339, 433, 461
Matilda 445
Melathia 243
Mercy 77, 445
Moses 321
Nathan 22, 43
Nathaniel 12, 23
Olive 149
Oliver 461
Paine 10, 331, 346, 494
Parnell 321, 325
Persis 316, 480
Phebe 2, 327

Mayhew, Priscilla 356
Prudence 17, 36
Rebecca 1, 150, 222, 326
Reliance 1
Ruhama 445, 447, 461
Ruth 200, 473
Ruth Davis 323
Samuel 316, 347
Sarah 10, 101, 207, 246, 306, 399
438, 447, 471, 495, 517
Seth 436
Simon 487, 490
Susan 318
Susanna 14, 199, 288, 373
Thankful 323
Theodore 492
Theophilus 85, 315, 472, 475
Thomas 92, 379, 433
Thomas Wade 1, 245
Timothy 314, 472
William 226, 308, 309
318, 325, 401
William A. 27
William Brandon 13
Wilmot 476
Zaccheus 453
Zachariah 6, 11, 60, 146
Zilpha 473
Zephaniah 123
May, Lina 267
Mayo, Mary 19
Thomas 120
McCollum, Mary 481
McEwen, Ezra 243
McGee, Jane 66, 122
John 305
McGroarty, William B. 406
McKissick, Jeremiah 131
McLean, William 477
——— 295
Mead, Ebenezer 376
——— 276
Meade, Francis 209
Meader, Charity 89
George 233
John 460
Nathaniel 168
William 261, 270, 436
Mears, Garrison 83
Jane 453
Mellen, Archibald 492
Lucy J. 512
Melville, David 501
Mendall, Anna 87
Merrihew, Alice 446
Ruby 14
Stephen 14
Merrill, Hannah 135
Thomas 16
Merritt, Asa 261
Mirrow, Franklin 277
Merry, Abigail 108, 388
Ann 256
Bathsheba 350, 387
Benjamin 178, 435
Catherine 278
Daniel 54
David 75, 76
Eliza 151
Elizabeth 271 334
Emmeline 281
Eunice 283
Hannah 252, 256
Heman 243
Jane 138
Jane D. 514
John 195
Jonathan 130
Joseph 76, 108
Judith 108
Leonard 134
Lothrop 403
Malachi 198
Margaret 120, 281, 366
Mary 43, 78, 113, 180, 359
Matthew 76, 367
Miriam 435
Peter 159
Rebecca 121, 180, 400
Remember 258
Rhoda 35, 61
Samuel 108, 249, 460
Sarah C. 506
Shubael 421
Susanna 498
Thankful 138
Timothy 333, 412
William 77, 261
Merserve, Sarah 399
Metcalf, John 9
Millard, John 500
Mehitable 438
Miller, Asenath 86
Margaret 137
Salome 137
Milner, Reuben 207
Millet, Samuel 446
Milliken, Elizabeth 286
James 49, 374
Priscilla 49
Millington, Catherine 148
Maicke 148
Thomas 148
Mills, Isaiah 417
John 5
Milton, Edward 284
Elizabeth 178
Thomas 410
Minot, Christopher 307
John 48
Mitchell, Richard 218
Thomas 137
William 507
——— 184, 376
Moody, Martha 4
Mooers, Alice 425

Index

Mooers, Frances 109
Rebecca 354
Thomas 70
Moore, Anna 88
David 6
John 53
Roswell 156
Moorecock, Adrian 510
Moorehouse, Isaac 208
Morgan, Charles H. 524
Mary 183
Morrill, Eliza 277
Joseph 277
Morris, John 75
William 166
Morrison, Jane 268
Robert 257
Morse, Abigail 12
Asarelah 12
——— 208
Hepsibah 12
John 401, 408
Rhoda 447
Uriah 173
Morton, Hannah 251
Levi 329
Lucy 463
Mosher, Alexander 355
William H. 514
Mosier, Jonathan 230
Nicholas 262
Mott, Joseph 419
Mary 384
Moxey, Isaiah 109
Munkley, Samuel 72, 227
Munroe, Sarah 336
Munson, Phebe 35
Remember 247
Murdock, Mary 477
Tabitha 58
Murphy, Sarah 189
Myers, Rachel 144
Myrick, Reuben 59
Napier, Eliza 200
Nash, Abigail 494
Elisha 86
Joseph 494
Mary 5, 21
William 99
Neal, Abiah 91
Lois 405
Mary 54
Thomas 460
Negus, Ellery 114
Neighbor, Elizabeth 433
Nelson, Margaret 355
Nevins, Dexter 208
New, Stephen 79
Newcomb, Alexander 288
Almira 147
Angeline 281
Amy 118
Andrew 144
Anna 303
Bayes 298
John 229
Joseph 49
Mary 388
Phebe 524
Peter 448
Simon 245, 516
Sophronia G. 3
Susanna 254
Tabitha 413
Newell, Polly 495
Newton, Hannah 349
Nickerson, Abigail 36
Deliverance 76
Elizabeth 413
Hannah 240
James 160
Jane 201, 470
Mary 243
Mercy 73
Nathaniel 73, 197
Rebecca 243
Samuel 36, 46, 206, 351, 396
Thomas 318
William 76
Nichols, Elizabeth 183
James 276
Reliance 275
William 1, 243
——— 276
Nicholson, Thomas 307
Nims, Ann 203
Jeremiah 243
John 203
Noans, Emamuel 172
Noble, Joseph 356
Norcross, Nancy 281
Norris, John 274
Olive 381
Thomas 191
Samuel 432
Norton, Aaron 174, 361
Abigail 121, 150, 263, 380
393, 394, 397, 479, 496
Abner 84
Abraham 241
Adeline 205
Agnes 361
Almira D. 512
Amy 377
Anne 36, 182, 417, 391
Andrew 158, 400, 407
Ansel 487
Ariel 492
Barne C. 106
Bartlett 54, 481
Bayes 89, 331, 361, 375, 396
Belinda 121
Benjamin 128, 333, 341
Beriah 106
Bethiah 75
Betsey 334, 477, 489, 518

Index

Norton, Catherine 62, 174, 494
Charles G. 327
Charlotte 53, 151, 162
Clement 408
Constant 112
Cordelia 372
Cornelius 83, 85, 109
Cynthia 266
Daniel 316, 473
Darius 350
David 192, 391, 392, 410
Deborah 37, 163, 188, 350 368, 445, 447
Desire 11
Dinah 10, 202, 240, 307 352, 376, 417
Dolly 121
Ebenezer 60, 272, 303, 369, 443
Eliakim 56, 169, 411
Elijah 353, 354, 378
Elihu P. 61
Eliza 226, 381, 384, 525
Elizabeth 98, 211, 386 399, 415, 462
Emma 323
Enoch 142, 292, 415
Ephraim 216, 351
Esther 154, 214
Eunice 125, 231, 282, 303, 428
Francis 146, 260, 368
Freeman 211
George 57
Gideon 360
Grafton 147
Hannah 128, 232, 264, 360, 363, 398
Henry 146, 174, 264
Hepsibah 53, 147, 149, 399
Hope 253, 348, 350
Horatio G. 25
Huldah 101, 377, 447
Isaac 368, 375
Jabez 6, 138, 255, 271
Jacob 33, 75, 304
James 78
Jane 207, 369, 413, 487
Jedidah 100, 143
Jemima 106, 156
Jerusha 400, 514
Jethro 395, 463
Job 144
John 96, 348, 451
John P. 58
Joseph 84, 143, 376, 389 442, 446, 483
Judah 486
Keziah 197, 274
Lois 316, 400, 425
Lot 158, 199, 413
Love 170, 372, 377, 415
Lucinda 446, 447
Lucretia 263
Lucy 14, 17, 59, 75, 172, 262
Lydia 19, 33, 34, 61, 351, 368, 369
Malatiah 289
Maria 351
Martha 366, 367
Mary 40, 57, 147, 200, 205, 237 270, 297, 360, 363, 368, 393, 481
Matthew 128
Mayhew 256, 361
Mehitable 56, 60, 61
Mercy 82
Millicent 265
Miriam 487
Mitchell D. 489
Nancy 138, 147, 274
Nicholas 128, 460
Noah 158, 381, 392
Obed 392, 432
Olive 123, 325
Oliver 210
Patience 359
Peggy 38
Peleg 196
Peter 23, 32, 40, 242, 283, 370, 378
Phineas 89
Polly 25, 205, 235 289 367, 381, 428
Prince 359
Priscilla 48, 49, 334
Prudence 94, 222, 333
Rachel 327
Ransom 320
Rebecca 154, 161, 289, 368
Rhoda 353, 366
Richard 408
Robert 392
Ruth 88, 129, 274
Samuel 146, 147, 150, 174, 243 309, 340, 346, 348, 488
Sarah 87, 139, 143, 297 393, 395, 458
Seth 360
Shubael 2, 205, 359, 509
Silas 332
Sophronia 403, 444
Sprowell 138
Stephen 394, 443
Supply B. 455
Susan 102, 174
Susanna 265
Sylvanus 348
Sylvester 223
Thankful 108, 109, 444
Theodore 169
Thomas 2, 27, 91, 434
Timothy 10, 118, 142
Tristram 295, 481
Uriah 377
Valentine 147
Velina 274, 297
William 38, 133, 144, 371, 378, 383
Zachariah 443
Zoraida 103
——— 260
——— 476

Index

Norton, ——— 144
Norwood, Elizabeth 245
Nourse, Jonathan 286
Noyes, James 110, 143
Sarah 110, 396
Nuns, Margaret 174
Nye, Benjamin 12
Elizah 499
Ester 420
Francis 341
Hepsibah 97
Isabella H. 318
Julia 235
Louisa 470
Lucinda W. 87
Lydia 12
Moses 65
Patience 12
Remember 136
Samuel 498, 499
Susan 99
Warren 354
Offut, John 406
Ogden, Hannah 106
John 89
John C. 106
Moses 106
Robert 106
Orcutt, Abigail 378
Osborn, Abigail 172
Betsey 174
Elizabeth 53
Henry 395
Jane 293, 499
John 100
Keziah 391
Lydia 227
Mary 221
Mercy 377
Samuel 49, 92
Sarah 160
Osborne, Anna 176
Samuel 449, 494
Owen, Ephraim 336
Thalia 362
Packard, Philena 36
William 204
Paddock, Ann 492
Hannah 194
Seth 130
Page, Abraham 266
Jonathan 354
William 239
Paine, David 61
Jane 300, 301, 430
John 62
Lydia 456
——— 114
Palmer, Elishu 420
Samuel 10, 304
Sarah 192, 523
Thomas 299
Parke (Parks), Simon 117
——— 114
Parker, Caleb 277
Elisha 153, 388, 451
Elverton 40
Hepsibah 477
Jane 52
Mary 63
Mehitable 10
Nathan 293
Polly 55
Prudence 459
Robert 229
Susan 422
Sylvanus 304
Ward M. 148
Parkhurst, Deborah 440
Elizabeth 303, 330
Parrish, Burnham 173
Parrott, Nancy 100
Parsons, Catherine 463
Freeman W. 439
Theodore 464
Partridge, Eli 244
Jane W. 319
Sarah 3
Pasco, John 95
Patterson, John 366
Payne, Asa 242
Peabody, Peleg 397
Rebecca 137
Stephen 137
Peakes, James 283
Pease, Aaron 353
Abigail 46, 273, 333, 435
Abner 405
Abraham 160
Abisha 9
Alexander 98
Ann 209
Anna 20, 190, 364
Argalis 147
Bathsheba 185
Bartlett 27, 259
Barzillai 97
Benjamin 18, 51 54, 155, 390
401, 415, 447, 485, 491
Beriah 218, 468
Betsey 221, 491
Beulah 12, 222
Clarissa 15
Cornelius 157
Damaris 379
Daniel 254
David 155, 176
Deborah 52, 100, 216, 442
Dorcas 365
Elijah 444
Elizabeth 251, 384, 441
Ephraim 192, 226
Ethannah 145
Eunice 410
Francis 57, 417
Gorham 59

PEASE, Hannah 58, 392, 442, 465
Harriet D. 491
Havilah 372
Henry 175
Hepsibah 295, 403, 463
Huldah 120, 226
Isabella W. 512
Isaiah D. 102, 265
James 153, 167, 292, 345, 388
Jane 156, 214, 325, 413, 429, 488
Jedidah 24, 403, 462, 476
Jeremiah 517
Jerusha 45, 132, 402
Jesse 24
Joanna 273, 336
John 46, 199, 233, 317, 331, 333
359, 363, 376, 400, 401, 415
Jonathan 98, 217, 317, 339, 495
Joseph 357, 442, 460
Josiah 295
Keturah 431
Lemuel 376, 443
Lois 102
Love 54, 62, 123, 372, 381, 444
Lovina 462
Lucy 121, 273, 396
Lydia 44, 165, 395, 488, 499
Mahala 160
Mahitable 371, 486
Malathia 192, 218
Margaret 20, 26
Marshall 487
Martha 32, 378
Martin 61
Mary 60, 69, 72, 129, 174, 219
292, 358, 371, 398, 402, 407
Matthew 49, 50, 383, 404
Mercy 46
Nancy 400
Nathan 72, 485
Nathaniel 387, 442, 485
Noah 160
Obed 97
Peter 40, 110, 143, 161, 176, 382, 443
Prince 98, 292, 360
Prudence 277
Rachel 327, 378
Rebecca 57, 121
Reliance 443
Rhoda 414
Richard 408
Rufus 417
Salathiel 337
Samuel 56, 220, 231, 415, 483
Sarah 108, 128, 174, 270
360, 388, 393
Seth 74
Shubael 84
Sophia 295
Sophronia 99
Stephen 486
Susanna 268, 323, 468
Thankful 416, 483
Theophilus 49
Thomas 154, 331, 390, 400
431, 451, 491
Timothy 57, 369
Valentine 133, 417, 518
Velina 517
Waitstill M. 491
William 376
Zachariah 122
Zilpha 125
——— 182
——— 88
PECK, Rebecca 58
PECKER, Mary 100
PECKHAM, Clement 6
PELTON, Samuel 423
PENT, Anthony 461
James 406
Samuel 417
Susanna 294
PEPPER, Daniel 208
PERCIVAL, James 31, 419
PERINE, Elizabeth 355
PERKINS, Daniel 210
Elizabeth 4
Isaac 4
Jacob 4, 71
Mary 4, 71
PERRY, Abigail 237
Ebenezer 411
Charlotte 395
Ethel 470
Jane 356
Silas 377
——— 10
PETTEE, Elizabeth 158
PETTINGILL, Mary 208
Thankful 208
PETTIS PETTES, Pamelia 477
Winter 482
PETTUS, Rhoda 91
PHELPS, Deborah 354
Rachel 350
PHILBRICK, William 281
PHILBROOK, William 372
PHILIPS, John 209
PIERCE, Mary 347
William 246
PILLSBRORY, Joseph 166
PINKHAM, Barnabas 223
Love 144
Mary 394
——— 329
PIPER, Nancy 222
PITTS, Jonathan 460
Philip 365
——— 315
PLATTS, Ann 430, 515
PLIMPTON, Priscilla 502
POMEROY, Richard 135
POND, Mercy 335
POOLE, Ephraim 318, 478
Jane S. 327

Poole, Mary 233
Matthew 3
Parnell 177
Polly 506
William 232, 266
——— 400
Pope, Ebenezer 226
Lydia 415
Rebecca 308
Ebenezer A. 521
Isaac 516
John 22
Mercy 80
——— 14
Porter, Thirza 114
William 86
Post, Sarah 485
Potter, Admiral 436
Gifford 402
Hannah 206, 376, 426
Ira 237
Mary 166, 206
——— 85
Powers, Isaac 89
Prady, Marshall E. 53
Pratt, Bathsheba 245
Eleazer 271
Hannah 145
John 150
Mary 260
Oliver 258
Sarah 369
Preble, Abraham 192, 398
Eunice 99
Lucinda 364
Prentice, Mary 252
Mary Ann 148
Sarah 254
Presbury, Abigail 229, 250
Content 259
Dorcas 515
Druscilla 502
John 107
Maria 361
Mary 501
Sarah 254
Stephen 433
Prescott, Samuel 320
Prevear, Mary 223
Prince, Mercy 193, 497
Prior, Jeremiah 83
Proctor, Abigail 521
Prouty, Thomas 208
Pulling, Nancy 202
Rainsford, Edward 31
Mary 31
Rand, Catherine 332
John 23
Thomas 292
Randall, Charles 16
Elizabeth 95
John 57
Joseph 54
Susan 499
John 175
Priscilla 411
Rankin, Andrew 331
Mary 303
Rawson, John 89
Mary 378
Ray, Mary B. 164
Raymond, Betsey K. 296
Mary 404
Sarah 519
Stephen 336
William 498
Rea, Peter 339
Read, Daniel 400
Redding, John 31
Redfield, Susan 2
Redmond, Micah 329
Reed, Mehitable 420
Remick, Francis 320
True 278
Reynolds, Benjamin 398
David 375
Deborah 91
Desire 169
Jonathan 57
Joseph 169, 259
Polly 169
Thankful 275, 281
Rhodes, Samuel 21
Rice, Noah 261
Rich, Samuel 19
Richardson, ——— 115
Richmond, Elizabeth 166
Patience 166
Riddell, Mary 367
Ridgeway, Elizabeth 113
Ridley, Jerusha 206
Ripley, Abigail 57, 220, 388
Abraham 97, 292
Benjamin 119
Cornelius 364, 390
Deborah 408
Elizabeth 54, 359, 398
Ephraim 174, 365
Freeman 20
Hannah 54
Harriet 512
Hebsibah 177, 393
Henry 222
Jethro 463
John 437
Joseph 217, 416
Lucy 210
Lydia 294, 417
Margaret 296
Mary 89, 117, 156, 328, 406
Peter 74, 350, 360
Prudence 408
Rebecca 160
Sarah 50, 98
Simeon 404
Thomas 45

Robbins, Elijah 266
John C. 137
Roberts, Anna 243
Polly 53
Robertson, Abigail 140
Robins, Francis 280
Robinson, Anna 252, 479
Bethia 223
Deborah 421
Delia 12
Dorothy 87
Hannah 79
Henry 2
Isaac 107
Jacob 249, 263, 423, 515
Jedidah 480
John 16, 496
Love 508
Mary 137, 146, 423
Mercy 496
Peter 284
Rebecca 334
Timothy 496
William A. 140
Rockwell, Thomas 166
Rogers, Experience 419
James 24
John 318
Lot 425
Martha 272, 425
Mathias 195
Patience 266, 466
Prince 261
Robert 35, 122
Rowland 121
Silas 466
Thomas 223
Rolfe, Jonathan 100
Rolls, Apollos 495
Root, Elizabeth 249
Ross, Eliza 318
Polly 53
Rotch, Abigail 270
Eunice 78
Frances 148, 428
John 481
Maria 277
Mary 277, 492
Nancy 428
Olive 187, 205
William 231, 361, 365
Rowley, Aaron 496
Jabez 469
Mary 497
Nathan 192
Sarah 192
——— 293
Rudd, Abigail 68
Ruggles, Timothy 512
Russell, Ann 517
Eunice 509
Jane 209
Jonathan 4
Josiah 268
Lydia 2, 99
Martha 4
Mary 243
Pelathia 393
Rebecca 4
Samuel 186
Stephen 268
William 314, 466
Ryan, Andrew McCartney 382
Sabin, Jonathan 500
Sarah 420
Safford, Hannah 207
Salt, L. D. 406
Salter, Sarah 194
Samson, Anne 448
Susanna 196
Sampson, A. S. 233
Sanborn, Levi 268
Phebe 387
Sanderson, Jane 225
John 237
Sanford, Benjamin 390
Sargent, Eunice 307
Jane 60
Sarson, Ann 515
Jane 225, 237
Mehitable 245
Richard 301
Saunders, Eliza 227
Joseph 15
Savory, Ruth 141
Sawyer, Ruth 68
Susanna 289
Scott, John 74
Scoville, Zada 43
Scudder, Ebenezer 23
Elizabeth 202
John 185
Lydia 23
Rebecca 23
Seabury, Elisha 22
Samuel 4
Searles, Benjamin 304
Rebecca 224
Sears, Charity 439
Christopher 287
Jonathan 179
Lot 53
Mary 218
Thomas 183
Segar, Lucy 369
Sellew, Hannah 170
John 170, 185
Sessions, Thomas 295
Sewall, Hannah 16
Mehitable 380
Seymour, Chester 276
Shattuck, Miriam 515
Shaw, Abiah 395
Deborah 506
Ebenezer 399
James 50

SHAW, Job 183
Jonathan 451
Lucy 341
Rebecca 367
Sarah 295
SHEARRARD, Elizabeth 14
SHEPARD, Lucy 370
SHEPPIE, William 432
SHERMAN, Abigail 109
Elihu 83, 84
Jabez 194
John 109
Marcy 38
Sarah 109, 414
Susanna 404
SHIVERICK, Thomas 193
SHURTLEFF, ——— 15
SHUTE, Hannah 163
SIMMONS, Lydia 489
SIMON, Peter 346
SIMPSON, James 175
SISSETON, Alice 107, 141
SISSON, Lucy 54
SKIFF, Abigail 77, 437, 448, 449
Bathsheba 5, 7, 93
Benjamin 198, 321, 331, 388
Catherine 36, 527
Deborah 44, 411
Hannah 130, 212, 306, 317, 331
Hepsibah 347
Jacob 438
James 219, 449, 460
John 523
Joshua 506
Love 77
Martha 480
Mary 302, 439
Mercy 321
Nathan 95, 315, 472, 493
Nathaniel 504
Patience 70
Prince 223
Prudence 439
Rebecca 315
Ruth 306
Samuel 435, 438
Sarah 22, 302, 443, 446
Stephen 94, 102, 472
Susanna 439
Vinal 94, 482
SKINNER, Benjamin 53
Richard 215
Samuel 354
SKJON, John 279
SLAYTON, Jesse 352
SMALL, Betsey 289
SMEAD, Sophia 276
SMITH, Abiah 83, 395, 431
Abigail 7, 13, 116
Abijah 395
Adrial 444
Alvin 61
Angeline 447
Ann 470
Anne 469
Benjamin 31, 98, 174, 302, 322, 458
Bethia 396
Betsey 243, 269
Caroline 444, 447
Catherine 111, 490
Charles 147
Charles G. 508
Charlotte 177
Cornelius 328
Daniel 98
David 9, 162, 438
Deborah 315, 350, 370
Dinah 57
Dorcas 28, 46, 193, 515
Dorothy 32
Ebenezer 82, 83, 278, 293, 330
Elijah 93, 191, 315, 316
Elizabeth 93, 368
Eliza B. 524
Ephraim 322
Eunice 324
Francis 173
Frederick 417, 475
Gamaliel 477
George 32, 109
George A. 15
Gilbert W. 27
Hannah 56, 89, 100, 323, 369, 392
394, 445, 447, 490
Harlock 451
Harrison 41, 372
Henry 60, 74
Holmes 102
James 201
Jane 69, 72, 274, 327, 362
Jedidah 323, 445, 465
Jeremiah 369, 445
John 283, 364, 387, 452, 486
Jonathan 330
Joseph 55, 437, 488
Joshua 32, 357
Lois 488
Louisa H. 26
Love 318
Lucinda 60
Lucy 282
Lydia 38, 379, 390, 429, 435
Martha 323
Maria 36
Mary 32, 78, 128, 150, 243
336, 454, 462, 503
Mayhew 112
Matthew 475
Mercy 338, 517
Nathan 70, 162, 333, 444
Nehemiah 444
Otis 206
Pamelia 318
Parnell 65
Peggy 138
Philip 28, 101, 286, 459

Index

SMITH, Prudence 57
Ransford 230
Rebecca 61, 327, 400
Rufus 323
Sally 323
Samuel 127, 138, 192, 211, 225, 306, 387, 390, 401, 486, 494
Sarah 111, 155, 370, 396, 404, 445, 446, 461, 476, 485, 498
Shubael 304, 433, 478
Sophia 328
Sophronia 353
Susan 323
Susanna 328
Sybil 133
Temperance 488
Thankful 55
Thomas 31, 75, 304, 360, 428, 479, 506
Timothy 390
Tisdale 463
William 296
Zachariah 451
——— 61
——— 463
SNOW, Arthur 52, 389
Hannah 145, 393
Lucy 446
Lydia 433
Mark 503, 510
Sarah 297
Thomas 49
SOG, Sarah 255
SOULE, Ebenezer V. 322
Hannah 230
SOPHER, Eli 425
SOUTH, Mary 17
SOUTHER, Aaron 325
SPAULDING, Alice F. 79
Philura P. 87
Sarah 505
Sophia 11
Willard 144
SPARKS, Phebe 362
SPENCER, Abigail 281
SPOONER, Joshua 296
Sarah 375
Ward 385
SPRAGUE, John 59, 317
Joseph 169
Lucy 101
Mary 59, 169
Priscilla 502
Puella 91
Susanna 216
Timothy 406
William 140
SPRING, William 131
SPROWELL, Hannah 191
SQUIRE, John 192
STADIN, Hannah 218
STANBRDIGE, Elizabeth 50
John 345
Samuel 50
STANDISH, Josiah 3
STANLEY, Catherine 462
Lucy 464
STANTON, Avis 346
Samuel 482
Susan 208
STARBUCK, Ann 56
Charles 372
Christopher 133
Delia 210
Phebe 21
Sarah 96
STARK, Nicholas 512
STEELE, Eunice 354
STETSON, Sarah 137
STEPHENS (STEVENS), Mary 62
Ruth 9
Susanna 465
STEWART, Abigail 207, 488
Alice 131
Anna 436, 491
Anne 489
Bartlett 493
Benjamin 255
Carissa 37
Daniel 486
Deborah 327, 486
Dorcas 28, 441
Edmund 176
Elijah 41, 52, 54, 400, 403
Elizabeth 331
Eunice 417
Hugh 270, 293
James 92, 493
Jane 159, 316, 489
Jedidah 234, 444
Jeremiah 232
John 111, 350
Joseph 131
Katherine 61
Lois 337
Love 381
Lucy 156
Lurana 92
Margaret 481
Mary 131, 134, 391, 408, 481
Prudence 91, 491
Rebecca 318
Sarah 191
Susanna 132, 166
Thankful 489
Thomas 129, 406
Timothy 158, 398
William 315, 475
STIZACKER, John 394
STOCKING, ——— 173
STODDARD, Ichabod 80
STONE, Eunice 10
STOW, William 215
STOWE, Timothy 189
STRATTON, Latham 355
STREETER, Mary J. 523

Strickland, Sarah 222
Strong, Asenath 86
Eunice 215
Lydia 412
Nancy 464
Stephen 504
Susanna 317
Strout, Lucy 494
Stuart, Anna 436
Studley, Joshua 9
Sturgess, John 5
Thomas 347
Sturgis, ——— 434
Sturtevant, Samuel 398
Sumner, John 450
Mary 20
Sybil 354
Summerton, Thomas 415
Sutton, Anna 127
Swain, Anna 67
Benjamin 88
Benoni 424
Dinah 70
Elijah 69
Elizabeth 425
John 70, 433
Margaret 446
Patience 70
Phebe 415
William 255
Swasey, Abigail 230
Anthony 157
Faustina 512
Hepsibah 105
Joseph 172, 393
Julianna 399
Lurana 175
Mary 105
Seth 172, 175
Susanna 518
Thankful 175
Sweet, Naomi D. 17
Sweetland, John 354
Swett, Winborn A. 328
Swift, Anna 421
Jane 85
Lucretia 457
Lucy 422
Mary 448
William 105, 496
Sylvester, Naomi 16
Sylvia, John 92
Sylvaney, Emanuel 172
Symonds, Elizabeth 5
Samuel 427
Tabor, Amy 437
Elnathan 437
Mary 140
Peter 220
Robert 14
Vincent 480
Talcott, Betsey 135
Ebenezer 443
Tanner, Granthea 35
Tappen, Benjamin 212
Tarr, Mark 295
Taylor, Abigail 183, 203
Anderson 397
Barnabas 4
Elizabeth 94
Gratia 287
Mary 291, 420
Nathan 420
Peter 55
William 150
Tenney, ——— 242
Terry, Phebe 130
——— 101
Thatcher, Elizabeth 192
John 347
Josiah 65
Ralph 434
Thaxter, Ann 27
John 225
Joseph 11, 20, 442, 517
Leavitt 317
Mary 221
Sally Worth 20
Thomas 96
Thayer, Elkanah 470
Oliver 203
Sarah 319
Thomas, Betsey 135
Charles 406
Elizabeth 250
Hannah K. 295
John 294, 307
Judith 385
Thompson, Bethiah 137
Frances 189
Jane 201
Miriam 54
Thorpe, Thomas 197
Throckmorton, John 116
Throop, Rebecca Williams 279
Thurber, Elizabeth 41
John G. 41, 404
Thurston, Edward 347
Samuel 362
Tibbetts, Phebe 281
Tiff, Amy 37
Tilden, Mary 30
Nathaniel 30
Tillinghast, Pardon 347
Tilton, Abiah 315
Abigail 164, 476
Agnes L. 178
Anson 478
Asa 445
Bathsheba 13, 436, 454, 464
Benjamin 205
Beriah 53, 189, 303
Bertha Owen 282
Bethia 477
Catherine 321
Charlotte 205

TILTON, Cornelius 177, 397
Daniel 12
David 421, 440
Deborah M. 38, 39
Delilah 477
Didamia 446, 507
Dinah 166
Elijah 473
Elisha 94, 361
Elizabeth 187, 321
Eunice 474, 478
Ezra 33, 498
Fanny 38
Francis 478
Hannah 177, 231, 474, 512
Hebron 478
Horatio W. 39
Ichabod 362
Isaac 65
James 352
Jane 213, 471, 482
Jedidah 58, 444
Jemima 112
Jerusha 112
John 302, 473, 474, 507
Jonathan 475
Joseph 306
Josiah 177, 302, 308, 356, 479
Katherine 440
Keturah 280
Lucinda 409
Lydia 167
Margaret 381
Martha 269, 323
Mary 6, 11, 35, 72, 110 184, 360, 480
Matthew 158, 322
Meribeh 46, 177
Nancy 207, 326
Nathan 230
Oliver 482
Olivia 38
Paine 324, 473
Parnell 479
Patience 210
Peter 178, 473
Polly 480
Prudence 478
Rachel 229
Rebecca 478
Remember 123, 124
Reuben 472
Ruth 241
Salathiel 498
Samuel 8, 11, 72, 110, 478
Sarah 112, 121, 306 315, 429, 438
Sophia 488
Stephen 473
Susanna 476, 480
Thomas 306
Tristram 80
Uriah 305
Ward 78, 421
Warren 480
William 302, 315, 461, 464
Zelinda 324
TISDALE, Ebenezer 31
TISK, Sarah 120
TITCOMB, Hannah 16
TOBEY, John 505
Maria 178
Mary 474
Noah 64
Rebecca 134
Remember 472
Samuel 134
Sarah 422
William 178
TODD, Joseph 485
TOOTHAKER, Catherine 65
Elijah 131
Nathaniel 131
TORREY, Ann 49
John 21
Jonathan 49
Josiah 21
Margaret 22
Mary 357
Miles 276
Ruth 49
Sarah 188, 284
TOWNSEND, Jonathan 189
——— 347
TRASK, Daniel 447
TRACY, Lucy 68
Mary 251
TRAPP, Ann 357
Beulah 19
Eddy 486
Jabez 128
Mary 103
Mercy 391
Samuel 389
Thomas 69
John 271
Samuel 266
TRAVIS, Abigail 386
TRIPP, Betsey 322
John 445
Leander S. 17
TROTT, Benjamin 346
TUCKER, Mary 132
Ruth 511
——— 138
TUCKERMAN, Elizabeth 417
Thomas 278
TUPPER, Charles 504
James 11
Ruth 504
Thomas 301
TURNER, David 295
Janet 296
Japhet 196
Stephen 242
TUTTLE, Abigail 445, 447

Tuttle, Sally 266
Tye, Mary 372
Tyler, Sarah 289
Upham, Deborah 137
Jonathan 388
Valentine, Samuel L. 86
Vaughan, Ebenezer 369
Viles, Alfred 366
Vincent, Abiah 57, 316, 389
Abigail 165, 389
Abner 172, 237
Amanda 318
Anna 51, 372
Barnabas 157
Clement 270
Cordelia 381
Daniel 222, 463
Deborah 292
Dinah 173
Eliza 404
Elizabeth 57, 401, 408, 484
Eunice 442
Hannah 42, 100
Hugh 493
Jane 53, 58, 455, 460
Jedidah 144
Jemima 392
Jerusha 376
Jonathan 172, 442
Joseph 155, 158, 461
Lydia 221, 408
Mary 88, 443, 462, 503
Matilda 166, 316
Matthew 481
Mehitabel 157
Nathaniel 442, 460, 461, 489
Orin 203
Peter 42
Prudence 91, 488
Rebecca 91
Reuben 388, 392
Rhoda 175
Samuel 390, 394
Sarah 99, 160, 226, 390
Seth 463
Simon 429
Simmons 371
Thankful 144
Susanna 172
Thomas 375, 376
William 84, 244, 292, 460, 462, 493
Vinson, Benjamin 255
Deborah 353
Jane 371
John 405
Lydia 118
Rebecca 160
Thomas M. 297
Wade, Achsah 93
Sarah 137
Susanna 304
Zebulon 348
Wadsworth, Bethiah 304
Polite 320
Wailey, William 83
Wainwright, Peter 314
Wait, Sarah 459
Waite, Sanford 245
Waldron, Cordelia 491
Jabez 187
Joshua 186
Lovina 463
Margaret 438
Mary 174
Minerva C. 491
Noah 23
Peggy 113
Peter 317
Robert 261
Sarah 186, 463
Thomas 21, 224
William 4
Wales, Asaph 59
Caroline 16
Walker, James 477
Walley, Elizabeth 1
Thomas 1
Walmsley, William 37
Walrond, John 399
Ward, Isabel 292
John 104
Zophar 510
Wardwell, William 354
Ware, Augusta 357
Warford, Joseph 458
Warner, Clemina 480
James 362
Obadiah 99
Prudence 477
——— 100
Warren, Mary 100
Sarah 284
——— 320
Washburn, Ephraim 277
Sally 277
Sarah 204
Wass, Anne 442
Homes 317
John 350
Margaret 317
Mary 99
Sarah 383, 399
Wilmot 6
Watch, Benjamin 324
Waterman, Elkanah 502
Waters, Ruth A. 137
Watkins, Submit 71
Watson, Benjamin 447
Sarah 447
Waugh, James 282
Way, Richard 190, 301
William 216
Wealthy, Ephraim 252
Weathern, Micah 385
Webb, David 426
Webber, Jeremiah 319

WEBBER, John 319
Priscilla 356
WEBSTER, Abigail 156
Elijah 486
John 396
Lucy 326
Sally 281
WEEDEN, Caleb 437
WEEKS, Abigail 192, 421
Alexander 354
Benjamin 72, 395
Beriah 446
Charles 232
Depsey 269
Elizabeth 67, 419
Eunice 480
Experience 95
Fanny 3
Frank 469
George 232
Harriet 352
Hiram 113
James 173, 264
Jane 293
Joanna 193
Joshua 500
Mahitable 419
Mary 421, 479
Mercy 193
Nathan 70
Olive 405
Rhoda 261
Richard 346
Ruth 46
Samuel 120, 259
Shubael 193, 275
Tamar 382
Thankful 122
Tristram 232
William 48, 109, 192, 332, 418
——— 383
——— 392
WELLMAN, Ebenezer 385
WELLS, Reuben 319
William 354
WELTS, Rebecca 454
WENDELL, Betsey 270
Catherine 148
WENTWORTH, David 327
WESCOTT, Richard 410
WEST, Abigail 65, 133, 134
211, 289, 497
Abner 108, 238
Albert 334
Betsey 208, 506, 513
Charles 278
Deborah 293, 446
Drusilla 277, 455
Elisha 85, 443, 486
Elizabeth 130, 270, 513
George 76, 158, 232
Hannah 380
James 140
Jane 146, 504
Jedidah 421
Jeruel 232, 432
John 73
Keturah 38
Leonard 177
Love 77, 436
Lydia 85, 172, 233
Martha 341
Mary 46, 108, 289, 478, 519
Peggy 278
Peter 22, 61, 63, 65, 74, 110, 134
Rebecca W. 507
Ruth 66, 264, 434
Sally 271
Shubael 168
Silas 90
Sophronia 115
Susanna 66, 510
Thomas 57, 411, 456
William 409, 500, 508
WESTON, Lucy 385
Sophia 137
WETHERED, Rebecca 502
WETHERELL, Mary 307
WETMORE, John 439
WHEATON, Mary 209
Samuel 173
WHEELER, Jeremiah 86
Samuel 62
WHEIR, Mary 117
WHELDEN, Julia 468
WHELDON—WELDON, Abigail 263, 360
Elizabeth 262
Jabez 50, 477
Jane 97, 384
John 73, 503
Louisa 206
Lysander 355
Mercy 108
Richard 83
Samuel 129, 430
Sylvester 274
Thankful 261
Thomas 225, 257, 291
WHIPPEY, Elizabeth 172
Hepsibah 176
Lurana 173
WHIPPLE, Sarah 59
Stephen 59
WHIPPY, Elizabeth 172, 174
Judith 198
WHITBECK, Katherine 402
WHITCOMB, Hannah 99
WHITE, Bridget 418
David 111
Deborah 235
Eleazer 74
Jerusha 317
John 262
Laura 363
Mary 204
Mercy 231

Index

White, Ruth 322
Sarah 254
Silvia 160
Thomas 292
Thurston 479
——— 183
Whiting, Johnson 326
Whitney, Marshall 277
——— 114
Whitten, Jeremiah 127
Mary 284
Whittier, Enoch 447
Thomas 17
Whittridge, Thomas 85
Whitwell, Elizabeth 212
William 188, 437
Wilbur, Joseph 175
Lidia 272
Lydia 445
Martha 265
Thomas 402
——— 369
Wildbeach, Thomas J. 97
Wilde, Jesse 86
Mary 86
Wiley, Peter 137
Wilkins, Anne 135
Catherine 111
Eliza 429
Willard, Nancy 370
Willett, Bethiah 291
Martha 388
Willey, Asa 495
Williams, Anna 112
Anne 181
Augustine 345
Caroline 112
Elizabeth 260
Eunice 99
Mary 381
Moses 61
Susan 99
William 466
Williamson, Daniel 59
Mary 293
Stephen 323
Warren 281
Willis, Abraham 505
Eliza 508
Hannah 322
Willison, Rachael 31
Wilson, Isaac 369
Shipley W. 325
Thomas 173
Wimpenny, Robert 468
Theodore 417
William 88, 255
Wines, Sarah 250
Wing, Asa 482
Bethiah 445
Elnathan 6
Jeduthan 10
Jonathan 239, 242
Joseph 301
Nathaniel 471
Nelson 480
Winslow, Abigail 283
Betsey 290
Isaac 232, 506
James 75, 211, 334
Nicholas 445
Peleg 162, 232
Stephen 503
Winston, Thomas 73
Wiswall, Ichabod 358
Samuel 218
Witt, John 286
Wollen, Deborah 420
Elisha 411
Wood, Joseph P. 71
L. C. 233
Marion 261
Mary 261
Sophronia 71
Woodie, Hannah 50
Woodruff, Phineas 156
Rebecca 156
Woodward, Amos 251
James 439
Jonas 204
Lucretia 326
Woodworth, ——— 314
Wool, Jeremiah 337
Woolen, Deborah 263
Woollen, Thomas 345
Worth, Abigail 222
Alice 334
Angeline 408
Anna 216
Benjamin 365
Cyrus B. 325
Eliza 402
Fannie 99, 136
Hannah 517
Jethro 221, 401
John 22, 194, 430, 449
Jonathan 308
Nancy 325
Nathaniel 245
Sally 20
Sarah 470
Thomas 325, 468
William 12, 63
Worthman, Samuel 499
Wright, Sarah 288
Wrightington, Elizabeth 194
Wyer, Edward 70
Wykoff, Minnehaha 406
Wyman, James 190
Yale, Leroy 278
Yeaton, Thomas 71
York, Andrew J. 120
Young, Clayton 482
Eleanor 422
Hannah 296
Israel 295
Levi 503
Martha 482
Phebe 232
Sally 329
Susanna 62